

Martial God Asura #Chapter 3401 – 3500

The Strongest Genius - Read Martial God Asura Chapter 3401 - The Strongest Genius

Chapter 3401 - The Strongest Genius

The appearance of Linghu Hongfei brought endless excitement to the people of the younger generation.

Linghu Hongfei was truly different from everyone else. The moment he appeared, all of the geniuses, even the sparkling geniuses like Linghu Yueyue and Wuma Shengjie, appeared worthless by comparison.

However, because of the fact that Linghu Hongfei was too powerful, after he appeared, the people within the grand formation were both joyous and worried.

Although Linghu Hongfei possessed the ability to protect them, his appearance also meant that they would no longer have the opportunity to seize the spirit formation swords.

Although they were all geniuses of the younger generation, they knew that the disparity between them and Linghu Hongfei was akin to the heavens from the earth. They were simply not on the same level.

“That is?”

Suddenly, the crowd’s expressions changed. They suddenly noticed that a sword was floating behind Linghu Hongfei.

That was... a spirit formation sword!!!

“Linghu Hongfei... has actually already obtained a spirit formation sword?”

The people of the younger generation were all very shocked. They felt that the speed with which Linghu Hongfei obtained a spirit formation sword was simply too fast.

Most importantly, it would appear that the second spirit formation sword would evidently also... end up in Linghu Hongfei’s possession.

“Brother Wuma Shengjie, that sword guardian beast is not something that you can defeat. Could you allow me to obtain that spirit formation sword instead?”

Linghu Hongfei did not directly attack the ferocious beast. Instead, in a very courteous manner, he asked for Wuma Shengjie’s permission.

Although Linghu Hongfei was very powerful, he still possessed great manners.

“What if I were to tell you that I wanted to give it a try?”

Many people were surprised upon hearing Wuma Shengjie’s words.

Even though her performance was indeed very astonishing, the sword guardian beast was an Exalted-level existence, something Wuma Shengjie couldn’t possibly defeat.

Furthermore, even amongst the people of the younger generation, no one dared to go against Linghu Hongfei’s desire like that.

“I am merely suggesting it out of kind intentions. If brother Wuma wishes to give it a try, you can go ahead and do so. If you are able to defeat that sword guardian beast by yourself, it would naturally be the best.”

“If you’re unable to defeat it, it would not be too late for me to take it on then.”

Linghu Hongfei was not angered by Wuma Shengjie’s refusal. Instead, he had a smile on his face, and reacted extremely courteously.

“Very well,” faced with such a courteous Linghu Hongfei, Wuma Shengjie nodded her head.

Then, she began to release her spirit power. She began to set up a spirit formation.

“This guy, he’s truly powerful.”

In the beginning, the crowd felt disapproval towards Wuma Shengjie’s refusal. However, many people began to view her in a new light as her spirit formation formed.

Wuma Shengjie’s spirit formation seemed to be effective against the sword guardian beast.

Before her spirit formation was even completed, the sword guardian beast had already revealed a slightly uneasy expression. When her spirit formation was completed, the sword guardian beast's body actually started to shiver slightly.

"This guy, he must've learned some sort of secret regarding this place. Otherwise, it would be impossible for him to know of a spirit formation that would bring fear to even the sword guardian beast."

"It's no wonder that his formation breaching speed was ten times faster than mine, even though we're both Insect Mark Exalted-cloak World Spiritists."

At that moment, Linghu Yueyue's gaze became slightly hostile.

She felt very unreconciled. She felt that if it wasn't for the fact that Wuma Shengjie had obtained some sort of secret, she couldn't possibly be suppressed to such a miserable degree.

She felt that she was not defeated because of her own strength. Instead, she was defeated because her knowledge of the grand formation was lacking.

"Woosh~~~"

Suddenly, Wuma Shengjie raised her arm and pointed. Her spirit formation immediately rose into the sky and turned into a giant net that flew toward the sword guardian beast to seal it away.

"Rooooaarr~"

The sword guardian beast appeared to be extremely afraid of that spirit formation. Its body could be seen shivering violently as it stood there like a fool, afraid to even dodge. In fact, it was even letting out a frightened howl.

"Woosh~~~"

In the next moment, that spirit formation net successfully enveloped the sword guardian beast.

The sword guardian beast began to sway its body frantically as it let out a mournful howl.

Even though the sword guardian beast was clearly an Exalted-level being, it was ruthlessly suppressed by that spirit formation.

The spirit formation net turned fiery red. Like red-hot steel, it started to carve into the body of that sword guardian beast, riddling it with wounds.

At that moment, all of the Linghu Heavenly Clansmen subconsciously took a glance at Linghu Hongfei.

They felt worried, worried for Linghu Hongfei.

Originally, that spirit formation sword was destined to be his.

No one expected that Wuma Shengjie would actually be able to set up a spirit formation that could suppress the sword guardian beast.

All of this was very inconceivable. However, it really happened before them.

If Wuma Shengjie succeeded, Linghu Hongfei would lose that spirit formation sword.

However, compared to the others from the Linghu Heavenly Clan, Linghu Hongfei himself was looking at it all with a smile on his face.

He was not at all worried. On the contrary, he seemed to be smiling out of joy for Wuma Shengjie.

Soon, the crowd discovered that even though Wuma Shengjie's spirit formation was very powerful, it started to gradually weaken as it entered the sword guardian beast's body.

In the end, the spirit formation disappeared completely.

As for the sword guardian beast, although it was riddled with wounds, it was still alive.

“Roar~~~”

Suddenly, an ear-piercing roar resonated throughout heaven and earth. The sword guardian beast was incomparably enraged. At that moment, everyone within the grand formation was capable of feeling its killing intent.

Evidently, the spirit formation Wuma Shengjie set up earlier had thoroughly enraged it.

“Roar~~~”

A loud roar shook heaven and earth.

Following that, the sword guardian beast opened its ferocious mouth and rushed towards Wuma Shengjie.

It was truly enraged. That sword guardian beast was not only planning to kill Wuma Shengjie, it was planning to rip her to pieces.

However, at the moment when the sword guardian beast arrived before Wuma Shengjie, a phantom like figure, appeared before her .

It was Linghu Hongfei.

Linghu Hongfei extended his arm and actually managed to, with his body that was much smaller by comparison, stop that three thousand meter-plus mountain-sized sword guardian beast.

“Brother Wuma, can I take care of it now?” Linghu Hongfei asked.

“Mn,” Wuma Shengjie nodded. As matters stood, she no longer had a choice but to allow Linghu Hongfei to handle the sword guardian beast. Besides, if he hadn’t stopped the beast, she would likely have died already. She was indeed no match for the sword guardian beast.

“Bang~~~”

Right after Wuma Shengjie agreed to it, the enormous body of the sword guardian beast disintegrated to pieces.

The spirit formation sword within its mouth flew to Linghu Hongfei’s back, seemingly recognizing him as its master.

At that moment, astonished expressions filled the crowd’s faces, including even Wuma Shengjie.

Before Linghu Hognfei, that Exalted-level sword guardian beast was actually defeated from a single attack.

This... was the power of the strongest genius of the Ancestral Martial Starfield.

Chapter 3402 - Insurmountable

“Sure enough, he became stronger again.”

Seeing the current Linghu Hongfei, even Queen Mother Fox Immortal outside the grand formation was unable to keep herself from letting out a gasp of admiration.

The last time she met Linghu Hongfei was three years ago. At that time, he was only a rank one Exalted. He could already show disdain for all of the younger generations of the Ancestral Martial Starfield.

Yet, at that moment, Linghu Hongfei had already become a rank two Exalted. His cultivation was already at a level that the others couldn't possibly reach.

Thus, even though that sword guardian beast possessed the strength of a rank one Exalted, it was still defeated from a single attack by Linghu Hongfei.

"Having obtained two spirit formation swords, that Linghu Hongfei is now capable of opening that entrance gate," Liangqiu Chengfeng said.

"Rest assured, he wouldn't give up with just that. After all, the more spirit formation swords one gathers, the more power one will obtain after entering that place."

"What Linghu Hongfei wants to become is a Saint-cloak World Spiritist. He wouldn't give up so easily. He will continue until he has absolute certainty in making a breakthrough to become a Saint-cloak World Spiritist," Wuming Xingyun said.

"If possible, I would rather he not seek instant benefits like that. Linghu Hongfei's talent in terms of world spirit techniques is actually very strong too. It's merely that he has rarely revealed his world spirit techniques, that's all."

"If he continues to train his world spirit techniques by relying on his own capabilities and not external assistance, he might even be able to become a Dragon Mark Saint-cloak World Spiritist in the future."

"However, if he is to rely on external forces to forcibly become a Saint-cloak World Spiritist, he'll likely be stuck being an Insect Mark Saint-cloak World Spiritist for the rest of his life," Grandmaster Liangqiu said.

"Grandmaster Liangqiu, you must not attempt to dissuade him. After all, whether or not we'll succeed will depend on that brat's power. If he is to open that gate and not enter it, we will not be able to obtain the power either," Wuming Xingyun said.

“Even if Grandmaster Liangqiu wishes to dissuade him, it will be useless. Linghu Hongfei simply doesn’t care about his world spirit techniques at all. He is wholly infatuated with martial cultivation. As for becoming a Saint-cloak World Spiritist, he merely wants to do it for the fame.”

“To him, gaining the title of the youngest Saint-cloak World Spiritist is much more important than becoming a Dragon Mark Saint-cloak World Spiritist in the future.”

“Besides, he has been receiving external assistance his entire life. He has never relied on his own power to cultivate his world spirit techniques. As matters stand, even if he regrets it, it’s already too late, as he has already burned his bridges,” Grandmaster Long Xuan said.

“What Long Xuan says is very true. However, that’s precisely the reason why it’s a pity,” Grandmaster Liangqiu nodded. However, shortly afterward, he added, “Merely, the three remaining spirit formation swords will be very difficult for Linghu Hongfei to obtain. That’s why... even if he has borrowed external forces today, he might still not necessarily become a Saint-cloak World Spiritist.”

“Grandmaster Liangqiu, are the three remaining swords really that hard to obtain?” Hearing those words, the four Insect Mark Saint-cloak World Spiritists all turned to Grandmaster Liangqiu.

Actually, their entire plan had been planned by Grandmaster Liangqiu alone. Their understanding of the grand formation was simply too inferior compared to his.

All they knew was that they would not be able to obtain the power of the grand formation with merely their power.

They must suppress the grand formation’s power, and then have people of the younger generation breach the grand formation. Only in that way would they be able to obtain the power of the grand formation.

However, as for the reason why they had to do so, and the many secrets of the grand formation, they actually didn’t have many clues.

“For the remaining three swords, unless one’s strength is heaven-defyingly powerful, it will be impossible to obtain them,” Grandmaster Liangqiu said.

“Rumble~~~”

After Grandmaster Liangqiu finished saying those words, the grand formation started trembling violently.

At that moment, the ground started to shatter and cave in. Thick smoke started surging about.

The people of the younger generation that were previously on the mountains immediately flew down from the mountains and arrived behind Linghu Hongfei with worried expressions on their faces.

They were all able to sense that there seemed to be some sort of terrifying being that was about to emerge from beneath the earth.

Sure enough, a huge monster slowly rose from beneath the earth.

That huge monster was thirty thousand meters tall, and looked like an enormous mountain.

However, it was not a mountain. Instead, it was an enormous monster.

The monster did not have a head. All it had was a humanoid body.

However, its body was over thirty thousand meters tall. It was truly a colossal monster!!!

Compared to it, the mountains containing spirit formations appeared minute.

It was even more so for the people of the younger generation under its feet.

Compared to its size, those people of the younger generation would not even be qualified to be ants. They were simply specks of dust.

Most importantly, the aura emitted by the colossal monster was simply too powerful. It was simply capable of showing disdain for everything, like an insurmountable god.

The reason for that was because... it was an Utmost Exalted!!!

“Heavens! Why would there be such a terrifying being?!”

“Grandmaster, didn’t we already suppress the power of the grand formation? How could there still be such a powerful monster?”

Seeing that huge monster, not to mention the people of the younger generation, even Queen Mother Fox Immortal and the other three Saint-cloak World Spiritists started to panic.

After all, that was an Utmost Exalted-level monster. Not to mention those people of the younger generation, even they would not be a match for it.

Amongst everyone present, only Grandmaster Liangqiu would be able to contend against that monster.

However, as they were suppressing the power of the grand formation, neither they nor Grandmaster Liangqiu would be able to enter the grand formation. Only the people of the younger generation could enter. $\text{no}\nu\epsilon\text{-}\ell\mathbf{b}\text{-In}$

If they were to enter the grand formation, their suppression of the grand formation would lose its effect.

At that time, the power of that monster would increase by multiple times.

After all, its rank one Utmost Exalted-level power was the result of their suppression. It was not that monster’s true power.

In other words, that monster was an existence that none of them could contend against.

In fact, it was an existence that no one in the entire Ancestral Martial Starfield could contend against.

“That’s the second defensive perimeter of the grand formation. The remaining three spirit formation swords are all hidden within that monster. Naturally, it will be very difficult to handle,” Grandmaster Liangqiu said.

“What? The remaining three spirit formation swords are all guarded by that monster?”

Upon hearing those words, Liangqiu Chengfeng and the other three finally realized why Grandmaster Liangqiu said Linghu Hongfei would not be able to obtain the remaining three spirit formation swords.

Not to mention Linghu Hongfei, no one could possibly obtain the remaining three spirit formation swords.

This challenge was simply too difficult.

Likely, no one in the entire Ancestral Martial Starfield would be able to complete it.

“Grandmaster Liangqiu, earlier, you said that the people of the younger generation, would be responsible for how much we gain.”

“If Linghu Hongfei is only able to obtain two spirit formation swords, even if he manages to open that gate and enter it, he will only be able to obtain limited power. Would that power be sufficient for us to make breakthroughs?”
Wuming Xingyun asked.

At that moment, Grandmaster Long Xuan, Liangqiu Chengfeng and Queen Mother Fox Immortal also looked to Grandmaster Liangqiu with concerned expressions.

As the matter was of great importance, and concerned whether or not they would be able to make a breakthrough in their world spirit techniques and cultivation, they would naturally be extremely concerned about it.

“Even I do not know exactly how strong that power is. As such, I cannot give a definitive answer.”

“Perhaps even if Linghu Hongfei is carrying only a single spirit formation sword to enter the gate, it would still be enough for us to make a breakthrough.”

Hearing what Grandmaster Liangqiu said, the four Insect Mark Saint-cloak World Spiritists heaved a sigh of relief.

However, before they could start feeling joyous, Grandmaster Liangqiu added, “However, it is also possible that the power is not as strong as we have anticipated it to be. Perhaps even if Linghu Hongfei enters with four spirit formation swords, it will still not be enough power for us to make breakthroughs.”

Chapter 3403 - Destroying An Utmost Exalted With A Single Punch

“Ah?” Hearing that, Wuming Xingyun and the other three immediately became dejected.

Linghu Hongfei had only obtained two spirit formation swords. Furthermore, he no longer had any chance to obtain the remaining three spirit formation swords.

If the number of spirit formation swords one obtained represented one’s chances of success, then with only two spirit formation swords, Ling Hongfei’s chances of success naturally did not appear to be very optimistic at all.

“Don’t be so worried. This time around, the heavens are showing us grace, and have presented with us an unexpected surprise,” as Grandmaster Liangqiu spoke, he turned his eyes to the entrance of the rat zodiac.

Liangqiu Chengfeng and the others also took a glance at the rat zodiac’s entrance following him. However, they still did not understand what Grandmaster Liangqiu meant, and why he was so confident.

However, for some unknown reason, after they saw Grandmaster Liangqiu’s confident and scheming look, the unease in their hearts started to fade away.

As matters stood, they had no choice but to believe in Grandmaster Liangqiu.

Meanwhile, different from the people outside, the geniuses within the grand formation started to panic even more.

Faced with an Utmost Exalted-level monster, even Linghu Hongfei would be defeated instantly. There was simply no hope for victory.

“Big brother Hongfei, what’s wrong?” Linghu Yueyue asked quietly. She who had always been confident and arrogant did not even dare to speak loudly at that moment.

“Everyone, don’t act blindly without thinking. That monster seems to not have noticed us yet. We must not provoke it,” Linghu Hongfei warned the crowd using a voice transmission.

From this, one could tell how alert he was against that thirty thousand-meter-tall colossal monster that pierced through the sky.

That said, the crowd were capable of understanding his alertness.

In actuality, the people of the younger generation within the grand formation were much more panic-stricken compared to Linghu Hongfei.

An Utmost Exalted-level existence was something that could annihilate them with merely a sneeze.

“Big brother Hongfei, something’s amiss with that monster’s foot.”

Suddenly, someone pointed to the colossal monster’s foot.

At that moment, everyone noticed that the space above that monster’s foot was being distorted. Furthermore, spirit power was overflowing from that distorted space. It was a spirit formation gate.

After that spirit formation gate finished taking form, the crowd’s expressions all changed enormously.

The reason for that was because a figure had shot out from the spirit formation gate and smashed into the colossal monster’s foot.

Most importantly, apart from Linghu Hongfei, everyone else present had met that person before.

“Chu Feng, he... why would he suddenly appear here?”

The person who had appeared was none other than Chu Feng.

Upon seeing Chu Feng, not to mention the younger generations within and outside the grand formation, even Liangqiu Chengfeng and the three other Insect Mark Saint-cloak World Spiritists were extremely surprised.

The twelve zodiac entrances were clearly the only entrances to the grand formation, so how could Chu Feng appear in the grand formation?

Furthermore, Chu Feng had appeared in the grand formation by opening a spirit formation gate out of thin air.

His appearance was simply too... unreasonable.

At that moment, Liangqiu Chengfeng and the others subconsciously turned their eyes to Grandmaster Liangqiu.

“Continue watching. You’ll understand,” Grandmaster Liangqiu said.

Hearing those words, the four turned their eyes back to Chu Feng.

They had a faint feeling that perhaps Grandmaster Liangqiu's trump card was the suddenly-appeared Chu Feng.

"What's going on with that Chu Feng? Why he is covered in injuries?"

Soon, someone discovered that Chu Feng appeared to be in a very bad physical state. ~~no~~

Not only was he covered in injuries, but he was also unconscious.

However, Chu Feng's injuries were rapidly healing, and he soon regained consciousness.

"Brother, don't make any sudden movements."

An impatient voice transmission entered Chu Feng's ears. It was Linghu Hongfei.

However, even though Linghu Hongfei had warned Chu Feng, Chu Feng reacted as if he had not heard Linghu Hongfei at all. He stood up. However, perhaps because his body was weak and his legs were a bit soft, he immediately fell down on his butt.

Although that colossal monster was extremely large, and its foot was as large as a hill, even though an existence like Chu Feng was akin to a speck of dust before it, and his movements on its foot should not cause the slightest bit of pain to it, the monster actually let out a light roar of pain when Chu Feng's butt fell on its foot.

Although it was only a light roar, it was louder than the explosions of ten million lightning bolts. The people of the younger generation all felt an ear-piercing sensation from the roar.

Seeing that, the younger generations were all panic-stricken. They all began to send voice transmissions to warn Chu Feng to not make any sudden movements anymore, because they were all afraid that he might end up provoking that monster; causing them to lose their lives.

However, to their surprise, Chu Feng ignored them completely.

However, one could not blame Chu Feng for that.

He had suffered through all kinds of torment in the hidden path. Although he had regained his consciousness, his state of mind was still very hazy. The voice transmissions from the younger generations resembled the buzzing of a bunch of flies.

Besides, there was a special sensation spreading throughout Chu Feng's body. Chu Feng felt as if his body had undergone some sort of transformation.

Finally, Chu Feng revealed a joyous look in his eyes. Then, he raised his fist, and began to carefully inspect his surroundings.

Linghu Yueyue, Wuming Shengjie, the Liangqiu Sisters, Tantai Xing'er and even Linghu Hongfei. Chu Feng noticed all of them.

Naturally, he also noticed the Utmost Exalted-level colossal monster.

"So that's the case."

At that moment, the smile on Chu Feng's face grew even more intense.

Chu Feng had suffered through torment after torment in the hidden path. At that moment, he finally understood why he had to suffer through all those torments.

Because he had learned the reason, Chu Feng's body shifted. He actually leaped into the sky, reaching thirty thousand meters into the air and landing on top of the colossal monster.

"This guy, has he gone mad?"

"What the hell is he doing? Can he not hear us?"

The crowd were all panic-stricken upon seeing this scene. The younger generations within the grand formation all turned deathly pale with fear.

That was an Utmost Exalted-level monster. Right now, the only thing on their minds was how to not provoke it.

Yet, Chu Feng's action was evidently the opposite of what they were considering. He was planning to provoke that monster.

“Chu Feng, quickly, get down. That is an Utmost Exalted-level monster. If you are to provoke it, we will all suffer.”

“Brother Chu Feng, you must not act blindly without thinking. The consequences of your actions will be unthinkable.”

“Chu Feng, what are you doing? Get down here! Otherwise, we sisters will be killed by you.”

With the situation being like that, the crowd had no choice but to continue with their voice transmissions, urging Chu Feng to get down from the colossal monster. Even Linghu Hongfei and the Liangqiu Sisters were urging Chu Feng nonstop.

At that moment, Chu Feng’s awareness had returned to normal. Thus, he was able to clearly hear the crowd’s voice transmissions.

From their voice transmissions, Chu Feng was able to clearly sense the fear of the crowd.

Thus, Chu Feng stood on top of the colossal monster and smiled gently at the crowd. Then, he raised his fist, and made a movement that completely stupefied the crowd.

“Woosh~~~”

Chu Feng’s fist struck down abruptly. Then, a loud ‘bang’ was heard as his fist struck ruthlessly onto the monster.

At that moment, the younger generations within the grand formation were all scared witless. Their faces all turned ashen as despair filled their eyes.

It was not at all an exaggeration to say that they all prepared for death the moment Chu Feng struck the colossal monster.

A bunch of Heavenly Immortals and Martial Immortals provoking an Utmost Exalted-level monster. If this was not courting death, what else could it be?

“Rumble~~~”

However, in the next moment, ear-piercing rumbles could be heard. The colossal monster’s body was actually shattering.

Golden light filled the sky, sprinkling down like torrential rain.

“This... is this for real?!”

witnessing that scene, no one dared to believe their eyes.

The reason for that was because, no matter how one looked at it...

That Utmost Exalted-level monster was... completely annihilated by a single fist strike from Chu Feng!!!

Chapter 3404 - The World Spiritist Immortal King's Acknowledgement

“Buzz~~~”

After being astonished, the crowd soon noticed that there were three dazzling bodies of light within the light that filled the sky.

Upon closer inspection, they could see that they were actually three spirit formation swords. With rapid speed, the three spirit formation swords flew toward Chu Feng, and ultimately stopped right behind him.

“This guy, he really annihilated that Utmost Exalted-level monster?”

The expressions of astonishment on the crowd's faces grew even stronger. The acknowledgement from the three spirit formation swords had made the crowd certain that Chu Feng had really succeeded.

Seeing that Chu Feng had managed to obtain three spirit formation swords at once, the crowd were all very surprised.

However, what the crowd was most surprised by was how Chu Feng managed to eliminate that Utmost Exalted-level expert with only a single fist strike.

“Turns out, that Utmost Exalted-level monster was nothing more than an illusion.”

“So that was an illusion? No wonder, no wonder it appeared as if it could not see us, did not attack us, and was weaker than even that Exalted-level sword guardian beast.”

“In that case, wouldn’t it mean that Chu Feng has managed to benefit enormously without putting in real effort?”

Soon, someone felt that the Utmost Exalted-level monster was nothing more than an illusion, and did not possess an Utmost Exalted’s level of strength at all.

Once that idea was proposed, the crowd all began to endorse it.

They felt that Chu Feng, as a Martial Immortal, couldn’t possibly eliminate an Utmost Exalted-level monster with a single fist strike. If that monster was a fake Utmost Exalted-level existence, then it would all make sense.

“Grandmaster, that wasn’t an illusion, was it?”

Outside the grand formation, Wuming Xingyun and the others turned their eyes to Grandmaster Liangqiu.

“It was naturally not an illusion,” Grandmaster Liangqiu said.

“Then how did Chu Feng accomplish such a feat?”

Curiosity filled the crowd’s eyes. A Martial Immortal destroying an Utmost Exalted-level existence was simply too inconceivable.

“Only Chu Feng himself knows exactly what he experienced. His unimaginable accomplishment serves as proof of how unimaginable his experience was.”

“The treasures left behind by the World Spiritist Immortal King are only for those that are sufficiently powerful,” Grandmaster Liangqiu said.

Hearing those words, the expressions and the gazes with which Liangqiu Chengfeng and the others looked to Chu Feng became even more appreciative and filled with admiration.

They did not know what Chu Feng had experienced. However, the fact that he was able to accomplish such an unimaginable feat illustrated one thing -- he must’ve obtained the World Spiritist Immortal King’s acknowledgement.

Thus, regardless of how he accomplished it, he was qualified.

“Chu Feng, how did you get in here?” Linghu Tiemian asked Chu Feng coldly.

Linghu Mingye and Linghu Lun also looked to Chu Feng with questioning gazes. Displeasure could be seen on their faces.

They all felt that Chu Feng had not entered the grand formation through the twelve zodiac entrances. Instead, he had entered the grand formation through some underhanded methods, and gained an unfair advantage.

“Didn’t you all see how I came in here?” Facing the suspicions of Linghu Tiemian and the others, Chu Feng’s attitude was not at all friendly. Instead, he looked at them like he was looking at a bunch of fools.

“We have all entered through the twelve zodiac entrances. As for you, you were already eliminated. You’re unqualified to show up here,” Linghu Tiemian decided to speak his heart.

“Who told you that I’d been eliminated?”

“Since when did you get to decide whether I am qualified or not?” Chu Feng spoke with contempt.

“Both you and Wuma Shengjie chose the rat zodiac’s entrance. As for Wuma Shengjie, he entered through the rat zodiac’s entrance. If you were not eliminated, what are you then?” Linghu Tiemian questioned.

“Let me clarify this for you first. Chu Feng and I never fought one another. Even if we were to fight, I wouldn’t be a match for him,” Wuma Shengjie suddenly spoke.

“Wuma Shengjie, who are you trying to deceive?”

“If you didn’t fight against Chu Feng, how come you’re the one who entered through the rat zodiac’s entrance, and not him?”

“Don’t tell me that Chu Feng allowed you to come in instead.”

Linghu Tiemian had a mocking expression on his face. There was also a trace of anger. He felt that Wuma Shengjie was deliberately trying to defend Chu Feng.

“That’s right, he allowed me to enter,” Wuma Shengjie nodded.

“You...”

Linghu Tiemian turned green with anger. He had wanted to ridicule Wuma Shengjie. Never did he expect that Wuma Shengjie would actually admit to it.

He actually really ended up saying that he was allowed in by Chu Feng.

However, as everyone knew, the entrances of the twelve zodiacs would only be opened once within a certain period of time. Otherwise, those younger generations would not have fought one another over the entrances.

How could Chu Feng allow Wuma Shengjie to enter?

At that moment, it was not only Linghu Tiemian who didn't believe it; the others present also didn't believe it.

Right at that moment, Linghu Hongfei suddenly spoke.

"It would appear that there's another way to enter here apart from the twelve zodiac entrances."

"Brother Chu Feng must've learned of another method to enter this place, correct?"

"Linghu Tiemian, they all say that one's intelligence determines one's strength. It's no wonder this brother of yours is so much stronger than you. Look at his intelligence, you're simply incapable of even comparing to him," Chu Feng said to Linghu Tiemian.

"You!!!" Linghu Tiemian gnashed his teeth furiously.

He truly never imagined Chu Feng to be so arrogant as to not place him in his eyes, even with Linghu Hongfei standing there.

"Brother Chu Feng, I am Linghu Hongfei. It's my pleasure to meet you."

With a smile on his face, Linghu Hongfei clasped his fist respectfully at Chu Feng.

Seeing that, Chu Feng immediately clasped his fist to return the respectful gesture. "I am Chu Feng, I'm honored to be able to meet brother Hongfei today."

"Brother Chu Feng, since those three spirit formation swords have acknowledged you now, I believe you should be able to sense their usage."

“Why don’t we open that gate right away? At that time, all of us here will be able to touch that power. I believe we’ll all be able to benefit from it.”

Hearing what Linghu Hongfei said, the expressions of the crowd within the grand formation changed. They did not understand the spirit formation swords that well. However, what Linghu Hongfei had just said had allowed them to learn about some extraordinary matters.

“Big brother Chu Feng, is that power that you speak of the power that could allow us to make a breakthrough in our world spirit techniques?” Linghu Yueyue asked.

“Precisely,” Linghu Hongfei nodded.

“Young master Hongfei, would we also be able to obtain that power even though we don’t possess any spirit formation swords?” Someone asked.

“You will obtain less power without spirit formation swords. However, you’ll still be able to obtain some power. However, it is everyone’s comprehensive ability that will decide how much you will be able to obtain.”

“Of course, the more spirit formation swords there are, the more power we’ll be able to unlock.”

“Now that we have five spirit formation swords at hand, we’re practically able to unlock all of the power the World Spiritist Immortal King left in here. Thus, I believe that everyone will be able to benefit considerably,” Linghu Hongfei said.

“That’s truly great!”

“And here I thought we would be returning empty-handed. Never would I have expected to be able to enjoy young master Linghu’s good fortune.”

“Lord Linghu Hongfei, you are truly our benefactor.”

At that moment, the crowd all felt extremely joyous. They were simply pleased beyond expectation.

However, at the moment when the crowd were overjoyed and impatient to obtain the treasures left behind by the World Spiritist Immortal King, a voice sounded. That voice was like a basin of cold water poured over the crowd.

“My apologies, I don’t plan to participate in this event,” Chu Feng looked at the crowd with a very indifferent look.

Chapter 3405 - Path Of No Return

“Chu Feng, you’re... not planning to activate your spirit formation swords?” Liangqiu Hongyue asked.

“I have something even more important that I must do,” Chu Feng said.

“Brother Chu Feng, what might your important task be?” Linghu Hongfei asked.

“I need to collect Ghost-sealing Grass,” Chu Feng said.

“Why do you need to collect that sort of thing?” Liangqiu Hongyue naturally did not wish for Chu Feng to go and collect Ghost-sealing Grass. Instead, she would rather Chu Feng help them unlock the gate together, so that they would be able to obtain the legendary power to increase their world spirit techniques.

“To save someone,” Chu Feng said.

Upon hearing those words, Liangqiu Hongyue revealed a startled look.

The value of one’s life was beyond comparison. She was unable to refute Chu Feng’s justification. As his friend, she couldn’t possibly tell Chu Feng to abandon the person he wanted to save to help them gain more power.

“Brother Chu Feng, what is the appearance of the Ghost-sealing Grass?” Linghu Hongfei asked.

“Roughly like this,” As Chu Feng spoke, he gently pointed with his finger and released a strand of spirit power that took the form of a blade of Ghost-sealing Grass.

“That Chu Feng’s spirit power! He’s... actually a Snake Mark Exalted-cloak World Spiritist?!”

At that moment, the people of the younger generation outside the grand formation did not pay much attention to the appearance of the Ghost-sealing Grass. Instead, they were captivated by the spirit power Chu Feng had released.

They did not know much about Chu Feng, and had only learned of his cultivation earlier during the scramble for the entrances. As such, they still had no idea what level Chu Feng's world spirit techniques were at.

Upon discovering the level of Chu Feng's world spirit techniques, they were all astonished.

Chu Feng had attained a level of achievement that other younger generations would find very difficult to attain in both martial cultivation and world spirit techniques. Especially his world spirit techniques, his level was even higher than that of the Liangqiu Sisters, Linghu Yueyue and Wuma Shengjie.

Likely, his world spirit techniques might be the strongest among the people of the younger generation.

'Could it be that the prophesied youngest Saint-cloak World Spiritist is Chu Feng?'

This question began to appear in the hearts of many of the people present.

That said, compared to the people outside the grand formation, the people inside the grand formation were more concerned as to whether Chu Feng was willing to assist them in opening the entrance gate. After all, this was a matter of their own self-interest.

"I have seen that Ghost-sealing Grass before. However, they're located deep within the grand formation, and it is very dangerous there. I'll accompany you," Linghu Hongfei said.

"Thank you, brother Linghu. However, there's no need for that. I myself would suffice."

"Besides, even if I managed to retrieve sufficient Ghost-sealing Grass, I will still not return here to open that entrance gate. Thus, everyone, you all need not put any hope in me," Chu Feng said.

"Chu Feng, what is the meaning of your behavior? If you wish to hog that power for yourself, say it straight. Why bother beating around the bush like this?" Linghu Tiemian was furious.

It was not only him; the others from the Linghu Heavenly Clan as well as the Tantai Heavenly Clansmen all had angry looks on their faces.

“Hog that power? These spirit formation swords are obtained by me, Chu Feng. Ignoring the fact that I do not wish to open the gate, even if I did open it... it would be a favor from me to allow you all to enter. Even if I refuse you all entrance, it would still be within my means,” Chu Feng spoke coldly.

“Enough of your bullshit! Are you going to open the gate or not? If not, then hand over your spirit formation swords!” Linghu Tiemian’s attitude became rude and unreasonable. He appeared as if he were planning to seize Chu Feng’s spirit formation swords if he refused to comply.

“If you are capable, then try taking them,” As Chu Feng spoke, a trace of coldness emerged in his eyes.

“You!!!” Linghu Tiemian was frightened. Chu Feng had left an enormous trauma in his heart after their battle in the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm.

Besides, Chu Feng’s current cultivation was that of a rank seven Martial Immortal. Thus, Linghu Tiemian was naturally no match for Chu Feng.

“Chu Feng, did you really think that you were unequalled?”

“Indeed, we were unable to do anything to you back in the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm.”

“However, you should have a look at who is present here today. Compared to our clan’s young master Hongfei, who do you think you are?” Right at that moment, Linghu Lun spoke in a cold and threatening manner.

Although he was no match for Chu Feng, Linghu Hongfei was there inside the grand formation. ~~novel~~

With this fully-deserving strongest genius overseeing the situation, no matter how strong Chu Feng might be, he would only be the second strongest at most.

“Do not be rude!” However, after Linghu Lun threatened Chu Feng, Linghu Hongfei, who he was relying on, actually berated him.

“What brother Chu Feng said is very correct. Since those spirit formation swords are under his possession, it is naturally up to him whether to use them to open the gate or not. Even if he decided to open the gate, he is still qualified to refuse everyone here entrance.”

After Linghu Hongfei finished saying those words, the expressions of the people within the grand formation became complicated.

This was especially true for Linghu Tiemian and the others. When even Linghu Hongfei said such a thing, what could they possibly do?

After all, they were the ones in the wrong to begin with.

“Brother Linghu is truly the reasonable one. Actually, the reason why I do not wish to open the gate is also for everyone’s sake. There are friends among the people present here. I do not wish for everyone to find yourselves within a very dangerous place. Most of all, I do not wish to personally push you all into that dangerous abyss,” Chu Feng said.

“Brother Chu Feng, you’re saying that the gate might be dangerous?” Linghu Hongfei asked.

“Not might. Instead, it’s definitely dangerous. To be exact, it’s extremely dangerous,” Chu Feng said.

“Hahaha. And here I thought you were truly planning to go and save someone, but it turns out that you were afraid of dangers.”

“The path of martial cultivation is a path that goes against the natural order, and seizes cultivation and strength from the heavens. If one fears dangers, one might as well give up on cultivation.”

“That’s right. Never would I have expected that Chu Xuanyuan’s son was actually such a coward.”

“It would appear that Chu Xuanyuan will have no qualified successor to carry on his name.”

At that moment, Linghu Tiemian and the others began to mock and ridicule Chu Feng.

Even the people of the younger generation outside the grand formation began to spiritedly discuss the matter.

They who did not know how dangerous the inside of that gate was all felt that Chu Feng was too cowardly.

However, not only was he not enraged by Linghu Tiemian and the others' mockeries and ridicules, but he instead displayed a strange and chilling smile, "Taunting me into action, was it?"

"My deep apologies, your taunts are ineffective, for you have enraged me."

"Thus, I've decided to open that gate, and have you all realize what a path of no return is."

Chu Feng looked at the crowd with a beaming smile. His appearance simply did not appear to be that of someone who was enraged. Instead, it seemed like he was teasing them.

However, Chu Feng's appearance instead caused the crowd to feel uneasy.

Chapter 3406 - Moving About Unhindered

"Brother Chu Feng, you've truly changed your mind?" Linghu Hongfei asked.

The others also had joyous looks on their faces. Even though Chu Feng had threatened them with an extremely strange smile, and causing them to feel very uneasy, they did not believe his words.

As such, they would naturally be feel overjoyed, since Chu Feng was willing to open the gate.

"I, Chu Feng, am always one to honor my words. Since they wish to die, I will help them accomplish their desires."

"However, it is more important to save my friend. Thus, I will go and gather the Ghost-sealing Grass first," Chu Feng said.

Hearing that, Linghu Hongfei immediately said, "Let me help you."

"Brother Linghu, I appreciate your kind intentions. However, I myself am sufficient."

As Chu Feng spoke, his body shifted. He moved over the mountain peaks and went deep within the grand formation.

Apart from Linghu Hongfei, no one else present knew the situation within the grand formation. However, they knew that going deep within the grand formation would be very dangerous.

“Big brother Hongfei, you should go and follow him to have a look. Whilst his death doesn’t matter, it wouldn’t be good if those spirit formation swords ended up being lost with his death,” Linghu Yueyue said to Linghu Hongfei.

“Since brother Chu Feng insists on going alone, we should respect his wish,” Linghu Hongfei said.

When even Linghu Hongfei said it like that, how could the others find it suitable to say anything else?

That said, many people in the grand formation were feeling worried like Linghu Yueyue.

They were not worried for Chu Feng’s life and death. They merely did not wish for his spirit formation swords to be lost should he end up dying. After all, those spirit formation swords concerned their chances of improving their abilities.

“Woosh~~~”

However, after only a short period of time had passed, a figure leaped back from over the mountain peaks and landed amongst the crowd.

The crowd were all surprised upon seeing them. The reason for that was because that person was Chu Feng, who had just left.

“What’s this? For you to return so quickly, did you discover that you were unable to handle the traps deep within the grand formation, and came to seek our help?” Linghu Tiemian looked at Chu Feng and asked with a mocking expression.

It was not only Linghu Tiemian. Linghu Mingye, Linghu Lun and the others, as well as many of the people outside the grand formation, began to feel contempt toward Chu Feng.

If Chu Feng had accepted Linghu Hongfei’s help from the very beginning, no one would look down on him.

After all, Linghu Hongfei was already so powerful. He was not someone that they could match.

However, Chu Feng had refused Linghu Hongfei's kind intentions and left with full confidence. Yet, he had returned to seek help. It was truly too disappointing.

"Seek help? From whom? You?"

Chu Feng looked at Linghu Tiemian with contempt, "Someone like you couldn't even climb the mountains, much less enter the depths of the grand formation."

"Bullshit! How dare you, someone who came back to seek help, act so arrogant?!" Linghu Tiemian felt enraged.

He admitted that he did not dare to enter the depths of the grand formation. However, Chu Feng was looking down on him too much when he said that he was someone who could not even traverse the mountains.

Right at that moment, Linghu Hongfei spoke, "Tiemian, brother Chu Feng didn't lie to you. The mountain peaks possess sealing formations. Unless you all possess the method to breach it, you will not be able to traverse the mountains."

"Ah? But earlier, Chu Feng..."

Linghu Tiemian wanted to say that 'Chu Feng had clearly leaped over the mountains effortlessly, without breaching any spirit formation at all.'

"Brother Chu Feng is very amazing. He was able to traverse the mountain peaks without breaching any of the spirit formations. I believe that... brother Chu Feng must've grasped some sort of unknown mystery of this grand formation, no?" Linghu Hongfei said to Chu Feng.

"You can say it like that," Chu Feng smiled. Shortly afterward, he said, "I will leave momentarily. Upon my return, I will open the gate."

"Leave? Where are you going?" Liangqiu Hongyue asked curiously.

"Since I've collected the Ghost-sealing Grass, I will naturally have to leave this grand formation," As Chu Feng spoke, he turned his wrist, and a total of a hundred and thirty blades of Ghost-sealing Grass floated in midair.

Those were not Ghost-sealing Grass created by spirit power. Instead, they were actual Ghost-sealing Grasses. *no ve-lb/ln*

“This guy, he actually managed to collect so much Ghost-sealing Grass in such a short period of time?”

Seeing the Ghost-sealing Grass that Chu Feng displayed, not to mention the people of the younger generation inside and outside the grand formation, even Liangqiu Chengfeng and the others revealed a surprised look.

Even for them, they would need some time to gather Ghost-sealing Grass inside the grand formation. It was definitely impossible for them to be as astonishingly fast as Chu Feng.

‘Wait, did he just say that he wants to leave the grand formation?’

“What sort of place did you consider this to be? You think that you’ll be able to leave this grand formation just because you want to?”

“Did you think that you were the one who constructed this grand formation? This is a grand formation left behind by the World Spiritist Immortal King!”
Linghu Lun spoke with a mocking expression.

“Buzz~~~”

However, before he could even finish all that he wanted to say, Chu Feng pointed to the sky, and a spirit formation gate appeared.

“What did you say just now?” Chu Feng turned around to look at Linghu Lun. He acted as if he hadn’t heard him properly.

“I...” Linghu Lun turned ashen. He was at a loss for words.

He was completely baffled the moment he saw the spirit formation gate.

At that moment, confusion filled his mind.

What was going on with that spirit formation gate? Exactly what was happening?

“It’s alright. Don’t panic. Your big brother Chu Feng will return very soon, and let you all experience what despair means.”

With a smile on his face, Chu Feng's body shifted, and he leapt into the spirit formation gate.

After Chu Feng entered the spirit formation gate, the spirit formation gate disappeared.

At this moment, all of the younger generations inside and outside the grand formation were astonished.

Even Linghu Yueyue, Tantai Xing'er, the Liangqiu Sisters and Wuma Shengjie, geniuses of their caliber, were completely stupefied with astonishment.

Not only had Chu Feng managed to instantly gather over a hundred Ghost-sealing Grass, but he was even able to move about unhindered through such a powerful grand formation.

Was he still human?

Before Chu Feng's overwhelming power, even someone like Linghu Hongfei appeared much inferior by comparison.

"Did that guy really leave the grand formation?"

"He's not deceiving us, right?"

"Furthermore, did he really gather those hundred plus Ghost-sealing Grass just now?"

Linghu Lun asked looking to his left and right. He seemed to hope that someone would tell him that none of it was not real.

There were actually quite a few people acting like Linghu Lun, unable to believe what had happened.

Thus, they were fortunate to not know that, outside the grand formation, a spirit formation gate had appeared before Grandmaster Liangqiu and the others.

Otherwise, they would definitely be deeply frightened.

The reason for that was because Chu Feng had truly accomplished the feat of moving about completely unhindered.

Chapter 3407 - Make Up For One's Regret

The reason why Chu Feng was able to accomplish such heaven-defying feats was because of the harvest he had obtained in the hidden path.

The power that had assimilated into Chu Feng's body not only served to torture him, but at the same time, it also bestowed Chu Feng with a special sort of power.

It was that power that allowed Chu Feng to destroy that colossal Utmost Exalted-level monster with a single punch.

It was that power that allowed Chu Feng to move about completely unhindered throughout the grand formation.

The reason why Chu Feng had opened the spirit formation gate before Wuming Xingyun and Queen Mother Fox Immortal was because he wanted to save time.

However, upon walking out from the spirit formation gate, a surprised expression emerged in his eyes.

Chu Feng was not surprised by the fact that Liangqiu Chengfeng and Grandmaster Long Xuan were also present.

However, that old man... he was that person he had met in the Fire Prison.

"Senior, you are...?" Chu Feng immediately stepped forward to as the old man. He already knew that their encounter in the Fire Prison was not a coincidence.

He knew that this old man was definitely an extremely remarkable individual.

"Chu Feng, this person is Grandmaster Liangqiu," Wuming Xingyun said.

Upon hearing the name 'Grandmaster Liangqiu,' Chu Feng immediately came to a full realization. He hurriedly clasped his fist respectfully. "Thank you for your instructions, senior."

"No, what I've done was far from instructions. Even if I hadn't mentioned it to you, you'd have discovered the mystery. Besides, if you didn't discover the mystery of the rock mountain, I would not have mentioned it to you."

“It has been some time since this old man has discovered the mystery. However, I’ve never mentioned it to anyone. The reason why I never mentioned it to anyone was because I wanted to respect the final wishes of that person, and allow someone who was fated to discover everything.”

“Thus, all that you’ve obtained right now is thanks to your own capabilities,” Grandmaster Liangqiu spoke with a smile.

“Chu Feng, hand the Ghost-sealing Grass to me. You can go ahead and do what you wanted to do,” Wuming Xingyun said.

“Senior, I will have to trouble you then,” Chu Feng handed the Ghost-sealing Grass to Wuming Xingyun. Then, he entered the spirit formation gate again.

At the moment when the spirit formation gate closed, Wuming Xingyun looked at the Ghost-sealing Grass retrieved by Chu Feng and gasped with admiration, “This kid, he actually harvested so many extras.”

“That kid is truly extraordinary. The reflection of Chu Xuanyuan can be seen all over him. In the future, he will definitely become an extremely capable individual, and might even end up surpassing his father,” Grandmaster Long Xuan said.

“Of course he’s extraordinary. Otherwise, why would Grandmaster say that he was a ‘pleasant surprise?’” Queen Mother Fox Immortal spoke with a beaming smile on her face.

“This old man has decided,” Grandmaster Long Xuan said.

“You’ve decided what?” The others asked simultaneously.

“This old man has decided to take Chu Feng as his disciple,” Grandmaster Long Xuan said.

“Pff, and here I was wondering what you were going to say,” hearing those words, Queen Mother Fox Immortal burst into laughter. Then, she said, “I’m afraid that it would be hopeless for you to take Chu Feng as your disciple. Look at Liangqiu Chengfeng, is there anything about him that’s inferior to you? Yet, he has been rejected by that kid. What makes you think that you’ll be able to take that kid as your disciple?”

Grandmaster Long Xuan was very astonished upon hearing those words. Immediately, he asked, "Brother Chengfeng, there's such a thing?"

"That is indeed the case," Liangqiu Chengfeng smiled and nodded.

"It would appear that even though that child is good-natured, he is also proud and arrogant," Grandmaster Long Xuan laughed, "However, this old man will definitely not give up on someone that I've taken a fancy to."

"It's definitely hopeless for you. I refuse to believe that Grandmaster Liangqiu would not be interested in such an outstanding seedling," Queen Mother Fox Immortal said.

"Grandmaster, you couldn't possibly be planning to fight over him with me, right?" Grandmaster Long Xuan immediately questioned Grandmaster Liangqiu. There was an expression of worry on his face.

As for Grandmaster Liangqiu, he stroked his beard gently and smiled.

Although he did not answer, his confident expression had revealed the fact that he too was tempted by Chu Feng.

"Grandmaster Liangqiu, I am truly sorry. Even if Grandmaster plans to fight over him with me, I will still not surrender readily."

"Grandmaster, although you are very powerful, I possess hidden cards in my hand too," Grandmaster Long Xuan said.

"Enough you. Apart from knowing how to swindle like that Ox-nosed Old Daoist, what other cards do you have in your hand?" Queen Mother Fox Immortal looked at Grandmaster Long Xuan with contempt.

"How could Ox-nosed Old Daoist be compared to me?" Grandmaster Long Xuan spoke disapprovingly.

"Now now, Chu Feng has already returned to the grand formation. The grand formation will soon activate. Chengfeng and I will stay here to take care of things. You all can enter the grand formation first," Grandmaster Liangqiu said.

Hearing that, Grandmaster Long Xuan, Queen Mother Fox Immortal and Wuming Xingyun all soared into the sky and began to fly toward the direction where Grandmaster Liangqiu and the others had come from.

At that moment, only Grandmaster Liangqiu and Liangqiu Chengfeng remained.

“You must’ve wanted to say something to me, right?” Grandmaster Liangqiu said.

“Master, that child Chu Feng possesses exceptional character and talent. Disciple is untalented, and failed to take him as a disciple. However, if he’s able to become my junior brother, it would also be a very good thing.” Liangqiu Chengfeng actually did not want Grandmaster Liangqiu to miss out on taking Chu Feng as his disciple.

Grandmaster Liangqiu smiled in a very profound manner. He did not answer Liangqiu Chengfeng directly. Instead, he asked, “Chengfeng, do you know what this old man’s greatest regret in life is?”

“Wasn’t it being unable to take Linghu Yueyue as your disciple?” Liangqiu Chengfeng asked.

“No,” Grandmaster Liangqiu shook his head.

“Then is it not joining hands with Exalted Heavenly Fate to unseal that Ancient Era’s Mysteryrealm three hundred years ago?” Liangqiu Chengfeng asked.

“That’s not it either,” Grandmaster Liangqiu shook his head again.

“Could it be not being able to become a Dragon Mark Saint-cloak World Spiritist before you were seven thousand years old?” Liangqiu Chengfeng asked again.

“No,” Grandmaster Liangqiu shook his head again.

At that moment, Liangqiu Chengfeng was completely baffled. Unable to think of what his master’s greatest regret was, he clasped his fist and said, “This disciple is untalented. Master, please tell me what it is.”

“This old man’s greatest regret in life is my failure to take Chu Xuanyuan as a disciple. However, this Chu Feng will make up for my regret.”

Hearing those words, Liangqiu Chengfeng's gaze changed. He had come to a realization.

Grandmaster Liangqiu was not only planning to take Chu Feng as his disciple, but he was determined to take Chu Feng as his disciple.

This caused Liangqiu Chengfeng to feel more at ease in his heart.

The reason for that was because he understood his master very well, and knew that his master was a very proud and arrogant person. Otherwise, he wouldn't have given up on taking Linghu Yueyue as his disciple due to some minor matters.

Because of that, Liangqiu Chengfeng was worried that his master would no longer attempt to take Chu Feng as his disciple should he end up refusing him.

However, judging from his words, his master was definitely not going to give up on taking Chu Feng as his disciple easily.

"Go ahead and enter the main formation," Grandmaster Liangqiu said.

"Master, what about you?" Liangqiu Chengfeng asked.

As the set-up for the formation was already completed, the main formation was merely a mystery realm that one could obtain power from now.

As for how much power they could obtain, it all depended on how much power Chu Feng and the others would be able to receive.

Thus, to them, the sooner they entered the main formation, the better.

"Whether or not I'll be able to make a breakthrough is a minor issue. If Chu Feng is to have any sort of mishap, this old man will not be able to make up for my greatest regret."

"This old man will stay here to observe. If he's unable to endure it, I will destroy all of the spirit formations to put a halt to all of this, and enter the grand formation to save him," Grandmaster Liangqiu said.

Hearing those words, Liangqiu Chengfeng's expression changed.

He knew very well how impatient Grandmaster Liangqiu was to become a Dragon Mark Saint-cloak World Spiritist.

That was the dream of his life.

Yet, for the sake of Chu Feng's safety, he had decided to give up on the opportunity to reach a breakthrough.

From this, one could tell how highly Grandmaster Liangqiu thought of Chu Feng.

After all, they must've only met one another just recently too.

"This disciple understands," Liangqiu Chengfeng clasped his fist, turned around and left.

At that moment, only Grandmaster Liangqiu remained.

With a very stern gaze, he monitored the grand formation with a smile on his face.

At that moment, Chu Feng had already returned to the grand formation. He was activating his spirit formation swords to unlock the spirit formation gate with Linghu Hongfei.

The two of them stood together, and caused the others to feel great anticipation.

After all, everyone felt that the prophesied battle was a predestined confrontation between Chu Feng and Linghu Hongfei.

Merely, no matter how powerful Linghu Hongfei might be, Chu Feng was the only person in Grandmaster Liangqiu's eyes.

Chapter 3408 - Situation Turning Bad

"Woosh, woosh, woosh~~~"

Suddenly, inside the grand formation and beneath the mountains, a tornado swirled up.

A spirit formation gate emerged in the center of the tornado.

Seeing that spirit formation gate, the people of the younger generation inside the grand formation became exceptionally excited.

Even though they could not see the situation within the spirit formation gate, the spirit formation gate was emitting a special sort of power.

It was spirit power!!!

“Brother Chu Feng, thank you for your trouble.”

After successfully opening the spirit formation gate, Linghu Hongfei clasped his fist at Chu Feng.

“Brother Linghu, don’t mention it. Since they’re determined to court death, I feel that... I should satisfy their wish,” Chu Feng said.

“Brother Chu Feng seems to know some things. However, I feel that there is always danger in anything beneficial to one’s growth. The path of marital cultivation is one that goes against the heavens. A place with dangers is also a place with opportunities,” Linghu Hongfei said.

“That is also what I believe. However, this time around, it is truly extremely dangerous,” after Chu Feng finished saying those words, he looked to the Liangqiu Sisters and Wuming Shengjie, “Are you all really planning to enter it?”

“I want to give it a try,” Wuma Shengjie said.

“Chu Feng, this is a rare opportunity. Likely, we will not be able to encounter such an opportunity in the future. Thus, we sisters do not wish to miss out on it,” Liangqiu Lanyue spoke with a serious expression. Liangqiu Hongyue also nodded.

Upon seeing Liangqiu Lanyue like that, Chu Feng realized how determined they were.

Liangqiu Lanyue was a person of few words. Yet, she had decided to declare her position. She was determined to enter.

“After entering, the three of you are to follow me. Remember, you must maintain a distance of three meters or less from me,” Chu Feng said.

“Okay,” the Liangqiu Sisters agreed without any hesitation.

Even though Wuma Shengjie did not say anything, one could tell that she had also agreed to it from her gaze.

“Young master Chu Feng, I have a presumptuous request,” right at that moment, Tantai Xing’er walked over to Chu Feng, “Could I also follow behind young master Chu Feng?”

“Of course,” Chu Feng nodded.

“Everyone could also follow me. I will protect everyone,” Linghu Hongfei said.

After Linghu Hongfei said those words, the remaining younger generations inside the grand formation immediately and uniformly arrived behind Linghu Hongfei.

Even the other two younger generations of the Tantai Heavenly Clan arrived behind him.

They even gave meaningful looks to Tantai Xing’er, and sent her voice transmissions to tell her to follow Linghu Hongfei instead.

The way they saw it, even if Chu Feng had grasped some sort of profound mystery regarding the grand formation, they still felt that Linghu Hongfei was much more reliable than him.

However, Tantai Xing’er completely ignored her fellow clansmen’s persuasions. She was determined to make her own decision.

“Miss Tantai, are you certain you want to follow that guy?” At that moment, a voice not from the Tantai Heavenly Clan was heard. It was Linghu Lun.

“Young master Linghu, it seems that you possess some sort of misunderstanding toward young master Chu Feng. However, I feel that young master Chu Feng is quite reliable. Of course... I’m not thinking that young master Hongfei is not reliable,” Tantai Xing’er replied with a beaming smile.

“Everyone, let us not tangle ourselves in trivial things. Upon entering the gate, regardless of who’s in trouble, I will, without exception, extend a helping hand. I believe that brother Chu Feng will also do the same,” Linghu Hongfei said.

“No, I am only in charge of the people that follow behind me,” Chu Feng said.

Linghu Tiemian and the others all felt extremely displeased by Chu Feng's words. Even though they felt that they did not need his protection, and felt that he would not be able to protect them anyways, they still felt extremely displeased by his words.

"Brother Chu Feng is truly a humorous person," Linghu Hongfei smiled faintly. Compared to the others from the Linghu Heavenly Clan, he seemed to have a very good impression of Chu Feng.

However, to be exact, Linghu Hongfei had a very friendly attitude towards everyone present.

As the strongest genius of the Ancestral Martial Starfield, Linghu Hongfei did not possess the arrogance or condescending air of other people of the younger generation. Instead, he appeared very cultured and refined, something that was very rare amongst the younger generations.

"Brother Chu Feng, can we enter now?" Linghu Hongfei asked.

"Let us enter together," as Chu Feng spoke, his figure shifted, and he leapt into the spirit formation gate.

Seeing that, Wuma Shengjie and the others followed Chu Feng inside.

After them, Linghu Hongfei also led Linghu Tiemian and the others into the spirit formation gate.

At practically the same moment, Grandmaster Liangqiu began to form hand seals single-handedly. Powerful Snake Mark Saint-cloak Spirit Power was released from his body.

As the spirit power continued to build up, a mirror emerged.

From the mirror, one could see the current situation of Chu Feng and the others.

It seemed that they had all entered a land of nothingness. Their surroundings were pitch-black, and nothing could be seen.

After Chu Feng and the others landed, they began trying all sorts of methods to release light to illuminate their surroundings.

Unfortunately, no matter what sort of method they tried, even with Linghu Hongfei giving it an attempt, they were only able to illuminate a range of several tens of meters.

This caused those people of the younger generation to feel uneasy.

Not to mention Linghu Hongfei, merely they, with their strength, would be able to easily illuminate a vast region as bright as day.

However, within that area they were unable to do so at all. This not only made them feel very powerless, but it also made them feel very uneasy.

“Buzz~~~”

Suddenly, a shadow emerged. Then... the observation formation set up by Grandmaster Liangqiu actually shattered.

Seeing that, Grandmaster Liangqiu immediately tried to set up another observation formation. However, this time around, his spirit formation shattered before he could even finish setting it up.

It was as if there was some sort of enormous power that was obstructing him.

That power was too powerful. Even Grandmaster Liangqiu was powerless to do anything to it.

“Crap!”

At that moment, Grandmaster Liangqiu was frowning and a trace of panic appeared in his eyes.

Chapter 3409 - Linghu Yuhua

“Sure enough, the treasures of this grand formation are not that easily obtainable.”

“As matters stand, it seems that I have no choice but to remove the suppression of the grand formation.”

Seeing that the situation had gone amiss, Grandmaster Liangqiu sighed and made a decision.

He was planning to remove the suppression of the grand formation and personally enter it to save Chu Feng and the others.

“Grandmaster Liangqiu, please don’t be so anxious just yet. Perhaps the situation is not as bad as you imagine it to be.”

Right at that moment, a voice suddenly sounded from behind Grandmaster Liangqiu.

Turning around, a figure slowly walked toward Grandmaster Liangqiu.

It was an aged old lady. Although very sparse, she had a head of snow-white hair.

Her face was covered in wrinkles. She was extremely old, so old that her back was hunched. Age had left very heavy traces on her face, so much so that it was already impossible for one to determine how she had looked in her youth, whether beautiful or ugly.

From her current appearance, she was extremely ugly, even frighteningly so, due to how aged she looked.

However, that old lady emitted an extraordinary air. **noVe-lB.1n**

That sort of extraordinary air was definitely impossible to possess unless one possessed a powerful cultivation and had experienced corresponding trials and tribulations.

That old lady was naturally not an ordinary individual. She was one of the Linghu Heavenly Clan’s eight Supreme Elders, Linghu Yuhua.

Like Grandmaster Liangqiu, Linghu Yuhua was also an Utmost Exalted-level expert. She was one of the strongest existences in the Ancestral Martial Starfield.

Upon seeing Linghu Yuehua, Grandmaster Liangqiu did not reveal any surprise at all.

A genius of Linghu Hongfei’s caliber was the Linghu Heavenly Clan’s future. The Linghu Heavenly Clan wouldn’t possibly allow him to travel outside on his own. He was most definitely protected by a top expert.

As for Linghu Yuhua, she was the top expert that was secretly protecting him.

“Here, see with this,” as Linghu Yuhua spoke, she took out a copper mirror from her sleeve.

Through that copper mirror, Grandmaster Liangqiu was actually able to see the current situation of Chu Feng and the others.

The copper mirror was focused on Linghu Hongfei. Thus, its range was limited. Fortunately, Chu Feng was within its range.

At that moment, black gaseous flames had surrounded Chu Feng and the others.

Both Chu Feng and Linghu Hongfei had unleashed their respective spirit power to resist the black gaseous flames that were surrounding them.

“Sure enough, Linghu Hongfei is already a Dragon Mark Exalted-cloak World Spiritist,” as Linghu Hongfei had released his spirit power inside the spirit formation, Grandmaster Liangqiu finally learned his current level in terms of world spirit techniques.

Dragon Mark Exalted-cloak World Spiritist, that was Linghu Hongfei’s current level.

However, upon seeing such power from Linghu Hongfei, not only did Grandmaster Liangqiu not have an expression of surprise or joy, he instead felt deep regret.

“Linghu Hongfei is only a fine line away from becoming a Saint-cloak World Spiritist. Are you all really planning to do this?”

“If you all are to succeed this time, he will really have no way to turn things around,” Grandmaster Liangqiu said to Linghu Yuhua.

“That is his own decision. We can only choose to respect it,” Linghu Yuhua said.

“So that’s the case,” Grandmaster Liangqiu spoke no more. Instead, he began to focus on the copper mirror with a serious expression.

Even though the black gaseous flames were being held back by Chu Feng and Linghu Hongfei's spirit power, Grandmaster Liangqiu could tell just by looking at them that the black gaseous flames were very remarkable.

The black gaseous flames were fatal!!!

Originally, the people inside the spirit formation all felt extremely afraid upon seeing such frightening flames. The reason for that was because the black gaseous flames were so powerful that they simply could not resist them with their martial power.

Fortunately, Linghu Hongfei and Chu Feng had joined hands, and managed to successfully resist the black gaseous flames.

"Young master Linghu, never would I have imagined that you were already a Dragon Mark Exalted-cloak World Spiritist. It would appear that you must be the youngest Saint-cloak World Spiritist that Exalted Heavenly Fate prophesied."

"Fortunately, you're here with us, otherwise, we would've likely ended up suffering this time around."

The two Tantai Heavenly Clan's younger generations began to praise Linghu Hongfei with expressions of adoration on their faces.

"Chu Feng, you must be having great difficulty persisting, right? If you can't continue, just go ahead and say it. My big brother Hongfei will not leave you behind," Linghu Lun mocked Chu Feng.

The reason for that was because compared to Linghu Hongfei, who had managed to push the black gaseous flames further and further away, the black gaseous flames around Chu Feng were growing closer and closer to him.

A clear-cut contrast had been formed between the two.

"Unable to persist? Which eye of yours saw that I was unable to persist?"

Chu Feng cast a glance at Linghu Lun like he was looking at a fool.

Although the black gaseous flames were getting closer to him, Chu Feng had a very relaxed expression. He did not appear like someone who was facing an imminent catastrophe at all.

“You’re still refusing to admit it? Very well, I shall see how much longer you can continue,” Linghu Lun gnashed his teeth furiously. He had never met someone as thick-skinned as Chu Feng before.

No matter what sort of situation he was in, Chu Feng always remained composed and indifferent. Furthermore, he would leave Linghu Lun speechless every single time.

Faced with such a Chu Feng, Linghu Lun felt truly helpless. His humiliating insults were completely ineffective. Instead, Chu Feng’s retort ended up making him more and more furious.

“Chu Feng, no one will care if something is to happen to you. However, if something is to happen to our young miss, I will not let you get away with it!” One of the Tantai Heavenly Clan’s younger generations actually threatened Chu Feng.

“Shut up! Don’t be rude towards young master Chu Feng!” Tantai Xing’er actually berated that person with a furious look on her face.

The sudden rebuke from Tantai Xing’er not only shocked the Tantai Heavenly Clan’s younger generations, but it also shocked the Linghu Heavenly Clan’s younger generations.

Although Tantai Xing’er was the number one genius of the Tantai Heavenly Clan, she was a very good-natured person, and was famous for her good temperament. Very rarely did she ever get angry with anyone.

For her to act like that, it meant that she was really angered.

“It’s fine, it’s fine. Things will clear up eventually, and the truth will soon be revealed. It’s normal for them to not understand. However, they would eventually come to understand,” faced with Linghu Lun’s insults and that Tantai Heavenly Clansman’s threat, Chu Feng had a beaming smile on his face. It was as if he did not place them in his heart at all.

“Brother Chu Feng, don’t worry. Once I finish pushing away the black flames in the surroundings, I will go and help you,” Linghu Hongfei said.

“Brother Linghu, there’s really no need for it. You must not help me. Otherwise, it will ruin my plan,” Chu Feng said.

“You are truly one that’s unable to appreciate another’s kind intentions. Brother Hongfei, don’t bother with him. Let him seek his own destruction,” Linghu Yueyue spoke angrily.

Linghu Yueyue was also enraged by Chu Feng. How could there be a person like Chu Feng? He was on the verge of failure, yet not only did he refuse another’s help, but he even said that they would ruin his plan?

“That’s right. If he wants to die, let him die,” the other geniuses from the Linghu Heavenly Clan added.

They were truly enraged by Chu Feng.

Linghu Hongfei had said that he would help, yet Chu Feng actually refused him. His action was truly that of someone who was incapable of differentiating good from bad.

However, compared to the other Linghu Heavenly Clan’s younger generations, Linghu Hongfei suddenly noticed the transformation that was occurring between Chu Feng’s spirit formation and the black gaseous flames. The black gaseous flames were not only approaching Chu Feng. Instead, a transformation had occurred to the black gaseous flames. Furthermore, it seemed that the black gaseous flames were fusing with Chu Feng’s spirit formation!!!

Seeing that, Linghu Hongfei hurriedly asked Chu Feng, “Brother Chu Feng, could it be that you’ve discovered something?”

“It would appear that brother Linghu has noticed it. Sure enough... you are the only intelligent person in your Linghu Heavenly Clan,” Chu Feng took a mocking glance at Linghu Yueyue and the others as he said those words.

Martial God Asura #Chapter 3410 - The Black Flames’ Secret - Read Martial God Asura Chapter 3410 - The Black Flames’ Secret

Chapter 3410 - The Black Flames’ Secret

“What did you just say?! Are you trying to die?!” Linghu Yueyue raised her little face and asked in a very furious manner.

“Yueyue, don’t be rude,” however, right after Linghu Yueyue voiced her anger, Linghu Hongfei immediately scolded her.

Very rarely did Linghu Hongfei get angry. Thus, Linghu Lun and the others who were also planning to curse Chu Feng out immediately shut their mouths.

Even Linghu Yueyue, who was furious, did not say anymore.

“Brother Chu Feng, we are currently on the same boat. If you have discovered something, could you inform me about it?” Linghu Hongfei asked Chu Feng.

“It’s actually nothing too serious. I believe that even if I don’t say anything, brother Linghu, with your observation ability, will soon discover it too.”

“Actually, the black flames is the power that can allow our spirit power to increase,” Chu Feng said.

“Ah?” Once Chu Feng said those words, everyone became greatly alarmed. Even the Liangqiu Sisters and Linghu Hongfei were alarmed.

“Young master Chu Feng, you’re saying that these frightening black flames are the treasures left behind by the World Spiritist Immortal King?” Tantai Xing’er asked.

“That’s correct,” Chu Feng nodded.

“Nonsense! The black flames are so frightening that one will definitely die upon making contact with them, how could it possibly be the treasure?”

“Big brother Hongfei, you must not believe him. That guy must be planning to kill us,” Linghu Yueyue said.

“It’s up to you all whether or not you believe me,” the smile on Chu Feng’s face remained the same. He did not care about what they felt at all. Instead, he turned around and looked at Tantai Xing’er and the others, “Since we’ve entered this place, there’s no way out anymore. If you want to survive, you’ll have to assimilate the black gaseous flames. Otherwise, there will only be a path to death.”

“Only by assimilating the black gaseous flames will they not harm you. Otherwise... they will view you as enemies, and take your life.”

“Thus, use your spirit power to assimilate with the black gaseous flames. The deeper the assimilation, the safer you’ll be.”

“I have already decreased the danger level of the black gaseous flames. As for what degree of assimilation you all can reach, it will be up to you,” after Chu Feng finished saying those words, he formed a different hand seal, and the black gaseous flames penetrated through Chu Feng’s spirit power and began to slowly approach him and the others.

Merely, at that moment, everyone present could sense that the black gaseous flames that managed to penetrate Chu Feng’s spirit power had really undergone a change.

Furthermore, those black gaseous flames seemed to already be under Chu Feng’s control. It was Chu Feng who was controlling the black gaseous flames, and having them slowly approach Tantai Xing’er and the others.

“Are you prepared?” Chu Feng asked.

“Mn,” Tantai Xing’er, the Liangqiu Sisters and Wuma Shengjie nodded.

“Woosh~~~”

In the next instant, the speed of the black gaseous flames suddenly accelerated. Then, like a bunch of beasts, they completely enveloped Chu Feng and the others.

At that moment, Chu Feng, Tantai Xing’er, Liangqiu Sisters and Wuma Shengjie all revealed expressions of pain to varying degrees.

Tantai Xing’er revealed the most painful expression. Following her were the Liangqiu Sisters, whilst Wuma Shengjie’s situation was better than theirs.

Only Chu Feng’s expression looked the most normal. However, the deep frown on his face and his slightly trembling body revealed that he was undergoing immense pain too.

“Eeeeahhh~~~”

Soon, Tantai Xing’er started to shout in pain.

Following her, the Liangqiu Sisters also began to scream out in pain. Not even Wuma Shengjie was able to keep herself from screaming.

Witnessing that scene, the two Tantai Heavenly Clan's younger generations became extremely worried.

If something was to happen to Tantai Xing'er, they would not be able to take responsibility for it upon their return.

Seeing that the situation was very bad, they wanted to request Linghu Hongfei's help to save Tantai Xing'er.

However, before they could say anything, Linghu Hongfei suddenly spoke, "It would appear that brother Chu Feng's observation is correct. Everyone, prepare yourselves. If you want to survive, you'll have to assimilate with the black flames."

Linghu Hongfei suddenly said those words to Linghu Yueyue and the others after observing the black flames.

"Ah?"

Hearing those words, Linghu Tiemian and the others all became extremely frightened.

They had already witnessed how terrifying the black flames were, and the suffering that Tantai Xing'er and the others were undergoing at that moment.

Yet, even in such a situation, Linghu Hongfei actually still believed in Chu Feng's words, and wanted them to end up in the same sort of situation. With that, how could they not be afraid?

"Big brother Hongfei, you're not joking around, right? You really believe that guy's words?" Linghu Yueyue asked.

"Yueyue, no matter what, you're an Insect Mark Exalted-cloak World Spiritist. Carefully sense the black flames," Linghu Hongfei said.

"I've sensed them already. Apart from danger, I am unable to sense anything else," Linghu Yueyue said.

“Even you failed to sense it?” Linghu Hongfei seemed to have understood something. Thus, he set up a spirit formation and sealed off a small portion of the black flames and altered them. Then, he said, “Try sensing them now.”

Linghu Yueyue sensed the black flames that Linghu Hongfei had sealed away. In the next moment, she revealed an incomparably astonished expression on her exceptional little face, “Big brother Hongfei, could it be that these black gaseous flames are truly the treasures left by the World Spiritist Immortal King?”

“That should be the case,” Linghu Hongfei said.

As matters stood, they were practically certain that what Chu Feng had said was true.

However, the others remained extremely scared. After all, the black gaseous flames were so very terrifying. Thus, what they were worried about was whether or not they would really be able to assimilate with the black gaseous flames.

As for Linghu Yueyue, she took a glance at Chu Feng, who was standing not far away from them. There was a complicated expression in her beautiful eyes.

She had truly never expected for the person to see through the black gaseous flames to not be her Dragon Mark Exalted-cloak World Spiritist big brother Linghu Hongfei, but the extremely unreliable-looking Chu Feng.

Afterwards, Linghu Hongfei also used his spirit power to decrease the dangers of the black gaseous flames. Then, he allowed the black gaseous flames to enter.

Although Linghu Tiemian and the others were unwilling to assimilate with the black gaseous flames, they had no choice but to confront them.

Once the black gaseous flames enveloped them, apart from Linghu Hongfei and Linghu Yueyue, everyone else began to scream miserably. Some among them even began to roll around. They simply did not appear to be people that were assimilating with the black gaseous flames. Instead, they appeared to be purely undergoing torture by the black gaseous flames.

Likely, they were already regretting entering the formation. That place was completely different from what they'd imagined it to be.

There were even people among them that started to plead for help from Linghu Hongfei, hoping that he would be able to help them.

Perhaps because of the spirit formation swords, Linghu Hongfei's situation was the same as Chu Feng's. Although he had an expression of pain on his face, he was still able to tolerate the pain.

However, Linghu Hongfei completely ignored the pleas of help from the others. The reason for that was because he had discovered the secret to the black flames.

One would be able to obtain the power of the black flames through assimilation. The higher the degree of one's assimilation, the more power one would obtain.

However, the power within the black flames was limited. Thus, if one wanted to obtain more power, one must assimilate with the black flames faster.

Linghu Hongfei wanted to become a Saint-cloak World Spiritist. Thus, he would naturally not allow himself to miss out on such an opportunity.

As such, he had no heart to concern himself with helping others.

Chapter 3411 - The Final Victor

Through the efforts of Linghu Hongfei, the black flames around him had already undergone an intrinsic change. This meant that the speed at which he assimilated with the black gaseous flames was very fast. Otherwise, he wouldn't have managed to conquer so much of the black flames.

However, no matter how hard Linghu Hongfei tried, the speed at which Chu Feng assimilated with the black flames was still faster than him.

Even though Linghu Hongfei was a Dragon Mark Exalted-cloak World Spiritist, and Chu Feng was a Snake Mark Exalted-cloak World Spiritist, Linghu Hongfei was unable to catch up to Chu Feng. Instead, the distance between them was increasing more and more.

Outside the spirit formation, Linghu Yuhua asked Grandmaster Liangqiu with a puzzled look on her face, “Grandmaster Liangqiu, how come Hongfei is a Dragon Mark Exalted-cloak World Spiritist, but his assimilating speed is slower than that Chu Feng’s? Could it be that Chu Feng really knows some sort of secret unknown to others?”

“Chu Feng does know some mysteries regarding the grand formation. However, what he knows should be unrelated to his power. The reason for his assimilation speed being so much faster is likely related to the spirit formation swords.”

“The spirit formation swords are closely connected to that power. As Chu Feng has gained the acknowledgement of three spirit formation swords, he would naturally be faster than Linghu Hongfei, who obtained two spirit formation swords,” Grandmaster Liangqiu said.

“So that’s the case. No wonder,” Linghu Yuhua came to a sudden realization, and nodded her head.

“Buzz~~~”

Right at that moment, Linghu Hongfei suddenly opened his eyes. Then, boundless spirit power began to emerge from his body.

His spirit power was extremely powerful. So powerful that it appeared strange.

At that moment, his powerful and strange spirit power began to rush toward Chu Feng like a magnificent army of thousands of men and horses. In an instant, his spirit power engulfed Chu Feng.

After the spirit power engulfed Chu Feng, the black flames that Chu Feng had assimilated started being sucked away by Linghu Hongfei.

“He actually used a treasure to steal the power that Chu Feng has assimilated,” Seeing that, Grandmaster Liangqiu revealed an angry look. Then, he looked to Linghu Yuhua, “Linghu Yuhua, for your clan’s younger generation to do such a thing, it is unbecoming of an upright person, no?”

“I am only in charge of protecting him. As for what he does, it is his own decision. There is nothing I can do about it,” As an observer, Linghu Yuhua had naturally noticed it this too. However, she had a helpless expression on her face. *no ve-lb/in*

It could be seen that Linghu Yuhua also did not approve of Linghu Hongfei's action.

As for Chu Feng, how could he not sense that the black gaseous flames that he had gone through great difficulty to assimilate were being forcibly taken away by another?

Chu Feng opened his eyes and looked to Linghu Hongfei, "Brother Linghu, for you to do such a thing, it's unsuitable, no?"

"Brother Chu Feng, I do not understand what you're trying to say," Linghu Hongfei spoke with a confused expression.

Hearing those words, Chu Feng laughed.

He had come to a realization. Although Linghu Hongfei was the strongest genius of the Ancestral Martial Starfield and possessed exceptional talent in terms of both martial cultivation and world spirit techniques worthy of his title as the strongest genius, he was not an upright man of honor at all. Instead, he was a hypocrite from head to toe.

His good-natured appearance was nothing more than a disguise.

The current Linghu Hongfei was the actual Linghu Hongfei.

Faced with such a despicable and shameless Linghu Hongfei, Chu Feng had no intention to refute him at all.

At that moment, everyone was assimilating with the black gaseous flames and in a state of pain.

Simply no one would notice Linghu Hongfei's conduct. In fact, it was likely that no one was even capable of hearing their conversation.

Without anyone to bear witness for him, what use was there in arguing with such a shameless fellow?

Could it be that Chu Feng would have to ask Linghu Hongfei to stop stealing his assimilated power?

That would not be realistic at all.

Thus, Chu Feng decided to ignore Linghu Hongfei and allow him to continue to steal his assimilated black flames. He had decided to continue with his assimilation and allow Linghu Hongfei to steal as much as he wanted to.

Outside the grand formation, Linghu Yuhua said, "It would appear that Chu Feng has given up."

"Linghu Hongfei has used that treasure to forcibly steal Chu Feng's achievements. As for how powerful that treasure is, you and I both know about it. Apart from reaching terms with it, what else could Chu Feng do? Could he possibly resist Linghu Hongfei?" Grandmaster Liangqiu was furious.

After all, he thought very highly of Chu Feng, and wanted to take him on as his disciple.

To see someone that he was so fond of suffering from such unjust treatment, how could he not be furious?

"Indeed, it is very unfair to that Chu Xuanyuan's descendant."

"However, the world of martial cultivation has always been like this. The weak are prey to the strong. It is even more cruel than the world of animals. It is a world where the fittest survive, and the rest will be eliminated," Linghu Yuhua said.

Grandmaster Liangqiu did not refute Linghu Yuhua. Although her words were excessive, they were not without truth.

Indeed, the world of martial cultivators had always been a world where the weak were prey to the strong.

It was just like how the herbivores of the forest ended up as food for the carnivores. Were they not wronged? Did they not feel injustice?

However, could one say that the carnivores were wrong in their actions?

Indeed, strictly speaking, their actions were wrong. Without any grievance between them, how could they, for their own survival, ruin the lives of other animals? Not even the heavens would tolerate that sort of behavior.

However, if they did not do such a thing, the ones that would end up dying would be them.

As the saying went, 'If one does not look out for oneself, the world will bring ruin upon you.' That saying holds true for animals and all other living creatures.

All living creatures had a selfish side.

There was no such thing as fairness in the world. If one wanted to obtain fairness, one's fist must be harder than another's fists. Otherwise... one would not be qualified to speak of fairness at all, and no one would feel sympathy for them.

At that moment, inside the grand formation, many people had fallen unconscious from their failure to tolerate the torment of the black flames.

Apart from Chu Feng and Linghu Hongfei, only Linghu Yueyue, Wuma Shengjie, Tantai Xing'er and the Liangqiu Sisters were still persisting.

This was especially true for Linghu Hongfei. He was stealing Chu Feng's assimilated black gaseous flames in addition to assimilating them himself. Thus, he had already seized the great majority of the black gaseous flames present.

The black gaseous flames were gradually decreasing. This meant that the trial was soon to end.

As for the final victor, it was naturally Linghu Hongfei.

Chapter 3412 - Change Within The Formation!

"Sigh."

Seeing that things had come to a conclusion, Grandmaster Liangqiu sighed in a very helpless manner.

He felt injustice for Chu Feng. Yet, there was nothing he could do. Ignoring the fact that he did not possess the strength to enter the grand formation to assist Chu Feng, even if he could, with Linghu Yuhua present, there was no way for him to help.

As Linghu Hongfei's guardian, Linghu Yuhua would not allow anyone to do anything detrimental to Linghu Hongfei.

Right at that moment, a figure flew over and landed behind Grandmaster Liangqiu and Linghu Yuhua.

That person was Liangqiu Chengfeng.

“Senior, you’re also here?” Liangqiu Chengfeng immediately bowed respectfully upon seeing Linghu Yuhua.

“With Hongfei here, I will naturally also be here,” Linghu Yuhua had a smile on her face, and appeared very good-natured. Although she was a grand character of both status and power, she did not possess much arrogance.

Hearing Linghu Yuhua’s response, Liangqiu Chengfeng smiled in embarrassment. He actually knew that Linghu Yuhua would be present where Linghu Hongfei was present.

Merely, Linghu Yuhua would generally not show herself before others.

He was not surprised by Linghu Yuhua being there. Instead, he was surprised by Linghu Yuhua showing herself.

When Liangqiu Chengfeng saw the copper mirror that was floating in midair, he came to a complete realization.

That copper mirror was a treasure. Its name was called the Immortality Paradise Mirror.

That mirror had fused with Linghu Hongfei’s soul. Thus, within a certain range, no matter where Linghu Hongfei might be, the mirror would be able to detect the situation around him.

Liangqiu Chengfeng was able to guess why Linghu Yuhua would take out the mirror. Likely, the spirit formation was so powerful that not even his master was able to see the situation inside. Thus, they had to rely on that treasured mirror.

After greeting Linghu Yuhua, Liangqiu Chengfeng cast his gaze to Grandmaster Liangqiu, “Master, are you still not planning to enter the formation?”

The grand formation had entered the most crucial point. They would soon be able to obtain its power. It would all depend on this point as to whether they would be able to make a breakthrough in their world spirit techniques.

If Grandmaster Liangqiu still did not enter the grand formation at that time, he would miss out on the opportunity.

That was why Liangqiu Chengfeng returned to remind Grandmaster Liangqiu at this crucial moment.

“The power that young friend Chu Feng has gone through great difficulty to assimilate was stolen by another, this old man no longer has the heart to enter that grand formation,” Grandmaster Liangqiu shook his head.

Hearing those words, Liangqiu Chengfeng cast his gaze back to the copper mirror. Upon doing so, he discovered that it was actually Linghu Hongfei that had stolen Chu Feng’s power.

“Senior, are you not going to do anything when Linghu Hongfei is doing such a shameless thing?” Liangqiu Chengfeng spoke very frankly, and questioned Linghu Yuhua directly.

“I am only in charge of protecting him. As for what he does, that is his business,” Linghu Yuhua said.

“Even if he does outrageous acts and atrocities that cry to the heavens, are you still not going to do anything?” Liangqiu Chengfeng narrowed his brows. Anger appeared in his eyes.

“Chengfeng, was I not clear enough?”

“My mission is to protect him. I am not qualified to teach him how to conduct himself. Although... I also do not approve of his methods, the path of martial cultivation is as such.” Linghu Yuhua said.

“Indeed, the world of martial cultivators is a cruel one. However, one should be able to distinguish right from wrong. Else, one will not be able to gain acceptance from the people, and even the heavens will not allow one to commit outrages forever. If you all continue to allow Linghu Hongfei to run amok, he will one day pay bitterly for his actions,” Liangqiu Chengfeng’s tone got even worse.

“Chengfeng, that’s enough,” Grandmaster Liangqiu suddenly spoke.

Although he was an Utmost Exalted-level expert, he might not necessarily be a match for Linghu Yuhua should they end up fighting.

Thus, Grandmaster Liangqiu did not wish for Liangqiu Chengfeng to enrage her.

“It’s fine, it’s fine. Actually, what Chengfeng said is very true too. Unfortunately, everyone has their own path of martial cultivation. We all walk different paths. That is the path that Hongfei has chosen to take. I have no authority to interfere with it,” Linghu Yuhua replied with a faint smile.

Seeing Linghu Yuhua acting like that, Liangqiu Chengfeng was at a loss for words. Although Linghu Yuhua was smiling the entire time, her eyes were filled with helplessness.

This meant that she was not lying; she really did not approve of Linghu Hongfei’s actions. Unfortunately, there was nothing she could do.

“There’s been a change to the formation!” Suddenly, Linghu Yuhua’s expression changed. She immediately cast her eyes to the copper mirror.

Grandmaster Liangqiu and Liangqiu Chengfeng also immediately turned their eyes to the copper mirror.

At that moment, practically all of the black flames within the grand formation had been assimilated.

Apart from Chu Feng and Linghu Hongfei, everyone else had fallen unconscious.

However, at that moment, Linghu Hongfei, the person who should have won, had an expression of pain on his face.

It was instead Chu Feng who had a relaxed expression, and appeared completely fine.

Grandmaster Liangqiu, Linghu Yuhua and Liangqiu Chengfeng were all puzzled upon seeing that.

“Boom~~~”

Suddenly, a muffled explosion was heard. The black gaseous flames that were assimilated by Linghu Hongfei suddenly burst out from his body like a tide. *no ve-lb/ln*

Furthermore, as if they were being summoned, they began to fly toward Chu Feng!!!

Chapter 3413 - Chu Feng's Ruthlessness

"Chu Feng, what have you done to me?!"

Suddenly, a furious shout was heard. It was Linghu Hongfei.

Anger filled Linghu Hongfei's eyes. There were even traces of killing intent.

It was impossible for him to not be furious. After all, the black flames that he had assimilated were suddenly leaving his body uncontrollably, and ultimately assimilating into Chu Feng.

He refused to believe that Chu Feng didn't do anything to him.

In fact, it was indeed Chu Feng who had caused such a thing to happen.

After Chu Feng discovered that Linghu Hongfei was stealing his assimilated black flames, he did not argue with Linghu Hongfei, because he knew that words were meaningless.

Instead, Chu Feng decided to act. Using the power that he had obtained from the hidden path, Chu Feng altered the nature of the black flames.

Not only had Chu Feng left an imprint on his assimilated black flames, but he also made it so that his imprint could be spread to the rest of the black flames.

After the black flames were imprinted, even if they were snatched away by Linghu Hongfei, he would not be able to assimilate with them, as the imprinted black flames belonged completely to Chu Feng. Apart from Chu Feng, no one else could assimilate with them.

After the imprinted black flames entered Linghu Hongfei's body, they would then assimilate with Linghu Hongfei's black flames. Ultimately, all of Linghu Hongfei's black flames ended up belonging to Chu Feng, and were under his control.

That was the reason why such a scene occurred.

“Chu Feng did something?” At the same time Linghu Hongfei questioned Chu Feng, Liangqiu Chengfeng also turned to question Grandmaster Liangqiu.

“That’s most definitely the case. Otherwise, such a thing wouldn’t have happened,” the worried expression on Grandmaster Liangqiu’s face had cleared up completely. With a joyous look, he began to gently caress his beard.

One could tell that he was very pleasantly surprised by the sudden change.

“But, how did Chu Feng accomplish such a feat?” Liangqiu Chengfeng was completely confused. Those black flames were so very powerful. If Chu Feng was able to control them, wouldn’t it be too extraordinary of a feat?

“Who knows? It must have been very difficult for him to do such a thing. However, in the end, he still succeeded,” after Grandmaster Liangqiu finished saying those words, he looked to Linghu Yuhua, who stood beside him. “It would appear that your clan’s young master has truly met his rival this time around.”

“You couldn’t possibly be planning to interfere in a matter between people of the younger generation, right?”

Grandmaster Liangqiu was actually worried that Linghu Yuhua would try to take care of Chu Feng, since Linghu Hongfei had ended up suffering by Chu Feng’s hands.

“I am only in charge of ensuring Hongfei’s safety. As long as no one endangers his life, I will not involve myself in any matter,” Linghu Yuhua said. There was no trace of anger on her face. Instead, in her eyes, there was a trace of admiration. “Chu Xuanyuan’s son is truly extraordinary.”

Seeing Linghu Yuhua acting like that, Grandmaster Liangqiu felt more at ease in his heart. Linghu Yuhua was someone who would always do as she said. Since she said those words, it meant that she would not try to make things difficult for Chu Feng.

“Chu Feng, I’m talking to you! Don’t ignore me!” Inside the main formation, Linghu Hongfei’s voice sounded once more. The anger in his eyes grew even more intense.

As his previous shout of anger was ignored by Chu Feng, it caused him, who was already furious with Chu Feng, to feel even more displeased.

“Ah?” Chu Feng suddenly opened his eyes and looked at Linghu Hongfei in a completely confused manner, “Brother Linghu, you called me earlier? What do you need?”

“You despicable bastard! Tell me, what exactly did you do?!” Linghu Hongfei asked.

“Brother Linghu, what are you talking about? How come I don’t understand?” Chu Feng was not planning to admit to what he had done. It wasn’t that he didn’t dare to admit to it. Merely, Chu Feng was someone fond of striking back at a shameless individual by being extremely shameless himself.

“You dare to continue to pretend to not know?! All of the black flames that I’ve assimilated ended up rushing to you! Are you trying to tell me that you don’t know what happened?!” Linghu Hongfei asked.

“Now that you mention it, why did your black flames come rushing toward me? Even when I refused them, they still insisted on assimilating with me. This is truly strange, exactly what is going on here?” Chu Feng spread his hands open and spoke in a completely confused manner.

Seeing Chu Feng acting like that, both Grandmaster Liangqiu and Liangqiu Chengfeng burst into laughter.

Even Linghu Yuhua chuckled.

“Chu Xuanyuan was not as naughty as that child,” Linghu Yuhua spoke with a smile on her face.

“Perhaps he resembles his mother?” Grandmaster Liangqiu said.

“Speaking of it, even now, no one knows who Chu Feng’s mother is.”

“If possible, I truly wish to meet her. As a young lady that that brat Chu Xuanyuan took a fancy to, she must be extraordinary,” Linghu Yuhua gasped with admiration.

“Back then, all of the Ancestral Martial Starfield’s women admired Chu Xuanyuan wholeheartedly. Yet, he remained completely unmoved by them. A

girl who ended up being able to capture Chu Xuanyuan's heart must be a very extraordinary girl."

"If possible, I also wish to meet her," Grandmaster Liangqiu nodded his head. It could be seen that he was also very curious as to what sort of person Chu Feng's mother was.

The grand characters were chatting merrily outside the grand formation. It was as if they had completely forgotten about their previous unpleasanties.

However, inside the grand formation, being faced with such a shameless Chu Feng, the anger in Linghu Hongfei's eyes did not decrease in the slightest. Instead, a trace of killing intent emerged in his eyes.

"Chu Feng, you'd best return all my black flames to me," Linghu Hongfei spoke in a commanding tone.

"Return? I do want to return them. Unfortunately, they refuse to listen to my commands. There's nothing that I can do about it," Chu Feng spoke with a helpless expression.

"Chu Feng, I'm not joking around with you. If you return them right now, I will pretend that nothing has happened."

"Otherwise, you shall suffer the consequences of your actions."

"Boom~~~"

After his words left his mouth, Linghu Hongfei's rank two Exalted aura swept forth from his body.

Accompanying the rank two Exalted aura was also Linghu Hongfei's killing intent!!!

Seeing that Linghu Hongfei planned to attack Chu Feng, both Grandmaster Liangqiu and Liangqiu Chengfeng became extremely worried.

Compared to others, the two of them knew Linghu Hongfei's character pretty well.

Linghu Hongfei was most definitely not the good-natured upright gentleman that he appeared to be.

Instead, he was an exceptionally ruthless character!!!

However, once Linghu Hongfei revealed his killing intent, Chu Feng, who was laughing and smiling earlier, not only showed no sign of fear, but instead became very stern.

“Linghu Hongfei, if you plan to attack me, I won’t stop you.”

“However, I will tell you this. If you plan to attack me, you’d best consider it carefully.”

“For I am someone who will definitely not stop my hands the moment I begin fighting,” he said.

“Chu Feng, am I mishearing things? You, with your mere Martial Immortal-level cultivation, dare to threaten me?” Linghu Hongfei had a face of contempt.

As for Chu Feng, he suddenly burst into laughter, “If you think that Utmost Exalted-level monster was a fake, and that I obtained my three spirit formation swords through luck, then you can very well give it a try.”

After he finished saying those words, Chu Feng suddenly narrowed his brows, and his gaze became incomparably cold. Even the air surrounding him became frigid.

Killing intent. This was Chu Feng’s killing intent.

After Chu Feng released his killing intent, even the expressions of the three grand characters outside the grand formation changed enormously.

Chu Feng’s killing intent was not only meant to scare people. Instead, it was a killing intent possessed only by those who had endured countless tribulations and massacred countless people, a killing intent possessed by those that were truly ruthless.

“Sure enough, that kid is not as harmless as he appears to be. He is also... a ruthless character that has massacred countless people,” seeing such killing intent from Chu Feng, even Linghu Yuhua was unable to keep herself from gasping in admiration.

“This aspect of him resembles Chu Xuanyuan a lot. Isn’t that right?”
Grandmaster Liangqiu looked to Linghu Yuhua.

Hearing those words, Linghu Yuhua smiled. Then, she looked back to the grand formation and sighed, “That is no longer just resembling, no?”

“That gaze of not putting anyone in their eyes, that fearless gaze... it is simply exactly the same as Chu Xuanyuan’s gaze.”

Chapter 3414 - The Youngest Saint-cloak

Seeing Chu Feng and his overwhelming killing intent, even the three grand characters outside felt surprised. As for Linghu Hongfei who was inside the grand formation, he naturally felt even more astonished.

Even though Linghu Hongfei appeared to remain composed, there was clearly hesitation in his eyes.

The reason for his hesitation was not because he started to pay more attention to Chu Feng after feeling the killing intent that he emitted. Instead, it was because of what Chu Feng had said.

That Utmost Exalted-level monster did not appear to be a fake at all. Yet, it was eliminated by Chu Feng with a single punch.

Then, recalling how Chu Feng was able to move about completely unhindered throughout the grand formation, Linghu Hongfei started feeling fear.

In terms of actual cultivation, not even ten thousand Chu Fengs would be a match for him.

However, facing a Chu Feng who possessed special power within the grand formation, Linghu Hongfei had lost his confidence.

“Chu Feng, those black flames are extraordinary. Even if you assimilate with them and obtain their power, you will have to pay a price.”

“For you to assimilate with that much of the black flames at once, I’m afraid that you will not be able to handle them,” Linghu Hongfei said to Chu Feng.

“Brother Hongfei, I am also afraid. My appetite is truly small. I am truly afraid that I will not be able to contain all these black flames.”

“However, there’s nothing I can do about it. These black flames seem to be determined to follow me, and insist on entering my body to assimilate with me. I am truly feeling very helpless about this matter. There is really nothing I can do.”

Chu Feng had a worried expression. It was as if he was truly worried about the matter.

Seeing such shameless behavior from Chu Feng, Linghu Hongfei felt so furious that his heart, liver, spleen and lungs were about to explode.

In terms of shamelessness, Chu Feng was evidently far more shameless than him.

Had it been a normal situation, Linghu Hongfei would definitely single-handedly grab Chu Feng and crush him to death. However, after losing his confidence in handling Chu Feng, he did not reveal the anger in his heart. Instead, he coldly said, “Chu Feng, don’t you be pleased with yourself just yet. The road is long, we shall wait and see.”

After he finished saying those words, Linghu Hongfei sat cross-legged on the ground and closed his eyes. He seemed to not plan to bother with Chu Feng anymore.

Chu Feng remained smiling even when faced with Linghu Hongfei’s threats. After all, he had encountered countless such threats on his journey so far.

In order to reach where he now stood, he had to step on those so-called geniuses, those so-called monster powers, and slowly walk over.

Then, Chu Feng also sat down cross-legged and began to assimilate with the black flames that had entered his body. After Chu Feng completely assimilated with the black flames in his body, a complete change occurred within him.

The boundless black gaseous flames had turned into boundless spirit power. However, the spirit power did not belong to Chu Feng. Furthermore, it was extremely frantic, and seemed to contain some other sort of power within it. This made it so that the spirit power was extremely difficult to control. Like a raging sea, it surged within Chu Feng’s body.

With the situation being like that, Chu Feng was unable to concern himself with too much. He had no choice but to focus on controlling the spirit power.

Otherwise, not to mention making a breakthrough in cultivation, he might even suffer a backlash.

“Master.”

Seeing that Chu Feng had begun to assimilate the black flames, Liangqiu Chengfeng looked to Grandmaster Liangqiu, “Chu Feng’s side should be fine now. We should...”

Grandmaster Liangqiu naturally knew what Liangqiu Chengfeng wanted to say. After Chu Feng assimilated with the black flames, it would be the crucial moment for the grand formation that they’d set up. Whether or not they would be able to make a breakthrough in their spirit power would all depend on that one point.

Earlier, he hadn’t entered their spirit formation because his mood was ruined after Chu Feng’s black flames were seized by Linghu Hongfei. However, the situation now was completely different.

Linghu Hongfei had fallen for Chu Feng’s trap. Not only had Chu Feng retrieved all his stolen black flames and more, but even Linghu Hongfei, who was originally planning to attack Chu Feng, ultimately reached a compromise due to fear.

Chu Feng had gained complete control over the situation. With this, Grandmaster Liangqiu’s mood had gotten extremely good. As such, it was time for him to enter the spirit formation and retrieve his long-awaited results.

Merely, Grandmaster Liangqiu still had a trace of hesitation. Thus, he looked to Linghu Yuhua, who stood beside him.

“Go ahead. You’ve meticulously prepared it for so long. Don’t waste it like this.”

“You don’t have to worry about this place either. Ignoring the fact that I’m unable to enter that grand formation, even if I’m able to enter it, I would not go and ruin the current state of affairs. I’ve said it already: I will not involve myself in matters between the younger generations. As long as no one causes harm

to Hongfei, I will not interfere at all,” Linghu Yuhua not only knew about Grandmaster Liangqiu’s grand formation, but she also knew what he was worried about.

“If I’m able to successfully make a breakthrough, I will invite you to drink,” Grandmaster Liangqiu said.

“Are you not going to invite me to a drinking session if you fail to make a breakthrough?” Linghu Yuhua asked.

“I’ll still invite you,” Grandmaster Liangqiu said.

“In that case, I want to drink the exquisite wine that you’ve collected for over three thousand years,” Linghu Yuhua said.

“Deal,” Grandmaster Liangqiu said.

“Very well. Go on ahead, don’t miss this opportunity,” with a smile on her face, Linghu Yuhua waved her hand.

“Many thanks,” Grandmaster Liangqiu clasped his fist toward Linghu Yuhua. He was thanking her for not attacking Chu Feng.

Otherwise, with Linghu Yuhua’s strength, there was likely no one present that could possibly stop her.

After his words left his mouth, Grandmaster Liangqiu leaped forth and left. Liangqiu Chengfeng also clasped his fist toward Linghu Yuhua and left following Grandmaster Liangqiu.

At this moment, only Linghu Yuhua remained.

“It would appear that the youngest Saint-cloak World Spiritist will really appear.”

“Merely, it seems to be different from what our clan had expected.”

“Our meticulous scheming ultimately helped someone else. I wonder if the people within the clan will be willing to leave the matter at that.”

Linghu Yuhua looked to Chu Feng inside the spirit formation and sighed.

There was a trace of worry in her words. She seemed to... not want the Linghu Heavenly Clan to become Chu Feng's enemy.

Chu Feng was naturally unable to hear the words spoken outside the grand formation.

Even if he were capable of hearing them, he would not bother to. After all, he was currently confronted with a crisis.

After the black flames had assimilated with Chu Feng, the spirit power that they transformed into still did not belong to Chu Feng. Furthermore, it was going berserk.

Fortunately, Chu Feng's psyche was especially strong. Thus, he soon managed to assimilate with a portion of the spirit formation's power.

Soon, Chu Feng's world spirit techniques managed to reach a breakthrough.

Although the spirit power that he was capable of summoning was still only Exalted-cloak, it had progressed to the Dragon Mark level.

Chu Feng had successfully broken through to Dragon Mark Exalted-cloak World Spiritist.

"Beloved master, please enter a contract with me. I wish to serve you."

At the instant when Chu Feng managed to make a breakthrough, that familiar voice was heard once again.

It was that world spirit again. Whenever Chu Feng made a breakthrough recently, he would hear that world spirit's voice.

Chu Feng was filled with curiosity toward that world spirit. He was curious as to how she had found him, and why she was so determined to make a contract with him.

However, the spirit power transformed by the black flames inside Chu Feng's body was simply too powerful. Furthermore, it was growing more and more berserk.

It was not surging like waves in Chu Feng's body. Instead, it was surging like boiling magma. If Chu Feng didn't control the surging spirit power properly, it would burst from his body like a volcanic eruption. At that time, he would not

be able to retrieve the spirit power, and would miss out on the opportunity to become a Saint-cloak World Spiritist.

As such, Chu Feng had to seize this opportunity!!!

“Beloved master, please believe in my loyalty to you and enter a contract with me so that I can become your devoted servant,” seeing that Chu Feng did not respond, that world spirit’s voice sounded again.

“Girl, don’t disturb me. I have no time to chat with you right now. We can talk next time,” Chu Feng said impatiently. Then, he forcibly severed his connection to that world spirit.

“Damn it! You dare refuse me?! Just you wait!!!”

At the moment when Chu Feng forcibly severed the connection, he was met with a threat-filled shout from that world spirit.

“Sure enough, she doesn’t possess good intentions. The courteousness from before was merely a disguise,” Chu Feng said with his lips curled.

Chu Feng’s reaction was understandable. After all, that world spirit had simply become hostile too quickly.

That said, Chu Feng had no heart to bother with her. After all, the most important thing for him at that moment was to quickly assimilate with all of the boundless spirit power within his body so that he could make a breakthrough to Saint-cloak World Spiritist in a single stroke.

If Chu Feng’s talent for martial cultivation was inherited from his father, then his talent for world spirit techniques must have been inherited from his mother.

At that moment, Chu Feng was able to perfectly display his talent.

The boundless spirit power resembled an area of densely packed, chaotic lightning.

As for the power of Chu Feng’s psyche, it was like a lightning pole.

Trying to rely on a single lightning pole to gather the berserk lightning into an orderly location was an extremely difficult task.

However, Chu Feng was capable of such a feat.

In the beginning, the spirit power was extremely berserk. However, under the control of Chu Feng's psyche, the spirit power started to gradually and orderly assimilate with him.

At the moment when the spirit power had completely assimilated with Chu Feng, the spirit power that Chu Feng possessed suddenly underwent a complete transformation.

Chu Feng's Dragon Mark spirit power had once again returned to Insect Mark.

Merely, it was no longer Exalted-level. Instead, it had become Saint-level!!!

"Success!" Linghu Yuhua let out a cry of alarm outside the grand formation.

Inside the grand formation, Linghu Hongfei was filled with jealousy.

Chu Feng was emitting a boundless amount of spirit power from his body. Furthermore, that spirit power possessed the same aura as Chu Feng himself. That spirit power now belonged to Chu Feng.

The magnificent sight allowed everyone that saw Chu Feng to know that the current Chu Feng was... a Saint-cloak World Spiritist!!!

Chapter 3415 - The Queen's Servant

"Damn it."

Seeing the nearby Chu Feng, whose body was surrounded by Saint-level spirit power, Linghu Hongfei had extremely complicated feelings.

It was a mixture of unreconciliation, anger and hatred.

Originally, all those benefits had belonged to him. Yet, it had ended up benefitting Chu Feng instead.

Had it been anyone else, they too would not be willing to leave the matter at that and feel nothing.

However, this was not the only reason why Linghu Hongfei felt so pained.

In his entire life, Linghu Hongfei had never suffered when fighting people of the younger generation.

Regardless of what sort of confrontation it might be, as long as he, Linghu Hongfei, decided to participate in it, he would undoubtedly win.

Before his confrontation with Chu Feng, Linghu Hongfei had been undefeated.

Yet, at that moment, his undefeated achievement that he was so proud of, and that he felt could be maintained throughout his entire life, was actually ruined by Chu Feng.

To Linghu Hongfei, what Chu Feng had done was akin to obliterating his honor, and forever destroying what he cared about the most.

Thus, Linghu Hongfei was not only feeling simple unreconciliation. If possible, he would have definitely killed Chu Feng on the spot, dismembered his body into ten thousand pieces, drank his blood, eaten his flesh, flayed his skin and removed his tendons.

In fact, even killing Chu Feng would not be enough to alleviate Linghu Hongfei's anger.

That said, what caused Linghu Hongfei the greatest pain was the fact that it was impossible for him to even kill Chu Feng at that moment.

Thus, he could only endure the hatred. In fact, Linghu Hongfei was quite capable of restraining himself.

Even though he was clearly surging with anger like a soon-to-erupt volcano, he appeared to be completely unaffected on the surface.

It must be admitted that that in itself... was a sort of skill.

When Linghu Hongfei wanted to exercise restraint, he was able to make it so that others could not determine what he was actually feeling.

At that moment, Chu Feng was able to imagine how deep the resentment Linghu Hongfei felt towards him was.

However, he did not even bother to take a glance at Linghu Hongfei. The reason for that was because that Asura Spirit World's world spirit had appeared again.

“Girl, let us have a proper talk this time around. You said that you wish to serve me; why don’t you give me a reason to trust you? Otherwise, I will not bring you to this world,” Chu Feng said.

“I...” The world spirit started to hesitate.

“Girl, it’s not the first time that we’ve chatted. You should be able to tell that I am not a fool. It’s best that you tell me the truth, otherwise... you won’t have another opportunity,” Chu Feng said.

“I... want to find my young miss,” that world spirit said.

“!!!”

Upon hearing those words, Chu Feng was immediately startled. An Asura World Spirit said that she wanted to find her young miss. There was only a single person that Chu Feng could think of... Eggy.

However, Chu Feng did not mention that outright. Instead, he stabilized his heart and asked calmly, “Your young miss? Who is your young miss?”

“I will tell you if you enter a contract with me,” That world spirit said.

“You need to tell me. Otherwise, I will not enter a contract with you,” Chu Feng’s attitude was extremely firm.

“No. My young miss refuses to allow me to speak her name. I can only tell you that she is the most beautiful person in the entire world,” That world spirit said.

“In that case, tell me how she looks,” Chu Feng said.

“Very well, I can describe her appearance to you.”

Hearing those words, a feeling of joy emerged in Chu Feng’s heart. If he was given a description, he would be able to distinguish whether that young miss she was searching for was Eggy or not.

As for that world spirit, she kept her word, and began to describe her young miss.

“My young miss has the world’s most beautiful pair of eyes.”

“My young miss has the world’s most beautiful head of hair.”

“My young miss has the world’s most beautiful face.”

“My young miss has the world’s most beautiful skin.”

“My young miss has the world’s most beauti...”

“Stop! How could you call that a description?” Chu Feng had a helpless look on his face.

“But my young miss is the most beautiful person in the entire world. If I don’t describe her like that, how else could I describe her?” That world spirit felt very wronged.

“Can’t you describe her appearance in detail?” Chu Feng felt a bit angry. He felt that that girl was simply toying with him.

“There’s not enough time! Quickly... enter a contract with me! If I miss this opportunity, I will never be able to contact you again, never be able to find my young miss again!” Suddenly, that world spirit’s voice turned very urgent and anxious.

Chu Feng was able to feel that the connection between him and that world spirit was indeed on the verge of fading. She was not lying.

Chu Feng also could not guarantee that the world spirit would still be able to find him during his next breakthrough.

If she was truly Eggy’s friend, if Chu Feng was to refuse her, and ended up not being able to reach her again, he would’ve truly let down Her Lady Queen.

Thinking of that, Chu Feng decided to take the risk!!!

“In that case, tell me this, does your young miss wear a black feather skirt?” Chu Feng asked.

“That’s right. My young miss wears a black feather skirt,” the world spirit replied in a very certain tone.

“Very well, I’ll trust you this once,” after he finished saying those words, Chu Feng cast his consciousness into his world spirit space.

“Eggy, I hope that this girl didn’t lie to me, and is really someone that you know. Should that be the case, you will not have to be all alone in this world.”

Chu Feng took a glance at Eggy, who was still undergoing closed-door training. A smile appeared on his face.

Her Lady Queen was captured by his mother. Due to spirit formation bindings, she was unable to return to the Asura Spirit World.

As an Asura World Spirit, she was only able to remain in the unfamiliar world. Although Her Lady Queen had never expressed any sign of loneliness, Chu Feng was able to imagine how lonely she must feel.

Because of that, Chu Feng felt that he owed her greatly.

Because of that, he decided to take a chance with that world spirit.

Afterwards, Chu Feng began to connect with that world spirit, and attempted to enter a contract between a world spiritist and a world spirit.

As for that world spirit, she was already prepared. Thus, the two of them quickly entered a contract successfully.

“Woosh~~~”

Suddenly, light began to flicker as a violent wind burst forth. A world spirit gate suddenly opened in Chu Feng’s world spirit space.

Following that, a beautiful woman gracefully walked out from the world spirit gate.

Chapter 3416 - Meeting Another Beautiful World Spirit

The world spirit that walked out from the world spirit gate was a woman, a very beautiful, cool and elegant sort of woman.

She had a head of long black hair that draped all the way down her legs.

As for her face, it was practically perfect.

Furthermore, she was very classy, and possessed a rare noble air. However... she was very cold.

She was an ice beauty. That said, she was not an ordinary ice beauty. She was very dangerous. Her beautiful eyes were extremely sharp. They seemed to be warning everyone that saw her to not act impudently toward her.

However, such a beauty that seemed to have walked out from the depths of an ice mountain was not wearing a white skirt that emitted an air of immortality. Instead, she was donned in black armor.

Her armor should have been especially created for her, as it was very well-fitting. That said, even though she was wearing armor of cold steel, one would still be able to determine that she must possess an excellent figure from her height and long legs.

Judging from her appearance, she should only be roughly twenty-five or six years old. That said, Chu Feng felt that her actual age was most definitely not that young.

Apart from her beauty, the airs that she emitted were also very powerful, extremely powerful.

Apart from Her Lady Queen when she was angered, and Xue Ji who was captured by the old cat, Chu Feng had never before seen a woman that possesses such powerful airs.

That sort of air was most definitely not something that one would obtain just by possessing a sufficiently powerful cultivation. More than cultivation, it depended on one's innate aura.

“Why would it be another beauty of this caliber? Could it be that the Asura Spirit World is abundant with beauties?” Unable to contain himself, Chu Feng gasped in admiration.

During Chu Feng's journey from the Lower Realm to the Ordinary Realm and then the Upper Realm, he had encountered an enormous amount of people, including all of the top existences in the various worlds.

Thus, Chu Feng had encountered many of those so-called beauties. However, there were practically none among them that could match Her Lady Queen's beauty.

Even when disregarding the unreasonably beautiful Her Lady Queen, both Xue Ji and this cool and elegant belle of excellent figure and airs were rarely-

seen beauties that would cause Chu Feng to be unable to keep himself from taking a couple more glances at them.

Even though Chu Feng had seen countless beauties, very few could be compared with them in terms of either beauty or airs.

That said, what shocked Chu Feng the most was not the woman's appearance. Instead, it was her cultivation.

Her cultivation was very powerful, much more powerful than even his own.

She was an Exalted-level expert. Although... her cultivation was only that of a rank one Exalted.

That said, she was still not someone that the current Chu Feng could match.

As an unknown world spirit that was even more powerful than himself, Chu Feng couldn't help but treat her seriously.

After the female world spirit entered Chu Feng's world spirit space, she immediately began to glance at her surroundings. She first took a glance at Chu Feng, and then took a glance at Her Lady Queen, who was undergoing closed-door training. However, she merely took a single glance before shifting her line of sight elsewhere to continue her survey of her surroundings.

That scene caused Chu Feng's heart to sink. He had realized that the female world spirit had not come to find Eggy. Otherwise, she couldn't possibly have no reaction after seeing Eggy, and remain so indifferent, as if she were seeing a stranger.

"Where's my young miss?"

Sure enough, that world spirit opened her mouth and questioned Chu Feng.

Her tone was very cold and detached, so cold that it seemed more like an interrogation rather than an inquiry. Her attitude was simply that of a completely different person from when she was communicating with Chu Feng earlier.

However, Chu Feng was not too surprised by her change in behavior either. Upon finding out that she did not know Her Lady Queen, Chu Feng had anticipated that her attitude would take a huge change.

“Isn’t that girl wearing a black feather skirt your young miss?” Chu Feng asked.

“No, she’s not,” the female world spirit answered.

“I got it then. Your young miss is called Xue Ji, right?” Chu Feng asked.

“Where is my young miss?” The female world spirit became somewhat nervous.

From her nervous appearance, Chu Feng was able to determine that the person she was looking for was really Xue Ji.

“Your young miss is not here. She is no longer my world spirit,” Chu Feng said.

“Nonsense!!!”

Suddenly, that world spirit unleashed her overwhelming oppressive might.

Her overwhelming oppressive might knocked Chu Feng flying, and forcibly pinned him to the walls of his world spirit space.

That world spirit was very powerful. Chu Feng was able to sense that she, like Eggy, possessed heaven-defying power.

Her strength was definitely not as simple as that of a rank one Exalted.

She was much stronger than she appeared to be.

However, that girl being so powerful was not a good thing for Chu Feng.

That said, even with that being the case, Chu Feng was not afraid at all. Instead, he had a calm expression on his face.

“Girl, you have just entered a contract with me, and become an actual world spirit. Perhaps you still don’t understand the rules, and that’s why you dare to act so rude toward me. I don’t blame you for it.”

“However, I need to remind you. To attack your master is an act of offending your superior. It’s an act of rebellion, a major crime that cannot be pardoned,” Chu Feng said to that world spirit.

However, that world spirit completely ignored Chu Feng's words. Coldly, she asked, "Speak, where is my young miss?"

"Your young miss should still be alive," the reason why Chu Feng said 'should' was because he was uncertain.

When he parted with Xue Ji, she had been captured by the old cat.

Who knew what that old cat would do to Xue Ji? No one could guarantee that she would remain alive.

"Of course I know my young miss is still alive."

"I'm asking you where she is," that world spirit became impatient. Her tone became increasingly cold.

"Your young miss has been captured by someone. Ah, no, to be exact, she has been captured by a cat," Chu Feng said.

"Cat? Someone from a monstrous beast clan?" The world spirit asked.

"I don't know exactly what sort of existence that cat is. However... that cat is extremely extraordinary, and terrifyingly strong," Chu Feng said.

"Where is that cat then? Bring me to it," the female world spirit said.

"It would be great if I knew where that cat was. After all, apart from your young miss, that cat has also snatched away something important from me. I also want to retrieve my stuff," Chu Feng said.

"Impudent! You captured my young miss, yet failed to protect her! You are unqualified to be a world spiritist!" At that moment, that world spirit became emotional.

"Big sister, please! Look at how long I've been cultivating, and how long that old cat has been cultivating! It's extremely normal that I'm no match for it! However, you don't have to worry because I will, sooner or later, surpass that old cat. At that time, I will find it and retrieve the thing it snatched from me. Naturally, I will also rescue your young miss then as well."

"Before that, you'd best follow me properly. I will not treat you unfairly," Chu Feng said.

“A pack of lies, why should I trust you?” The world spirit asked sternly.

Hearing those words, Chu Feng smiled, “Why don’t you tell me why I would lie to you?”

“You wish to use my power and make me serve you. You wish to use lies to exploit me,” the world spirit said.

“You’re overthinking. You see that young lady over there? She is Milady Queen. With her here, I don’t need anyone else to help me.”

“The reason why I entered a contract with you and brought you into my world spirit space was because you lied to me and said that she was your young miss.”

“That’s right, it’s because you lied to me that I entered a contract with you.”

“Listen carefully, you were the one who lied to me. I have never lied to you,” Chu Feng reemphasized.

“Enough of your bullshit. Even if you didn’t lie to me, your action of forcibly capturing my young miss is an undeniable crime. Today, even if I cannot find my young miss, I will slaughter you first,” as that world spirit spoke, she unleashed her boundless killing intent. She was not joking around. She was really planning to kill Chu Feng.

“Stop!!!”

Right at that moment, a voice suddenly exploded in the world spirit space!!!

Chapter 3417 - Binding Technique

The explosive voice that was suddenly heard was very resounding and imposing.

If a timid person were to hear that voice, they would definitely jump in shock.

In fact, when that voice was heard, even that killing-intent-filled female world spirit was startled.

Astonishment filled her beautiful, wide-open eyes.

The reason for that was because that voice sounded from Chu Feng’s mouth.

Likely, even she did not expect Chu Feng, a fish on the chopping block, to have the confidence to shout at her to stop.

“Girl, I will give you another chance. Quickly release me, your master.”

“Otherwise... do not blame me for being impolite with you,” Chu Feng said to the world spirit.

“Impudent,” the female world spirit snorted coldly. Then, she planned to attack and kill Chu Feng.

“Wuuahh~~~”

However, all of a sudden, the killing intent from that female world spirit instantly disappeared. She grabbed her head with her hands and took several steps back as a pained expression appeared on her beautiful face.

Due to the immense pain, she was unable to even stand stably and she fell on her butt powerlessly.

At that moment, Chu Feng, who was originally being restricted by her oppressive might, regained his freedom. He looked at the female world spirit with slight complacency, completely unsurprised.

With his hands behind his back, Chu Feng took confident strides as he walked toward the female world spirit. “Girl, do you know your wrong now?”

“Bastard! What have you done to me?!” The female world spirit let out an incomparably furious shout.

“As a world spiritist, if I failed to even control my own world spirit, I would end up disgracing my mother enormously.”

“It’s very simple. Before I entered a contract with you, I left a binding on the contract. Perhaps you were too urgent to enter a contract with me, and did not notice it,” Chu Feng said.

“Despicable!!! Shameless!!!” Upon learning the truth, the female world spirit grew even more furious.

“Say, girl, you cannot blame me for this. If I didn’t put that binding on the contract, I would’ve been killed by you now.”

“As long as you serve me obediently, I will definitely not bring harm to you.”

As Chu Feng spoke those words, the expression of the female world spirit that was originally enveloped in pain started to ease.

The reason for that was because Chu Feng had lessened the binding of that female world spirit.

“Even if you are to kill me, I will still never serve you,” however, even though Chu Feng was being lenient toward her, the female world spirit remained very stubborn.

“You have quite an unyielding character. However, I will not kill you. Even though I was not the one who captured Xue Ji, it remains that she is related to me. I am also responsible for what happened to her. Thus, it is understandable that you harbor hatred toward me.”

“How about this? I will not make things difficult for you. Return to where you came from.”

“After you return to the Asura Spirit World, I will remove our contract.”

As Chu Feng spoke, with a thought, and a world spirit gate appeared in his world spirit space.

This was the same world spirit gate that the female world spirit had entered his world spirit space from. It was a world spirit gate that led to the Asura Spirit World.

“You’re saying that you were not the one who captured my young miss?” That female world spirit asked while staring at Chu Feng. She seemed to be very concerned about the matter.

“I was still an infant at that time. How could I possibly be able to enter the Asura Spirit World to capture your young miss?”

“Although I also feel that it was wrong to do such a thing, I will not allow you to harm the person who did that, for she is my mother,” Chu Feng said.

“Your mother?” The female world spirit’s gaze changed somewhat. She asked, “Then why did your mother capture my young miss, bringing her into your world spirit space?”

“Due to certain reasons, my mother was unable to be by my side. However, she wanted to assist me in my growth. Thus, she captured two world spirits, and left them in my world spirit space in the hopes that they would help me.”

“Milady Queen also came here like that,” Chu Feng looked at Eggy. His gaze became extremely gentle.

Although he felt that what his mother had done was wrong, he was very glad that she did such a thing.

If his mother hadn't captured the two world spirits and imprisoned them in his body, Chu Feng wouldn't have had the opportunity to meet Eggy, a great mentor and close friend.

“Well then, I've told you all that I know. Everything I've said is true. There's not a single lie.”

“Right now, you can return,” Chu Feng said.

“Before I find my young miss, I cannot return.”

“You can remove your contract with me,” the female world spirit said.

“If I am to remove our contract in my world, you will turn into an evil spirit,” Chu Feng said.

“So what if I'm to turn into an evil spirit? As long as I can find my young miss, it doesn't matter,” the female world spirit said with a determined look in her eyes.

“No, that wouldn't do,” Chu Feng shook his head.

“Why?” asked the female world spirit.

“Your strength is currently above mine. If I am to remove our contract, how will I control you?”

“Once I remove our contract, even if you turned into an evil spirit, you could still attack and kill me,” Chu Feng said.

“I guarantee you that as long as you remove our contract, I will definitely not attack you,” the female world spirit guaranteed.

Hearing those words, Chu Feng suddenly smiled, "Say, girl, you just deceived me earlier, and you were determined to kill me from the bottom of your heart. Do you really think that I will believe your words?"

"I swear upon the heavens that I will definitely not break my promise," the female world spirit said.

"Forget it. Don't bother saying anything like that. I will give you two choices."

"You can either return to your Asura Spirit World right now."

"Or you can obediently be my world spirit."

"I will be searching for that old cat anyways. Thus, you will be able to fight alongside me by following me," Chu Feng said.

Hearing those words, the female world spirit lowered her head. She finally began to carefully consider her situation.

Finally, she raised her head back up.

"Very well, I will return to my world," the female world spirit said.

Hearing those words, Chu Feng narrowed his brows. He sighed in his heart, 'Am I that unlikable? Why must you be so determined to either become an evil spirit or return to the Asura Spirit World, and not become my world spirit and serve me?'

Although that was what Chu Feng was thinking, he did not reveal his thoughts. After all, he was capable of possessing a noble elegance.

"Very well. You can return then. Once you return, I will immediately remove our contract," Chu Feng said.

"I hope that you can honor your promise," as the female world spirit spoke, she stood up and walked into the world spirit gate.

"Buzz~~~"

However, once the female world spirit entered the world spirit gate, the world spirit gate started to tremble violently.

Following that, a loud 'bang' was heard. The world spirit gate actually shattered. Then, a figure landed in the location where the world spirit gate had shattered.

It was none other than that female world spirit.

"What are you doing?" Chu Feng looked at the female world spirit with a confused look.

"You're asking me that? That's what I want to ask you. Exactly what are you trying to do?" The female world spirit stared at Chu Feng with a furious expression.

"What about me? If you don't want to return, then just say it forthrightly. Why bother doing such a thing?" Chu Feng said.

"Who said that I don't want to return? It's you instead. If you don't want me to return, then say it directly. Why go so far as to toy with me like that?" The female world spirit became even more furious.

"Who said that I don't want you to leave? I..."

"Enough, forget about it. I'll do it myself."

Chu Feng wanted to refute. However, he was stopped by that female world spirit with a gesture of her hand.

A world spirit could also open a world spirit gate to return to their own world at any time within a world spirit space. Merely, when a world spirit opened a world spirit gate, the world spiritist that it entered a contract with would be able to sense it. Only with the permission of the world spiritist would a world spirit's world spirit gate be able to open successfully.

Thus, what the female world spirit wanted was for Chu Feng to agree to her opening of a world spirit gate.

"Very well, you do it then," Chu Feng gestured to her to do as she pleased.

"Buzz~~~"

The female world spirit did not hesitate. With a thought, she opened her world spirit gate. Then, without even bothering to look back, she entered it.

“Bang~~~”

However, another loud explosion was heard. The world spirit gate was shattered again, and the female world spirit returned to Chu Feng’s world spirit space.

“Damn it!”

The female world spirit became extremely furious from the successive failures.

Seeing that the female world spirit was looking at him with an incomparably furious gaze, Chu Feng hurriedly said, “Don’t look at me. That world spirit gate was opened by you. What happened had nothing to do with me.”

Chapter 3418 - The Tyrannical Chu Feng

“There’s no problem with the gate that I’ve opened,” That female world spirit said in an extremely serious manner.

“Regardless of whether there’s a problem with it or not, it is you who opened that gate. I do not possess such remarkable abilities that I am capable of tampering with your world spirit gate.”

“As long as I permit you to open a world spirit gate and you manage to successfully open one, there shouldn’t be an issue with the world spirit gate. Even if there’s an issue, it would not be related to me,” Chu Feng said.

Hearing those words, that female world spirit was suddenly startled. She began to carefully ponder Chu Feng’s words. It seemed like it was as Chu Feng had said.

“Then what’s happening?” The female world spirit asked.

“It is most likely caused by my mother,” Chu Feng said.

“It’s your mother again?” The female world spirit revealed a look of surprise.

“That seems to be the case. It seems that all of the world spirits that have entered a contract with me are unable to leave because she’s left behind a special spirit formation inside my world spirit space,” Chu Feng said.

“Bastard, why did you enter a contract with me then?!” The female world spirit was completely exasperated.

“Oh please! It is not me who begged you to enter a contract with me. Rather, it was you who begged me to enter a contract with you,” Chu Feng said.

“Enough of your nonsense; how am I to return?” The female world spirit asked angrily. As she spoke, she once again unleashed her overwhelming oppressive might toward Chu Feng.

However, Chu Feng’s reaction was extremely fast. At practically the same moment as the female world spirit unleashed her oppressive might, with a thought, she immediately revealed a pained expression, grabbed her head, and crouched down on the ground.

“My lady mother’s world spirit techniques far surpass my own. If I had a way to breach her spirit formation, I would’ve allowed Milady Queen to return home long ago.”

“I can only tell you this, since it’s a spirit formation set up by my lady mother, both you and I are powerless to do anything about it. Thus, you should resign yourself to fate.”

“Right now, you only have a single path to take. That is, you are to fight alongside me. After all, both you and I possess a common enemy -- that old cat.”

“When I find that old cat in the future, I will retrieve what it had taken from me, and you can take your young miss away. With that, we will be even,” Chu Feng said.

“With this damned spirit formation here, even if I found my young miss, I wouldn’t be able to return,” said that female world spirit.

“You don’t need to worry about that. I will go and search for my lady mother in the future. At that time, I will ask her to remove the spirit formation.”

“As for now, I am going to leave. If you need anything, you can communicate with me. Even if my consciousness leaves this world spirit space, you will still be able to communicate with me.”

“However, before I leave, I need to tell you this frankly.”

“Milady Queen is currently undergoing closed-door training. However, I do not trust you. Thus, in order to prevent you from causing Milady Queen harm, I must restrict you until... I can trust you.”

After Chu Feng finished saying those words, the expression of pain on that world spirit's face started to ease. However, a magnificent brilliance was currently overflowing from her body, and turned into a rope that bound her.

“Bastard! You dare imprison me?!” The female world spirit's face became deathly white with anger.

“You dare to attempt to kill me, why wouldn't I dare to imprison you? Obediently reflect upon your actions. Otherwise... you will remain tied up for the rest of your life,” Chu Feng said.

“Just you wait! I will make you regret your actions!” Being tied up, the killing intent in the female world spirit's eye grew even more intense.

Chu Feng smiled disapprovingly. Then, he cast his consciousness back into his body.

At that moment, Chu Feng discovered that the previously pitch-black surroundings were gradually brightening.

It was an isolated space. That isolated space was very desolate.

However, as the light spread, living things began to grow in that previously desolate world.

Flowers, plants and trees sprouted from the bald earth.

They began to grow extremely fast. In merely an instant, green covered the previously desolate surroundings.

Chu Feng took a glance at the nearby Linghu Hongfei, and discovered that Linghu Hongfei was also looking at him.

Linghu Hongfei had an expressionless look on his face. However, his gaze was akin to sharp blades. They were filled with killing intent.

Chu Feng ignored Linghu Hongfei and looked towards Wuma Shengjie, the Liangqiu Sisters and Tantai Xing'er.

Chu Feng bent down and began to diagnose and treat their injuries.

All four of them were injured to a certain degree. Fortunately, their injuries were not serious, and would not hinder them in the future.

“Woosh~~~”

Suddenly, Chu Feng waved his sleeve. A burst of spirit power turned into dazzling light. Like rain, the light sprinkled down on the unconscious people.

With that, the people inside the grand formation regained their consciousnesses in succession.

“We... what happened?”

“Where is this?”

Upon waking up, the crowd all displayed the same behavior. They were completely confused, and did not know what was happening. They did not even know where they were. It was as if they had completely forgotten what had happened earlier.

“Brother Chu Feng, why would this be the case?” Linghu Hongfei turned to ask Chu eng.

Once the others woke up, Linghu Hongfei’s attitude toward Chu Feng immediately changed. Even though he hated Chu Feng to the bones, his current attitude toward him was as good-natured as before.

Seeing Linghu Hongfei like that, Chu Feng’s expression changed. He felt admiration for Linghu Hongfei from the bottom of his heart.

Even though he knew that Linghu Hongfei was pretending, his disguise was simply too good.

This was truly a sort of ability!!!

Chapter 3419 - Power Of God-cloak

Outside the grand formation. The spirit formation palace became particularly magnificent.

It seemed to have received some sort of upgrade. Even its aura became much more fascinating.

Being inside the spirit formation palace, when Tang Zhenghao and the others saw that scene, they felt even more complicated, and momentarily confused.

Actually, the spirit formation had ceased operations. Tang Zhenghao and the others had also had their wish fulfilled, and obtained various treasures from the spirit formation.

Merely, they had originally thought that everything would conclude upon receiving the treasures from the spirit formation palace.

However, at that moment, that magnificent palace looked so very sacred. It seemed to be indicating that things hadn't concluded just yet. Instead, this was only the beginning.

"I wonder, how are they doing?" At that moment, someone looked curiously in the direction of the grand formation where Chu Feng and the others had disappeared earlier.

The others began to discuss it spiritedly. Perhaps because Linghu Hongfei was present, everyone was very optimistic.

None of them were worried that Linghu Hongfei and the others would encounter dangers. They were merely concerned about how much of a harvest Linghu Hongfei and the others would be able to obtain.

There were also people that were concerned if Linghu Hongfei would be able to realize the prophecy and become history's youngest Saint-cloak World Spiritist.

At that moment, the only person not engaged in the discussion was Tang Zhenghao.

Compared to the others, Tang Zhenghao had a particularly complicated gaze. He raised his head and walked out of the spirit formation palace. Then, he turned around and looked at the dazzling spirit formation palace that seemed to be covered in a divine brilliance.

With that, Tang Zhenghao's gaze became even more complicated, "Did they succeed? Else, how could such a power be emitted?"

Meanwhile, somewhere outside the grand formation. That place was a forbidden area set up by the five Saint-cloak World Spiritists.

Inside this forbidden area was an even more majestic grand formation. That grand formation was emitting a light that was even more dazzling and magnificent than the scorching sun.

If the palace spirit formation was to be compared with that grand formation, it would simply be akin to comparing the light of a firefly to the bright sun.

There were currently five figures inside that grand formation.

Currently, spirit power was flowing throughout the bodies of Liangqiu Chengfeng, Queen Mother Fox Immortal, Grandmaster Long Xuan and Wuming Xingyun. It seemed like sacred power was revolving around them.

That was Saint-level spirit power. At that moment, the Saint-level spirit power flowing throughout their bodies was no longer Insect Mark. Instead, it had become Snake Mark. The four of them had all successfully broken through to Snake Mark Saint-cloak World Spiritist.

Having successfully made their breakthroughs, the four of them all showed unconcealable joy on their faces.

They had trained for many years, and had finally managed to make a breakthrough. One could well-imagine what they were feeling.

That said, whilst they felt joyous, there was also another expression in their eyes... nervousness.

They all focused their nervous gazes towards one location.

Sitting cross-legged at that location was none other than Grandmaster Liangqiu.

Grandmaster Liangqiu's eyes were tightly closed, seemingly still training.

Gathered in his surroundings was extremely strong spirit power. The spirit power gathered in his surroundings was also Saint-level. However, there were no veined patterns in it.

The four Saint-cloak World Spiritists discovered Grandmaster Liangqiu in such a state the moment they successfully made their breakthroughs. Furthermore, Grandmaster Liangqiu had remained like that for some time since then.

This caused them to feel somewhat uneasy. They wondered if Grandmaster Liangqiu would be able to succeed.

After all, compared to them, making a breakthrough into Dragon Mark Saint-cloak World Spiritist was many times more difficult.

Finally, Grandmaster Liangqiu opened his eyes and slowly stood up.

“Master, could you have...?”

Seeing that Grandmaster Liangqiu had stood up, yet the spirit power surrounding him still showed no veined patterns, Liangqiu Chengfeng had a very worried look on his face.

“Oh? It still hasn’t emerged yet?”

Grandmaster Liangqiu looked at his surroundings and suddenly laughed. Then, with a wave of his sleeve, the spirit power that surrounded him all entered his body. Following that, the spirit power that entered his body was once again released.

Merely, this time around, the spirit power possessed a veined pattern.

Furthermore, it possessed the strongest veined pattern, Dragon Mark!!!

“Succeeded, succeeded. Congratulations Grandmaster, congratulations Grandmaster. Grandmaster, this is truly a matter worthy of celebration.”

Queen Mother Fox Immortal immediately congratulated Grandmaster Liangqiu. Even though she was clearly an aged old lady, she looked just as joyous as a young girl.

“Grandmaster, you’ve become the only Dragon Mark Saint-cloak World Spiritist of our Ancestral Martial Starfield. In the future, please look after me,” Even Wuming Xingyun spoke to congratulate Grandmaster Liangqiu.

As for Grandmaster Longxuan, he spoke in humor, “Grandmaster, even if you’ve become a Dragon Mark Saint-cloak World Spiritist now, I will still not hand over my disciple Chu Feng to you.”

Even though he said it like that, one could tell from Grandmaster Long Xuan’s appearance that he felt extreme joy for Grandmaster Liangqiu.

That said, in terms of feeling joyous, the one that was most happy, apart from Grandmaster Liangqiu, must be Liangqiu Chengfeng.

As Grandmaster Liangqiu’s disciple, Liangqiu Chengfeng naturally possessed a different sort of affection for Grandmaster Liangqiu.

“Master, congratulations,” Liangqiu Chengfeng’s words of congratulations were very short. However, he was more excited than anyone. Not only were his words of congratulations spoken with a vibrating tone, but even his body itself was shivering. In fact, even though he was already a grand character, his eyes had become moist.

Liangqiu Chengfeng was brought up by Grandmaster Liangqiu. He knew very well how much Grandmaster Liangqiu had invested for the sake of becoming a Dragon Mark Saint-cloak World Spiritist.

In fact, after successive failures, Grandmaster Liangqiu had already given up all hope, and believed that he would likely not be able to become a Dragon Mark Saint-cloak World Spiritist in his lifetime.

Yet, he had clearly succeeded at that moment.

Furthermore, only Liangqiu Chengfeng and Grandmaster Liangqiu knew how uneasy it was to obtain that success.

“Chengfeng, with your talent, you will one day also become a Dragon Mark Saint-cloak World Spiritist.”

Grandmaster Liangqiu patted Liangqiu Chengfeng’s shoulder. He knew very well how much his disciple cared for him.

Then, Grandmaster Liangqiu looked to Grandmaster Long Xuan, Wuming Xingyun and Queen Mother Fox Immortal, “You three will also be able to become Dragon Mark Saint-cloak World Spiritists.”

“Grandmaster, even if you didn’t tell me that, I would still possess the confidence to become one.”

“Merely, after we successfully become Dragon Mark Saint-cloak World Spiritists, Grandmaster would’ve become a legendary God-cloak World Spiritist, no?” Grandmaster Long Xuan spoke with a smile on his face.

“God-cloak, was it?” Grandmaster Liangqiu’s gaze changed.

No matter how powerful a world spiritist might be, their strength would only be in terms of setting up spirit formations. If one wanted to set up a powerful spirit formation, one would have to exhaust a great amount of time.

If one were to fight head-on, a world spiritist’s battle power would simply not be able to match a martial cultivator’s.

For example, even though they were all Saint-cloak World Spiritists and extremely powerful existences among world spiritists, they would still be defeated instantly when fighting against Utmost Exalted-level experts using only their world spirit techniques.

However, if one could become a God-cloak World Spiritist, everything would change.

According to the legends, God-cloak World Spiritists were existences capable of contending against Half God-level martial cultivators.

Martial God Asura #Chapter 3420 - True Dragon World Spiritist - Read Martial God Asura Chapter 3420 - True Dragon World Spiritist

Chapter 3420 - True Dragon World Spiritist

After pondering for a moment, Grandmaster Liangqiu smiled and shook his head, “If it’s God-cloak, then forget about it. That is, after all, the highest realm that world spiritists can reach, according to legend.”

“Not only will it be impossible for this old man to achieve in my lifetime, even if I were given ten more lifetimes and were able to live for a hundred thousand years, I would likely still not have the chance to become one.”

It was not without reason that Grandmaster Liangqiu said it like that.

After the Exalted realm was the Utmost Exalted realm.

After the Utmost Exalted realm was the Martial Exalted realm.

It was only after the Martial Exalted realm that one could reach the Half God realm.

The Half God realm was an unsurpassed cultivation realm. Those who reached that realm were existences that truly possessed the power of gods.

In order to reach the Half God realm from Utmost Exalted realm, what sort of talent, what sort of effort and what sort of opportunities must a martial cultivator possess?

Likely, no one in the entire Ancestral Martial Starfield would dare to declare that they could become a Half God.

Not to mention Half God, even Martial Exalted would be out of reach and unthinkable.

The disparity between an Utmost Exalted and a Half God was akin to the disparity between a Dragon Mark Saint-cloak World Spiritist and God-cloak World Spiritist.

Although it seemed to only be the difference between a single realm, it was actually exceedingly distant.

“Grandmaster Liangqiu, I’ve heard that God-cloak World Spiritists possess power comparable to Half God-level martial cultivators. I wonder, is that really true?” Queen Mother Fox Immortal asked.

“The levels of world spiritists are separated into Insect Mark, Snake Mark and Dragon Mark.”

“However, according to legend, once one reaches God-cloak World Spiritist, it will no longer be Insect Mark, Snake Mark and Dragon Mark.”

“Instead, one will be a Dragon Mark from the very start...” Grandmaster Liangqiu said.

“Dragon Mark from the very start? In other words, God-cloak World Spiritists do not possess a difference in level?” Queen Mother Fox Immortal asked.

“No, that’s not the case. Not only are there different levels for God-cloak World Spiritists, but there are even more levels.”

“From weak to strong, they are respectively...”

“... White Dragon Mark, Gray Dragon Mark, Blue Dragon Mark, Purple Dragon Mark, Royal Dragon Mark, Immortal Dragon Mark, Exalted Dragon Mark and Saint Dragon Mark,” Grandmaster Liangqiu said.

“There’s actually nine levels? Doesn’t that just so happen to correspond to the nine ranks for martial cultivation realms?”

“In that case, does it mean that God-cloak World Spiritists truly possess identical strength to Half God-level martial cultivators?”

At that moment, Queen Mother Fox Immortal and Wuming Xingyun both had astonished expressions on their faces.

They had been completely infatuated with world spirit techniques. Compared to martial cultivation, they were more fond of world spirit techniques.

Thus, to them, becoming a Half God-level martial cultivator was not as appealing as becoming a God-cloak World Spiritist.

However, they knew that it was widely known and accepted that world spiritists were inferior to martial cultivators.

If God-cloak World Spiritists truly possessed power on par with Half God-level martial cultivators, it would be very gratifying for them.

Although they felt that it would be impossible for them to reach that God-cloak realm in their lifetimes, it at least illustrated that as long as a world spiritist’s level reached supremacy, they would be strong enough to contend against martial cultivators, and also possess god-like powers.

“How can the two of you remain so calm?” Suddenly, Queen Mother Fox Immortal looked at Liangqiu Chengfeng and Grandmaster Long Xuan.

Compared to Wuming Xingyun and her excitement, Liangqiu Chengfeng and Grandmaster Long Xuan did not have much of a reaction.

“I am able to understand Liangqiu Chengfeng. After all, he has followed Grandmaster Liangqiu since he was young. Thus, it would not be surprising if he knows what Grandmaster Liangqiu knows.”

“However, Long Xuan, why are you pretending to be calm? Are you saying that you already knew about all these things?” Queen Mother Fox Immortal looked at Grandmaster Long Xuan with a look of contempt.

What Grandmaster Liangqiu had told them, was something that they’d asked him all the time in the past, only for him to refuse to reveal it to them.

The reason why Grandmaster Liangqiu was willing to tell them about those things, was purely because he was in a cheerful mood.

Thus, to them, God-cloak World Spiritist was a very mysterious realm that they had absolutely no understanding of.

Since even she did not understand it, Queen Mother Fox Immortal naturally felt that Grandmaster Long Xuan also didn’t understand it.

“Did you think that everyone would be as ignorant as you, and not know about common knowledge like this?” Grandmaster Long Xuan looked to Queen Mother Fox Immortal and smiled. His smile was very mocking.

“Oh-ho, aren’t you high-spirited? In that case, why don’t you tell me where you learned about those things?”

“Don’t you tell me you learned it from Grandmaster Liangqiu, for it would be impossible for Grandmaster Liangqiu to tell you these things. It would also be impossible for Liangqiu Chengfeng to be the one,” Queen Mother Fox Immortal said.

“I didn’t mention it in the past because I feared that I might end up misguiding you all. After all, they were merely hearsay for me too. I didn’t know if they were true or not,” Grandmaster Liangqiu explained.

“Grandmaster Liangqiu, you don’t have to overthink it. What you said... is the truth. God-cloak World Spiritists do indeed possess the power to contend against Half God-level martial cultivators,” Compared to Grandmaster Liangqiu, Grandmaster Long Xuan was extremely certain as he spoke.

“What makes you so certain?” Queen Mother Fox Immortal rolled her eyes at Grandmaster Long Xuan.

“Not only am I certain, if I must be frank, I might even know more than Grandmaster Liangqiu,” Grandmaster Long Xuan said.

Hearing those words, in addition to Queen Mother Fox Immortal and the others, even Grandmaster Liangqiu looked at Grandmaster Long Xuan with a change in expression.

“Grandmaster Long Xuan, you really know more about God-cloak World Spiritists?” Grandmaster Liangqiu seemed to be very interested in God-cloak World Spiritists.

“Grandmaster, how could you believe his words?” Queen Mother Fox Immortal laughed.

“I am telling the truth. Grandmaster... what you know are rumors, whereas what I know is extremely reliable,” Grandmaster Long Xuan said.

“Very well, why don’t you tell us about it then?” Queen Mother Fox Immortal looked to Grandmaster Long Xuan with a mocking gaze.

“Did you not discover that the nine levels of God-cloak World Spiritist just so happen to correspond to White-cloak, Gray-cloak, Blue-cloak, Purple-cloak, Gold-cloak, Royal-cloak, Immortal-cloak, Exalted-cloak and Saint-cloak, the world spiritist realms that world spiritists have had to journey through?” Grandmaster Long Xuan asked.

“Is there even a need for you to mention that? Who couldn’t tell?” Queen Mother Fox Immortal said.

“Then, here’s the issue. Since there’s White Dragon Mark all the way till Saint Dragon Mark, where’s God Dragon Mark?” Grandmaster Long Xuan asked.

“How would I know? It’s not like I know anything about God-cloak World Spiritists. Since you said you know, why don’t you let us hear it?” Queen Mother Fox Immortal said.

“The answer is very simple. God-cloak World Spiritist is not the strongest realm a world spiritist can reach. There’s another realm above God-cloak,” Grandmaster Long Xuan said.

“Oh?” Hearing those words, not only did Grandmaster Liangqiu and the others’ eyes brighten, but even Queen Mother Fox Immortal, who didn’t believe Grandmaster Long Xuan, revealed an interested look in her eyes.

“There’s another realm above God-cloak?” Grandmaster Liangqiu questioned.

“Grandmaster Liangqiu, there is indeed another realm above God-cloak. It is a realm capable of contending against True God-level martial cultivators,” Grandmaster Long Xuan said.

“What sort of realm is it?” Grandmaster Liangqiu asked.

“True Dragon World Spiritist,” Grandmaster Long Xuan said.

Chapter 3421 - Person Who Breached The Formation

“True Dragon World Spiritist?” Hearing those words, Grandmaster Liangqiu’s expression became complicated. His expression appeared to be one deep contemplation.

It was not only Grandmaster Liangqiu. Both Liangqiu Chengfeng and Wuming Xingyun reacted in the same manner as Grandmaster Liangqiu. They began to reflect upon Grandmaster Long Xuan’s words.

After a good while, Grandmaster Liangqiu suddenly sighed. “In that case, it would appear that even though we’ve trained for so long and believed that we were standing at the apex, we are actually... only seeing the tip of the iceberg, and are still far away from the actual apex.”

“Oh my, Grandmaster Liangqiu, did you all really believe his nonsense? Don’t you all know who that Long Xuan is?”

“He’s just like that Ox-nosed Old Daoist. Apart from boasting, he knows nothing else. I truly wonder how someone like him managed to become a Saint-cloak World Spiritist,” Queen Mother Fox Immortal said.

Hearing what the Queen Mother Fox Immortal said, both Liangqiu Chengfeng and Wuming Xingyun felt her words to make a lot of sense.

Thinking about the things that Grandmaster Long Xuan had done in the past, he was indeed very unreliable. However, they were unable to make

themselves distrust his words completely. As such, they still doubted somewhat.

However, Grandmaster Liangqiu was still pondering with twinkling eyes.

“Long Xuan, where did you learn those things?” Grandmaster Liangqiu asked.

“A senior mentioned it to me. However, I am unable to reveal that senior’s name,” Grandmaster Long Xuan said.

“Grandmaster, you should stop bothering to ask him about it anymore. He’s lying to you. In the Ancestral Martial Starfield, you are the one with the highest level of achievements in terms of world spirit techniques. Yet, not even you know about those things. Thus, how could he possibly know about it?” Queen Mother Fox Immortal said.

“Old Granny Fox Immortal, I’ll tell you this: in this world, there are people more talented than oneself. Although the Ancestral Martial Starfield controls many worlds, it’s simply unworthy of even being compared to the formidable major powers of the vast and boundless world of martial cultivators,” Grandmaster Long Xuan said.

“Aiyoh, you think you’re the only one who knows that? I also know about the vast and boundless martial cultivation world. However, which of us have ever seen it?”

“Not to mention the Martial Gods and True Gods, have you ever met a Half God-level cultivator? Wait... you...” Suddenly, Queen Mother Fox Immortal seemed to recall something. Then, her expression changed enormously. She suddenly shouted explosively and with great fury, “Who were you calling Old Granny?!!!!!!”

After shouting those words, Queen Mother Fox Immortal unleashed her oppressive might that swept toward Grandmaster Long Xuan. She was really planning to fight him.

“Rumble~~~”

However, right at the moment when her oppressive might was heard, a loud explosion sounded from afar.

Accompanying the loud explosion, the ground started to tremble violently. Even Queen Mother Fox Immortal and the others were nearly unable to stand firm.

At that moment, the five looked to one another. Simultaneously, they said, "It's from the direction of the grand formation."

The loud explosion did come from the grand formation...

Currently, the majestic grand formation set up by the World Spiritist Immortal King was shattering and crumbling.

"What's going on? Could it be... the grand formation has been breached?"

As the people of the younger generation gathered outside the grand formation saw the shattering pieces of the spirit formation, astonishment filled their faces.

The reason for that was because the scene before them was no longer only spectacular, but it was shocking to their very hearts.

That grand formation was set up by the World Spiritist Immortal King. Till that moment, no one had been able to breach it.

However, at that moment, it had started to collapse. What did it mean?

"Woosh, woosh, woosh, woosh, woosh~~~"

At that moment, five figures flew over. It was Grandmaster Liangqiu and the others.

"Grandmaster, what is going on?"

Upon seeing the five, Tang Zhenghao and the other people of the younger generation immediately stepped forth to question them.

"The grand formation has likely been breached," Grandmaster Liangqiu said.

"Ah? It really is caused by the grand formation being breached?" The people of the younger generation actually already had that guess in their minds. Upon hearing Grandmaster Liangqiu's words, their guess was verified.

Merely, the answer was simply too astonishing.

Could such a powerful grand formation really be breached because of them, people of the younger generation?

At that moment, Grandmaster Liangqiu and the others raised their heads and looked to the sky.

Seeing that, the people of the younger generation also raised their heads and looked to the sky.

The grand formation was still crumbling. However, that gown was still floating in midair. It showed no signs of descending.

“Haha, with the grand formation breached, that Nine Dragons Saint Cloak shall be this Queen Mother’s,” suddenly, a figure soared into the sky. It was Queen Mother Fox Immortal.

“That damned woman actually rushed out first!” Grandmaster Long Xuan cursed in rage upon seeing that. He immediately soared into the sky and rushed after Queen Mother Fox Immortal.

However, he was still a moment too late. At their level, even though the Nine Dragons Saint Cloak was very far away, it was a distance that they could reach in an instant.

Queen Mother Fox Immortal had seized the opportunity and arrived before the Nine Dragons Saint Cloak first.

“Haha, treasure, you’re mine now.”

Queen Mother Fox Immortal was wild with joy. Even her laughter became somewhat sinister. As she laughed with joy, she extended her hand toward the Nine Dragons Saint Cloak.

“Zzzzz~”

However, when Queen Mother Fox Immortal’s hand came in contact with the Nine Dragons Saint Cloak, the Nine Dragons Saint Cloak suddenly started to shine. As for Queen Mother Fox Immortal, she let out a scream, and immediately distanced herself from the Nine Dragons Saint Cloak. n0Ve-L&-In

Seeing that, Grandmaster Long Xuan immediately halted. He questioned, “Old Granny Fox Immortal, what happened?”

“Damn it. Even though the grand formation has been breached, the formation guarding the Nine Dragons Saint Cloak still exists,” Queen Mother Fox Immortal said as she grabbed the hand that she had used to touch the Nine Dragons Saint Cloak earlier.

At that moment, everyone could see that Queen Mother Fox Immortal’s hand was actually charred black.

That was not an ordinary burn. If it were an ordinary burn, a world spiritist like Queen Mother Fox Immortal couldn’t possibly be in such pain, or be unable to treat the wound.

“Let me have a look,” Grandmaster Liangqiu arrived beside Queen Mother Fox Immortal and began to treat her injury.

“Heavens! Isn’t that Dragon Mark?!”

“Heavens! Grandmaster Liangqiu is already a Dragon Mark Saint-cloak World Spiritist?”

“This is great, this is truly great. Our Ancestral Martial Starfield finally possesses a Dragon Mark Saint-cloak World Spiritist!!!”

After Grandmaster Liangqiu unleashed his spirit power, the people of the younger generation finally noticed that Grandmaster Liangqiu’s spirit power had dragon veined patterns flowing through it.

At that moment, the crowd were all overjoyed. Some among them even began to congratulate Grandmaster Liangqiu.

After all, there were no Dragon Mark Saint-cloak World Spiritists in the entire Ancestral Martial Starfield before. To the entire Ancestral Martial Starfield, this was a happy occasion.

Grandmaster Liangqiu would naturally not bother to pay attention to those people of the younger generation. Instead, he continued to focus on treating Queen Mother Fox Immortal’s injury.

Even though he was already a Dragon Mark Saint-cloak World Spiritist, that injury was still very difficult to treat. He could only bring relief for the pain, and could not help Queen Mother Fox Immortal recover completely in a short period of time.

“Grandmaster, it would appear that World Spiritist Immortal King was truly a legendary God-cloak World Spiritist. Otherwise, I wouldn’t be injured to such a state,” Queen Mother Fox Immortal said.

“Indeed. It would appear that an extraordinarily grand individual came to our Ancestral Martial Starfield in the past,” Grandmaster Liangqiu smiled.

“Grandmaster, the grand formation has been breached, why is the Nine Dragons Saint Cloak’s defensive formation still present?” Queen Mother Fox Immortal asked.

“That’s very simple. The person who breached the grand formation wasn’t you,” Grandmaster Long Xuan said.

Queen Mother Fox Immortal cast a glare at Grandmaster Long Xuan. Then, she looked back to Grandmaster Liangqiu, who was treating her injury, “Grandmaster, why don’t you give it a try?”

However, Grandmaster Liangqiu shook his head, “This old man wouldn’t do.”

“Who would then?” Queen Mother Fox Immortal asked.

Grandmaster Liangqiu didn’t say anything. Instead, he looked below.

He was looking to the place where Chu Feng and the others had entered.

Chapter 3422 - Nine Dragons Saint Cloak Recognizing Its Master

Everyone was able to hear Grandmaster Liangqiu.

As such, everyone turned their gazes towards the location where Grandmaster Liangqiu was looking.

If the person who had breached the grand formation wasn’t Grandmaster Liangqiu, it would mean that it could only be those people of the younger generation that had entered the grand formation. As for which among them had breached the grand formation, the Nine Dragons Saint Cloak would reveal the answer.

“There are signs of activity.”

Suddenly, Grandmaster Longxuan revealed a cheerful look.

An aura began to appear at the location where they were looking. Even though it was very faint, people of their caliber were still capable of seeing it.

The aura grew more and more intense. Soon, it turned into spirit power, and took the form of a spirit formation gate.

After the spirit formation gate appeared, several figures flew out from it. As for those people, they were none other than Chu Feng and the others.

“Where... are we now?”

After Chu Feng and the others appeared, Linghu Tiemian and the others were still puzzled.

“What’s going on with Linghu Tiemian and the others?”

Seeing the strange behavior from Linghu Tiemian and the others, the people of the younger generation all revealed looks of confusion.

“Chu Feng, Linghu Hongfei, what’s going on with them?”

At that moment, Grandmaster Liangqiu and the others arrived before Chu Feng.

As Chu Feng and Linghu Hongfei were the only ones that were still acting normally, they could only ask them what was going on.

“Grandmaster Liangqiu, so you were also present? That’s truly great.”

“Earlier, we entered the spirit formation gate opened by our spirit formation swords. After entering it, although we gained power, everyone was met with a backlash whilst assimilating with the power. Right now, they all seem to have suffered short-term memory loss. They will need some time to recover. However, with Grandmaster present, they should be able to recover quickly,” Linghu Hongfei said.

Hearing those words, Chu Feng felt helpless.

Those were all things that Chu Feng had told Linghu Hongfei. Never did he expect for Linghu Hongfei to rush to announce them.

Although Chu Feng felt admiration for Linghu Hongfei's ability to hide his true personality, his impression in Chu Feng's heart was becoming worse and worse.

Linghu Hongfei was not only a shameless and despicable hypocrite, but he was actually also a person who enjoyed showing off for fake profit.

Chu Feng truly wondered how many tricks he had secretly used to obtain his current achievements and reputation.

"That really is the case. Fret not, I will treat them," after observing them, Grandmaster Liangqiu discovered what Linghu Hongfei said to be very correct. Thus, he began to help treat the thirteen youngster's injuries.

"Grandmaster, you..."

Linghu Hongfei's expression changed upon seeing the spirit power released by Grandmaster Liangqiu. Then, he took a glance at Chu Feng, and felt increasingly upset.

He knew of Grandmaster Liangqiu and the others' scheme, and also knew that Grandmaster Liangqiu being able to become a Dragon Mark Saint-cloak World Spiritist was related to them.

To be exact, it was related to Chu Feng.

Originally, it should have been him. Unfortunately, Chu Feng had appeared and snatched away all that would have belonged to him.

"Wuuu~~~"

After being treated by Grandmaster Liangqiu, the crowd finally regained their awareness.

After regaining their awareness, the first person they saw was Grandmaster Liangqiu, who was treating their injuries, as well as the spirit power he emitted.

Upon seeing the Dragon Mark Saint-level spirit power, the crowd were all pleasantly surprised. In terms of feeling the most joyous, it would be none other than the Liangqiu Sisters.

“Master, we... heavens, master you... you became a Dragon Mark Saint-cloak World Spiritist?!”

“Congratulations Master, Congratulations Master.”

The Liangqiu Sisters had just regained their memory, and were still somewhat muddle-headed. However, upon seeing the spirit power emitted by Grandmaster Liangqiu, the two of them were immediately wild with joy.

“The two of you have gained considerably this time around too,” Grandmaster Liangqiu spoke with a smile.

Hearing those words, the Liangqiu Sisters were at first startled, and somewhat confused. However, they soon came to understand his words, and immediately released their spirit power.

At that moment, although the Liangqiu Sisters’ spirit power was still Exalted-level, they were no longer covered in Insect Mark veined patterns. Instead, they had become Snake Mark patterns.

“We’ve made a breakthrough! Our spirit power also had a breakthrough!” Upon seeing their spirit power, the Liangqiu Sisters became even more excited.

Seeing that, the others immediately released their spirit power too.

Apart from the Liangqiu Sisters, Wuma Shengjie and Tantai Xing’er both managed to make a breakthrough, and become Snake Mark Exalted-cloak World Spiritists.

However, the others did not manage to make a breakthrough. Even Linghu Yueyue, the person with the strongest talent for world spirit techniques among them, didn’t make a breakthrough.

“What is going on? It’s one thing for us to fail to make a breakthrough, but why would you also fail to make a breakthrough, Yueyue?” Linghu Tiemian had a confused look on his face.

At that moment, Linghu Yueyue didn’t say anything. Instead, she looked at Chu Feng.

Whilst others might not have understood her sudden glance toward Chu Feng, Tantai Xing'er immediately understood what was going on.

"Young master Chu Feng, many thanks," Tantai Xing'er arrived before Chu Feng and expressed her thanks

"Young master Chu Feng, thanks for this time," Liangqiu Lanyue also walked over to Chu Feng to express her thanks.

Liangqiu Hongyue also leaped over to Chu Feng. With a beaming smile, she patted Chu Feng's shoulder. "Chu Feng, it would appear that we sisters owe you another one."

Even Wuma Shengjie looked at Chu Feng, and bluntly said, "Thanks."

If the crowd didn't understand what was going on before, they all understood now.

It would appear that the fact that Wuma Shengjie, the Liangqiu Sisters and Tantai Xing'er were able to make a breakthrough had something to do with Chu Feng.

It was due to Chu Feng's help that they were able to smoothly make a breakthrough.

Suddenly, Liangqiu Hongyue asked with a look of curiosity, "Chu Feng, in that case, what level is your spirit power at now?"

Hearing that, Wuma Shengjie, Tantai Xing'er and even Linghu Yueyue and the others all looked at him with curiosity.

The Liangqiu Sisters, Wuma Shengjie and Tantai Xing'er were able to make a breakthrough in world spirit techniques with Chu Feng's help. Normally, it would mean that Chu Feng's own world spirit techniques must've experienced a breakthrough too.

Faced with the curious Liangqiu Hongyue, Chu Feng smiled and said, "Take a guess."

"Tsk, trying to beat around the bush? Did you think I wouldn't know if you refused to tell?" Liangqiu Hongyue curled her lips and looked towards

Grandmaster Liangqiu, "Master, quickly, tell me what Chu Feng's current level is."

Grandmaster Liangqiu smiled and stroked his beard. "It's better that you ask young friend Chu Feng. Even this old man is unable to determine what level his world spirit techniques are at."

"Ah? Even Master is unable to see through him?"

"This guy, he couldn't possibly... have managed to make a breakthrough to Saint-cloak, right?" Liangqiu Hongyue had a look of amazement. Besides becoming a Saint-cloak World Spiritist, it would be impossible for her master, with his strength, to not be able to determine what level Chu Feng's world spirit techniques were at.

Once Liangqiu Hongyue's words were spoken, the crowd were all astonished.

Saint-cloak?

If Chu Feng broke through to Saint-cloak, wouldn't the youngest Saint-cloak World Spiritist be Chu Feng?

Then, what about Linghu Hongfei?

"Humph, how could that be? Even if someone is able to become a Saint-cloak World Spiritist, that person must be our clan's Linghu Hongfei. How could Chu Feng possibly be able to become a Saint-cloak World Spiritist?" Linghu Tiemian spoke loudly.

Once he finished saying those words, the other people of the younger generation present also felt his words to be very reasonable.

If Linghu Hongfei weren't present, then, with Chu Feng's performance, the crowd would be able to accept it if he were to become a Saint-cloak World Spiritist.

However, should Linghu Hongfei be present, Chu Feng would definitely not be able to obtain such an opportunity.

"Buzz~~~"

Right at that moment, a sudden ray of light sprinkled down from the sky.

Sensing the dazzling light that suddenly sprinkled down, everyone raised their eyes.

Upon doing so, the crowd present all felt extremely excited and nervous.

The grand formation set up by the World Spiritist Immortal King had been breached. Yet, the Nine Dragons Saint Cloak was still present.

Currently, the extremely valuable Nine Dragons Saint Cloak that not even the Queen Mother Fox Immortal was able to touch had actually moved.

Not only did it move, it was even gently descending from the sky.

Furthermore, the direction where it was descending was where Linghu Hongfei was standing.

Chapter 3423 - Brainless

“Sure enough, the one who became our Ancestral Martial Starfield’s youngest Saint-cloak World Spiritist is Hongfei!”

Seeing the Nine Dragons Saint Cloak descending toward Linghu Hongfei, the Linghu Heavenly Clan’s younger generations all became endlessly excited. Unable to contain themselves, they reacted with unrestrained emotions, as if they were waiting to witness the arrival of a historic moment.

However, Grandmaster Liangqiu and the others revealed surprised looks on their faces.

The way they saw it, the person who had breached the formation was Chu Feng. Thus, the person who would obtain the Nine Dragons Saint Cloak should be Chu Feng.

Thus, why would the Nine Dragons Saint Cloak be floating toward Linghu Hongfei?!!!

Could it be that some sort of unforeseen event had happened afterwards?

Could it be that the person who had breached the grand formation was Linghu Hongfei instead of Chu Feng?

In fact, it was not only Grandmaster Liangqiu and the others who were surprised; even Linghu Hongfei was very surprised.

Compared to Grandmaster Liangqiu and the others, Linghu Hongfei himself knew very well that the final victor in the grand formation was Chu Feng, and not himself.

As such, he did not understand why the Nine Dragons Saint Cloak was floating toward him, and not Chu Feng.

The speed at which the Nine Dragons Saint Cloak descended was very slow. The closer it approached, the slower its speed became.

The slower the speed of descent was, the more nervous the crowd became. This was especially true for Linghu Hongfei. Although he was always a calm and unflustered person, he was actually unable to contain his emotions at that moment.

“What’s going on here? Could it be that even though it was Chu Feng who obtained the power, it was instead me who was acknowledged by the Nine Dragons Saint Cloak?”

“That must be the case. It would appear that I haven’t lost yet. I haven’t lost yet.”

In the beginning, he was skeptical. However, as the Nine Dragons Saint Cloak grew closer and closer, Linghu Hongfei became practically certain that it was coming toward him.

Because of that, he became particularly excited.

Even if he failed to become a Saint-cloak World Spiritist, if he were to obtain the acknowledgement of the Nine Dragons Saint Cloak, he would obtain honor not at all inferior to becoming a Saint-cloak World Spiritist. In fact, people would feel even greater admiration and envy toward him.

After all, that was... one of the Ancestral Martial Starfield’s three remaining Great Eccentrics’ Remnants.

Oh how great of an honor it would be to have been able to breach an Eccentric’s Remnant.

However, after the Nine Dragons Saint Cloak descended before Linghu Hongfei, it did not stop. Instead, it flew past him, and floated towards Chu Feng.

“This?!”

“.....”

“Damn it!”

“God damn it!”

“Even you dared to toy with me!!!”

Linghu Hongfei came to a sudden realization upon witnessing that scene. It turned out that the Nine Dragons Saint Cloak was toying with him.

This caused Linghu Hongfei, who was originally filled with endless excitement, to once again fall into an abyss of pain and suffering, making him feel particularly uncomfortable and displeased.

Linghu Hongfei’s heart was already driven mad with anger. However, on the surface, he still maintained a completely unaffected expression. This was what brought the greatest suffering to him.

“How could this be?”

Linghu Tiemian and the others who did not know the truth of the matter were even more confused upon seeing that.

The way they saw it, the Nine Dragons Saint Cloak belonged to none other than Linghu Hongfei. There could only be one possible explanation if the Nine Dragons Saint Cloak didn’t belong to Linghu Hongfei... someone was cheating!!!

“Chu Feng, what sort of despicable and shameless trick have you used to lure the Nine Dragons Saint Cloak over to you?!” Firmly believing that the Nine Dragons Saint Cloak belonged to Linghu Hongfei, Linghu Tiemian actually lashed out at Chu Feng.

He was convinced, that Chu Feng had used despicable means to make the Nine Dragons Saint Cloak float towards him instead.

However, Chu Feng simply ignored Linghu Tiemian's criticism and call to question.

The reason for that was because Chu Feng's attention had been caught by the Nine Dragons Saint Cloak.

It was not only his gaze that was captured by it. At that moment, the power within Chu Feng's body, the power he had obtained from the hidden path, and the power he had obtained from the assimilation of the black gaseous flames were all reacting.

To Chu Feng, what was approaching him was not merely a world spiritist cloak. Instead, it was more like a strong power that was planning to assimilate with him.

No, it wasn't like a strong power, because the Nine Dragons Saint Cloak really did contain an enormous power within it!!! nOVe-Lb-In

"Shameless and despicable bastard! Never have I, Linghu Tiemian, met someone as shameless as you!" Seeing that Chu Feng had ignored him and was waiting for the Nine Dragons Saint Cloak to approach him with a look of anticipation, Linghu Tiemian was immediately enraged. He began to walk toward Chu Feng aggressively. From his appearance, he seemed to want to attack Chu Feng.

It was not only Linghu Tiemian. Apart from Linghu Hongfei and Linghu Yueyue, all of the other Linghu Heavenly Clan's younger generations began to approach Chu Feng aggressively.

"What are you all trying to do?" Seeing that, Wuma Shengjie's body shifted, and blocked their path.

"Step aside! This matter has nothing to do with you!" Linghu Tiemian said.

"Your business has nothing to do with me. However, his business is my business," Wuma Shengjie's face became increasingly cold. She seemed to be indicating that she would become impolite should they dare to do anything reckless.

"Could you not tell that the Nine Dragons Saint Cloak was planning to recognize Linghu Hongfei as its master? It was that Chu Feng who used despicable means to lure the Nine Dragons Saint Cloak over to him!"

“I cannot allow that Chu Feng to snatch away the Nine Dragons Saint Cloak! It does not belong to him!” Linghu Tiemian said.

“Snatch away?”

“What did you think the Nine Dragons Saint Cloak to be? Did you think that it was a fish that could be lured with bait?”

“That is the Nine Dragons Saint Cloak! If it were something that could be obtained so easily, snatched away so easily, how could it remain in the grand formation for so many years, unobtained?” Wuma Shengjie sneered.

“What Wuma Shengjie says is very correct. Say, Linghu Tiemian, are you really that brainless?” Even Liangqiu Hongyue stood forth.

“That Chu Feng grasped some sort of power that allowed him to move about unrestrained in the grand formation. It’s not strange at all that he could control the Nine Dragons Saint Cloak,” Linghu Tiemian spoke coldly.

“That’s right. Chu Feng did do some unimaginable things.”

“Could it be that he really used that power to forcibly snatch away the Nine Dragons Saint Cloak that should belong to Linghu Hongfei?”

“If that’s the case, it would simply be too excessive!”

Hearing Linghu Tiemian’s words, there were actually many people that felt that it made a lot of sense.

At that moment, many people began to feel that Chu Feng was in the wrong.

“Excuse this old man for speaking forthrightly. Even if it’s through the use of some sort of special power, that’s still young friend Chu Feng’s personal capability.”

“If someone refuses to accept it, they can very well go and try to snatch away the Nine Dragons Saint Cloak. If anyone can snatch it away, it would belong to them.”

“However, I must warn you all beforehand. If some sort of accident is to occur, you all shall bear the responsibility for your own actions,” Grandmaster Long Xuan spoke coldly. Even he was unable to tolerate Linghu Tiemian’s behavior anymore.

“Grandmaster, you’re the one who said that,” Linghu Tiemian snorted coldly. Then, his body shifted. He leaped past Wuma Shengjie and flew toward the Nine Dragons Saint Cloak.

Actually, Wuma Shengjie could stop him. However, she did not stop him this time around.

After Grandmaster Long Xuan spoke, she had realized that it was not that easy to snatch away the Nine Dragons Saint Cloak. If Linghu Tiemian insisted on trying, he would only bring suffering upon himself.

“Wuuahh~~~”

Sure enough, when Linghu Tiemian touched the Nine Dragons Saint Cloak, he was immediately set ablaze. Then, a miserable scream was heard.

Seeing that, Linghu Hongfei and the others immediately rushed toward him.

However, Linghu Tiemian was already covered in flames. They simply did not dare to approach him.

“Step aside!”

Grandmaster Liangqiu approached and waved his sleeve. Finally, the flames were extinguished. However, Linghu Tiemian was completely scorched, and his aura very weak.

His injury was much more serious than the injury Queen Mother Fox Immortal had sustained earlier!!!

“This!!!”

The crowd were all deeply frightened upon witnessing that. Sure enough, the Nine Dragons Saint Cloak was not something that one could seize at will. Even if it had descended from midair by itself, one still could not act blasphemously toward it.

“Linghu Tiemian, turns out you really are brainless.”

Seeing Linghu Tiemian’s tragic look, Liangqiu Hongyue showed no signs of sympathy, and looked at him like she was looking at a fool.

Chapter 3424 - Receiving A Backlash

Suddenly, someone cried out in alarm. “Look, that Nine Dragons Saint Cloak is assimilating with Chu Feng!”

The Nine Dragons Saint Cloak should be worn on one’s body.

However, when the Nine Dragons Saint Cloak approached Chu Feng, it did not sit on his body like it was supposed to. Instead, like a spiritual item, it entered Chu Feng’s body and began to assimilate with him.

“Why would this be happening? Grandmaster, what is going on?”

“Why is the Nine Dragons Saint Cloak assimilating with Chu Feng?”

At that moment, the Linghu Heavenly Clansmen questioned Grandmaster Liangqiu with unreconciled expressions.

“Why is the Nine Dragons Saint Cloak assimilating with Chu Feng? Is there even a need to ask such a question?”

“Could it be that you all have never heard of ‘the person who breaches the formation shall receive the Saint Cloak?’”

“And you all were thinking about breaching this formation before?”
Grandmaster Liangqiu had a cold expression on his face.

“.....”

Hearing those words, the Linghu Heavenly Clansmen turned ashen.

Indeed, the person who breached the formation would receive the Saint Cloak.

And now, Chu Feng had obtained the Saint Cloak. What did it signify?

Chu Feng was the core to breaching the formation this time around!!!

It was not Linghu Hongfei.

“This guy, he’s actually the one who breached the grand formation?”

At that moment, it was not only the Linghu Heavenly Clan’s younger generations that were astonished. Tang Zhenghao was also looking at Chu Feng with a complicated expression.

After all, he was someone who had defeated Chu Feng before.

However, Chu Feng had become the most dazzling person present. Yet he... could only remain an unknown observer.

“Buzz~~~”

Right at that moment, the Nine Dragons Saint Cloak suddenly started to emit a dazzling white light. Chu Feng also started to emit white light from his body.

One could not see Chu Feng’s face, as it was covered in light. One could only see that he was currently wearing a cloak.

Not only was that cloak twinkling with light, but there were also nine dragons present on the cloak. Flowing through the nine dragons were spirit power.

That was... Saint-level spirit power!!!

“It’s actually Saint-level spirit power.”

“Master, could it be that Chu Feng has... already become a Saint-cloak World Spiritist?”

Liangqiu Hongyue looked at Grandmaster Liangqiu with an astonished expression.

It was not only her. Liangqiu Lanyue, Tantai Xing’er, Linghu Yueyue and Wuma Shengjie all felt extremely astonished.

They all knew that Chu Feng had most definitely made a breakthrough in his world spirit techniques. They just didn’t expect Chu Feng to make a breakthrough past Dragon Mark Exalted-cloak World Spiritist and become a Saint-cloak World Spiritist in a single stroke.

“It would appear that young friend Chu Feng has indeed become a Saint-cloak World Spiritist.”

“Saint-cloak World Spiritist, he actually really became a Saint-cloak World Spiritist?”

“The prophecy has been realized. Exalted Heavenly Fate’s prophecy has been realized.”

“The youngest Saint-cloak World Spiritist in the history of our Ancestral Martial Starfield really did emerge on the Ice Summit.”

At that moment, it was not only the people of the younger generation that were astonished. Those from the older generation also felt extremely excited.

In the entire Ancestral Martial Starfield, there were very few Saint-cloak World Spiritists.

As for a Saint-cloak World Spiritist as young as Chu Feng, there were simply none besides him.

To the entire Ancestral Martial Starfield, this was something of extraordinary significance.

That said, compared to Grandmaster Liangqiu and the other grand characters, the people from the younger generation were even more astonished.

They all thought that Linghu Hongfei would be the one to become the youngest Saint-cloak World Spiritist.

However, reality had revealed to them that the youngest Saint-cloak World Spiritist was actually Chu Feng.

Most importantly, Chu Feng had two other identities.

Firstly, he was Chu Xuanyuan’s son.

Next, he was very possibly the prophesied child that was destined to have a battle against Linghu Hongfei. n/.o//v./e)/ℓ--b.-1-.n

“Big brother Hongfei, did you...” Right at that moment, Linghu Yueyue looked at Linghu Hongfei. with grief filled eyes.

“It’s fine,” Linghu Hongfei understood Linghu Yueyue’s grief-filled gaze. He smiled and stroked her head. Then, he walked over to Chu Feng and clasped his fist. “Brother Chu Feng, congratulations.”

Hearing Linghu Hongfei’s words, many people of the younger generation nodded in approval.

“Linghu Hongfei is truly worthy of being our Ancestral Martial Starfield’s strongest person of the younger generation. His elegant demeanor is something rarely possessed.”

Even though Linghu Hongfei had failed to become the youngest Saint-cloak World Spiritist, and also failed to obtain the Nine Dragons Saint Cloak’s acknowledgement, praises for Linghu Hongfei were still sounding nonstop from the crowd.

Linghu Hongfei was still Linghu Hongfei.

Even though he had failed to obtain honor, he was still the brightest and most eye-catching person wherever he went.

“Wuuahh~~~”

Right at that moment, Linghu Tiemian let out a cry of pain.

Although Linghu Tiemian’s injury was not cured by Grandmaster Liangqiu’s treatment, he had managed to fall asleep.

Thus, his sudden cry of pain caught the crowd’s attention.

“Strange,” After observing Linghu Tiemian, Grandmaster Liangqiu’s expression changed.

Seeing that, Linghu Hongfei hurriedly asked, “Grandmaster, what’s wrong?”

“This is not caused by the Nine Dragons Saint Cloak’s injury. Instead, there’s something wrong with his soul. There’s a berserk power within his soul,” Grandmaster Liangqiu said.

“A berserk power? Why would there be a berserk power within his body?” Linghu Hongfei and the others were all confused.

However, right at that moment, Linghu Mingye, Linghu Lun, Mengyan Wushuang and Tongtian Yuanming, as well as the other two younger generations from the Tantai Heavenly Clan, all fell to the ground and started screaming in pain.

They were all people of the younger generation that had entered the grand formation.

“It’s the black flames! Grandmaster, this should be a backlash caused by the black flames,” Linghu Hongfei said.

“Black flames? But their assimilation with the black flames wasn’t deep. Why would they receive such a backlash?” Linghu Yueyue asked.

“Wuuu~~~”

However, right after her words left her mouth, she too revealed a look of pain.

Following that, the Liangqiu Sisters, Tantai Xing’er and Wuma Shengjie also revealed looks of pain.

Merely, compared to Linghu Tiemian and the others, the five of them had a much lesser degree of pain.

At that moment, Tang Zhenghao and the other members of the younger generation, as well as Grandmaster Liangqiu and the other older generations, all turned their eyes to Chu Feng and Linghu Hongfei.

“It would appear that the greater the degree one assimilates with that power, the lesser of a backlash one will receive. The reverse also holds true.”

“Otherwise, young friend Chu Feng and young friend Linghu wouldn’t be completely fine,” Grandmaster Liangqiu said.

Chapter 3425 - Seven Realms Sacred Mansion

“Grandmaster, is the backlash very serious? You should have a way to treat them, right?” Linghu Hongfei asked.

“It should be possible to alleviate their backlash,” As Grandmaster Liangqiu spoke, he began to set up a spirit formation to treat the younger generations.

“Wuuu~~~”

However, at the moment when Grandmaster Liangqiu began to treat Linghu Yueyue and the others, Tang Zhenghao and the others fell to the ground in pain.

Apart from Chu Feng and Linghu Hongfei, who were still completely fine, all of the people of the younger generation had fallen to the ground.

“What’s going on now? Didn’t they not enter the grand formation?” Seeing Tang Zhenghao and the others that were on the ground moaning in pain, Queen Mother Fox Immortal raised the question.

“It’s very normal for them to receive a backlash. Chengfeng, quickly, treat their injuries,” Grandmaster Liangqiu said.

When Grandmaster Liangqiu said that it was normal for them to receive a backlash, Queen Mother Fox Immortal and the others immediately understood what was going on.

Although Tang Zhenghao and the other people of the younger generation had not entered the World Spiritist Immortal King’s grand formation, they had put forth a lot of effort inside the palace spirit formation that they’d set up.

Although it was mostly thanks to Chu Feng’s outstanding service that they were able to make a breakthrough in world spirit techniques, they would not have been able to make a breakthrough had it not been for Tang Zhenghao and the others, who continued to activate the palace spirit formation to guide the power from the grand formation.

Thus, Tang Zhenghao and the others were actually sustaining a very intense power. As such, it was very normal for them to receive a backlash.

Merely, the backlash that they received was not caused by the grand formation. Instead, it was caused by the palace spirit formation set up by Queen Mother Fox Immortal and the others.

Thus, at that moment, not only did Liangqiu Chengfeng start to treat them, but Queen Mother Fox Immortal, Wuming Xingyun and Grandmaster Long Xuan also joined Liangqiu Chengfeng in treating Tang Zhenghao and the others.

After all, their backlash was caused by them.

At that moment, Linghu Hongfei walked over to Chu Feng and clasped his fist at Chu Feng again, “Brother Chu Feng, truly, congratulations.”

The reason he did that was because Chu Feng had ignored his congratulations earlier.

However, to his surprise, Chu Feng actually ignored his congratulations again.

“Brother Chu Feng, are you alright?”

The gaze with which Linghu Hongfei looked to Chu Feng had changed somewhat.

The reason why he had actually attempted to congratulate Chu Feng again was because he had noticed that Chu Feng was acting strangely.

Even though Chu Feng did not scream in pain, there was no response from him.

Ever since Chu Feng had assimilated with the Nine Dragons Saint Cloak, he has been covered completely in light. One simply could not see his face at all, much less his current expression.

In truth, something strange was indeed happening to Chu Feng. He had entered a dream.

Inside this dreamland, Chu Feng saw an old man.

Chu Feng was unable to see the old man’s appearance clearly. However, he was able to feel the aura emitted by the old man. It was simply too powerful, so powerful that it could obliterate everything.

It was a heroic aura that feared nothing in the entire world.

It was a tyrannical aura that cowed everyone in the entire world.

Chu Feng could tell that that old man should be the World Spiritist Immortal King.

Furthermore, he was most definitely not a Saint-cloak World Spiritist, but a legendary God-cloak World Spiritist. Otherwise... how could he possess such power?

Even though it was only an image, it was already so very powerful that one would not dare to show any disrespect towards it.

“The Nine Dragons Saint Cloak is not an ordinary world spiritist cloak. It is something that this old man constructed using the Nine Dragons Aura. Although it only contains a small amount of Nine Dragons Aura, it is still extremely extraordinary.”

“The treasure that this old man has personally created will definitely not be handed to ordinary individuals. If you’re an ordinary individual, even if you are to obtain it, you will not be able to use it.”

“However, if you are one day able to connect with the Nine Dragons Saint Cloak’s Nine Dragon Aura, it would mean that you are an extraordinary person. At that time, you will learn of the actual power of the Nine Dragons Saint Cloak.”

“Junior, if you are able to accomplish great things in the future, you can come and find me. I also wish to see what sort of person from the desolate Ancestral Martial Starfield is able to breach this old man’s spirit formation and obtain this old man’s treasure.”

“Remember, this old man is called the World Spiritist Immortal King. I will wait for you at the Seven Realms Sacred Mansion.”

“If you are able to arrive there one day, show them the imprint on your palm. Even if it’s the Seven Realms Sacred Mansion, no one will dare to stop you.”
n/.o//v./e)/l--b.-1-.n

After the World Spiritist Immortal King finished saying those words, he pointed at Chu Feng, and a ray of light, like an arrow, shot toward him.

At the same moment when the World Spiritist Immortal King raised his arm, Chu Feng’s arm also rose involuntarily. Chu Feng’s palm spread open, and was hit by the ray of light.

At that moment, Chu Feng felt his palm burning hot. He raised his head to look, and discovered that an imprint had appeared on his palm. That imprint appeared to be an ancient symbol.

Chu Feng did not understand what significance the imprint possessed. However, the name ‘Seven Realms Sacred Mansion,’ had raised a major wave in his heart.

How could Chu Feng not know what sort of place the Seven Realms Sacred Mansion was?

It was the ruler of the Seven Realms Galaxy, an actual colossal power situated within the vast and boundless martial cultivation world.

It was also the place where the strongest world spiritists in the entire martial cultivation world gathered.

However, if that was all there were to it, Chu Feng's heart would not have wavered like that.

The reason for Chu Feng's reaction was because... the Seven Realms Sacred Mansion was the place where his mother was imprisoned!!!

"Senior, you're someone from the Seven Realms Sacred Mansion?"

Chu Feng raised his head and looked to the World Spiritist Immortal King. His gaze had changed.

However, the World Spiritist Immortal King had already disappeared.

"I am truly foolish. That was nothing more than an image left behind by the World Spiritist Immortal King. If he's in the Seven Realms Sacred Mansion, he'll be extremely far from me. Even if he's a God-cloak World Spiritist, he will likely still not be able to leave an image that could connect to his consciousness."

As a world spiritist himself, Chu Feng knew very well what world spiritists were capable of.

Back in the Ancestral Martial Lower Realm's Nine Provinces Continent, Chu Feng had encountered an image left behind by a world spiritist in a remnant that had connected with that world spiritist's consciousness.

However, that was in the Ancestral Martial Lower Realm.

The Ancestral Martial Lower Realm not only possessed weak natural energies, but it also possessed a weak suppression of natural energies. Furthermore, its surface area was also relatively small.

If the current Chu Feng were to return to the Ancestral Martial Lower Realm, then, with his strength, he would be able to appear anywhere that he wanted to in nearly an instant.

He would possess power akin to gods. He would be able to do as he pleased.

However, that was impossible in the Upper Realms. In fact, it would be impossible even in the Ordinary Realms.

The reason for that was because of the different intensity of natural energies, the suppression of natural energies and the surface area between the different realms.

Because of that, even though one might possess the same level of cultivation and world spirit techniques, one would display different intensities of power.

Because of that, Chu Feng felt that it was only an image.

Chu Feng felt that the distance between galaxies was simply too vast. He felt that no matter how powerful a world spiritist might be, it would still be impossible for them to maintain a connection with their image over such a long distance.

“Grandmaster Liangqiu, what’s wrong with Chu Feng?”

At that moment, Wuming Xingyun also noticed that Chu Feng had been motionless ever since he had donned the Nine Dragons Saint Cloak. Thus, he questioned Grandmaster Liangqiu through a voice transmission.

“I think that the World Spiritist Immortal King must’ve left something for Chu Feng to comprehend.”

“It is also possible that Chu Feng is overjoyed from obtaining the Nine Dragons Saint Cloak.”

“After all, becoming a Saint-cloak World Spiritist was already an exceptional accomplishment.”

“That’s even more the case now, since he has also obtained the Nine Dragons Saint Cloak in addition to becoming a Saint-cloak World Spiritist,” Grandmaster Liangqiu said.

“What Grandmaster says is very true. To become a Saint-cloak World Spiritist at such a young age, that is something I dreamed about in my youth.”

“However, after I realized how powerful Saint-cloak World Spiritists were, I no longer had any hope for that dream.”

“After all, Saint-cloak World Spiritists were simply too powerful. Thus, I felt that dream to be simply impossible to realize.”

“I truly never imagined that, after all these years, the dream that I could not achieve was realized by someone else,” Wuming Xingyun spoke with great admiration.

The reason why he was acting like that was because he, as a Saint-cloak World Spiritist, knew very well just how powerful Saint-cloak World Spiritists were!!!

Chapter 3426 - The Disappeared Chu Feng

“Damn it. Could it be that I’ve lost my freedom of movement after I obtained the Nine Dragons Saint Cloak?”

Chu Feng had awoken from the dream and regained consciousness.

However, he was frowning.

Although he was covered in light and appeared to be a humanoid body of light, his sight and hearing were completely fine.

As such, he was able to see and hear everything going on around him.

However, Chu Feng was surprised to discover that, apart from regaining consciousness, he was unable to move at all. His body was actually restricted. He was unable to even open his mouth to speak.

He was able to clearly sense that it was none other than the Nine Dragons Saint Cloak that was restricting his body.

“Woosh~~~”

Suddenly, Chu Feng’s body shifted. Once his body started to move, Grandmaster Liangqiu, Liangqiu Chengfeng and the others all revealed a huge change in their expression.

The reason for that was because Chu Feng had instantly disappeared the moment he moved.

“Grandmaster, why would young friend Chu Feng... disappear?” Grandmaster Long Xuan asked.

“He has left. He is no longer here,” Grandmaster Liangqiu said.

“No longer here? Where has he gone?” Queen Mother Fox Immortal asked.

Grandmaster Liangqiu did not answer. He suddenly stood up and said, “I’ll leave this place to you all.”

Then, Grandmaster Liangqiu’s body shifted, and he disappeared.

Grandmaster Liangqiu left urgently. Everyone could tell that.

After Chu Feng disappeared, it was not only Grandmaster Liangqiu who became anxious. There was another person that became anxious. He was... Grandmaster Long Xuan.

“Old Granny Fox Immortal, I’m leaving these young friends to you all,” After Grandmaster Long Xuan left those words, his body also shifted, and he disappeared.

“Hey! Why are you in a rush too?”

Queen Mother Fox Immortal spoke loudly. However, she did not receive a response from Grandmaster Long Xuan.

They all knew that Grandmaster Liangqiu, Grandmaster Long Xuan and Chu Feng had all left.

As for where they went, no one knew.

.....

Outside the Ice Summit. The place was already packed with people.

The great majority of the people were gathered there because of Exalted Heavenly Fate’s prophecy.

Since the youngest Saint-cloak World Spiritist in the history of the Ancestral Martial Starfield was going to appear on the Ice Summit, they all wanted to know who that person was.

The crowd were all discussing spiritedly and guessing amongst themselves as to who that person would be.

“Don’t bother guessing, the answer is obvious, the youngest Saint-cloak World Spiritist will definitely be Linghu Hongfei. Apart from him, no one could

possibly accomplish such a feat,” Someone spoke with an expression of certainty.

That was actually what the majority of the people present thought.

After all, when thinking of the youngest Saint-cloak World Spiritist candidate, the first person that came to their minds was the person with the strongest talent.

Amongst the current younger generations, who besides Linghu Hongfei could possibly be capable of obtaining that title?

“Whilst it is true that Linghu Hongfei’s talent in martial cultivation is very strong, it wouldn’t necessarily mean that he will become the youngest Saint-cloak World Spiritist, no?”

“After all, Linghu Hongfei has already announced that he will not participate in this year’s selection of the Ancestral Martial Decastars. Thus, perhaps he’s not here at all. If he didn’t even come here, how could he be the Saint-cloak World Spiritist that will emerge on the Ice Summit?” There were also people that had different opinions.

“That’s true. I’ve also heard that Linghu Hongfei has announced that he will not participate in this year’s selection for the Ancestral Martial Decastars. In that case, it would mean that the youngest Saint-cloak World Spiritist would be someone else. Who could it be?”

“If it’s not Linghu Hongfei, it’s very possible for it to be either Liangqiu Hongyue or her sister, Liangqiu Lanyue. After all, those sisters are Grandmaster Liangqiu’s personal disciples. whilst I do not dare to speak about their other capabilities, they are definitely unmatched amongst the younger generations in terms of their world spirit techniques.”

“That’s not true, no? Don’t you all forget about the Linghu Heavenly Clan’s Linghu Yueyue. That girl’s world spirit techniques are not at all inferior to the Liangqiu Sisters. In fact, her world spirit techniques might even be above the Liangqiu Sisters. After all, even Grandmaster Liangqiu wanted to take her as his disciple back then.”

“You are all wrong. Let me tell you all this, the one to become the youngest Saint-cloak World Spiritist isn’t one of Grandmaster Liangqiu’s two disciples, or Linghu Yueyue. Instead, it’s someone that you all have never imagined.”

Right at that moment, someone appeared among the crowd and rejected everyone's guesses.

"Old Monster, what brought you here?" Upon seeing that person, many people's expressions changed. As they were all people with status, they all knew one another. Thus, they all knew that person too.

"How could this old man possibly miss out on this distinguished assembly?" That old man said with a laugh.

"Old Monster, I've heard that you went to meet that Wuma Heavenly Clan's prophesied child."

"Furthermore, I've heard that even Liangqiu Chengfeng went to meet the prophesied child. Could it be that that member of the Wuma Heavenly Clan's younger generation, Wuma Shengjie, really possesses such exceptional talent?"

The crowd began to voice questions.

The old man that had just arrived was the headmaster of the Kunmen Sect. He was known as Old Monster Kunmen.

Not long ago, he had gone to the Wuma Heavenly Clan and witnessed what had happened in the Wuma Heavenly Clan's remnant.

It was precisely because he had witnessed what had happened that he rejected everyone's guesses.

"Wuma Shengjie does possess exceptional talent. He is a demon-level genius rarely seen in the Ancestral Martial Starfield."

"However, during my journey to the Wuma Heavenly Clan, I met someone else. That child's talent is extremely powerful. He has obtained very high levels of attainments in both martial cultivation and world spirit techniques."

"All the people that met him that day unanimously believed that he is the real prophesied child, the person who could compete against Linghu Hongfei."

"He is shining brightly, and no longer capable of being covered up. Thus, I think that he must've arrived here too, and will be destined to reveal his extraordinary talent."

“Because of that, this old man feels that if a person of the younger generation is to become a Saint-cloak World Spiritist, it would be none other than him,” Old Monster Kunmen said.

“Oh? There’s such a thing? Old Monster, why don’t you tell us who that person is then?”

Old Monster Kunmen’s words caught the interest of the crowd. One by one, they looked at him with curiosity.

Sensing the curiosity of the crowd, Old Monster Kunmun smiled in a deliberately mystifying manner. Then, he slowly said the following words, “Chu Xuanyuan’s son, Chu Feng.”

“What? Chu Xuanyuan’s son, Chu Feng?!”

Upon hearing those words, including the people that knew Old Monster Kunmen, even those that did not know him that were in the vicinity turned their gazes toward him.

The reason for that was because if anyone were to mention the name ‘Chu Xuanyuan’ in the Ancestral Martial Starfield, they would definitely capture the crowd’s attention.

Chapter 3427 - Appearing On The Ice Summit

After a moment of silence, loud bursts of laughter started being heard.

“Old Monster, that joke of yours is a bit too excessive.”

“Everyone knows Chu Xuanyuan’s son has already died.”

It turned out that the crowd simply did not believe Old Monster Kunmen. They all felt that he was joking with them.

“Chu Feng simply hasn’t died. Furthermore, that child’s talent is extremely strong. Although not as brilliant as Chu Xuanyuan back then, he is still definitely a rare demon-level genius. Likely, apart from Linghu Hongfei, no one among the current younger generations would be able to match him,” Old Monster Kunmen spoke with a deadpan expression.

“Humph. Old Monster, it’s fine to make jokes. However, if you are to take us as fools, it would be quite excessive.”

However, the crowd simply did not believe Old Monster Kunmen, and their smiling faces all turned gloomy.

Seeing their reaction, Old Monster Kunmen sighed and shook his head helplessly. He stopped trying to explain.

No matter what, Old Monster Kunmen was a person with some status. He was not someone fond of joking around. However, whenever he mentioned how astonishing Chu Feng was, apart from his closest friends, no one believed him.

Thus, Old Monster Kunmen was already accustomed to such a reaction from the crowd.

Sometimes, rumors would become true over time.

The rumors that Chu Feng had died had been in circulation for a very long time and people had talked about it all these years. As such, they had already accepted it as truth.. If someone were to suddenly emerge and say that Chu Feng was still alive, they would instead feel it to be a rumor.

“Look! What’s that?!”

Suddenly, cries of alarm sounded from the crowd. The alarmed sounds rapidly spread through the crowd. In merely a short moment, the vast crowd that covered both the sky and the ground were all covered in astonishment.

Under such circumstances, Old Monster Kunmen and the others soon noticed that something was actually flying down from the Ice Summit.

It was a body of light. It was very dazzling, and looked like a small-scale sun as it shone gloriously, bathing its surroundings in light. As soon as it appeared, the entire region became particularly bright.

The brightness was so intense that not even those cultivators were able to clearly see through it.

If those with weak cultivations were to stare directly at the bright light, they would definitely feel their eyes being dazzled with stinging pain.

“What is that?”

Due to Exalted Heavenly Fate's prophecy, the Ice Summit was deemed as a mysterious place. As such, the crowd were all surprised by the unknown source of light, that had suddenly appeared.

After all, that unknown light source itself was very strange to begin with.

The body of light only floated in midair for a short moment before the intense light it emitted started to wane.

At that moment, the actual appearance of the body of light appeared in the crowd's field of view.

"That seems to be a person. Why is he emitting light all over? Could it be... he's not human, but instead a monstrous beast? Or could it be that it's a natural oddity?"

"No, everyone, look carefully at the cloak that it's wearing. There are nine dragons on it. Furthermore, it's emitting Saint-level spirit power. Could it be... is that the legendary Nine Dragons Saint Cloak?"

"Nine Dragons Saint Cloak? Wasn't it said that the Nine Dragons Saint Cloak was merely an ordinary white cloak that floated above the grand formation and could not be obtained? Unless..."

"Heavens! Could it be that someone has managed to breach the grand formation and obtained the legendary Nine Dragons Saint Cloak?"

Suddenly, the sea of people that covered the sky and earth all burst into an uproar.

Everyone knew that the Nine Dragons Saint Cloak was a treasure left behind by the World Spiritist Immortal King. It was because of that treasure that the Ice Summit was known to be one of the Ancestral Martial Starfield's Three Great Eccentrics' Remnants.

The appearance of the Nine Dragons Saint Cloak meant that the grand formation had been breached, and that there would only be two Great Eccentrics' Remnants from that moment onward.

"Who is it that managed to breach the grand formation left behind by the World Spiritist Immortal King? According to the rumors... that World Spiritist Immortal King was a God-cloak World Spiritist."

“The many peak experts of our Ancestral Martial Starfield have all attempted to breach the formation before. However, they all ended up failing. Yet today, the grand formation was actually breached. Exactly who is capable of such a feat?”

“Look at those veined patterns. That’s Insect Mark spirit power. If it’s an Insect Mark Saint-cloak World Spiritist, our Ancestral Martial Starfield only has those few. Exactly which one of them was it?”

“I think that it should be Liangqiu Chengfeng. As Grandmaster Liangqiu’s disciple, he is the strongest amongst the Insect Mark Saint-cloak World Spiritists.”

“That shouldn’t be the case. Not even Grandmaster Liangqiu was able to breach the grand formation, so how could Liangqiu Chengfeng be able to?”

“That’s reasonable. In that case, exactly who is it?”

“Since a person capable of breaching the grand formation is not present within our Ancestral Martial Starfield, I think... that person is not someone from our Ancestral Martial Starfield.”

“What? It’s an outsider?”

“This...”

Upon reaching such a guess, the crowd’s excitement became complicated.

If it were someone from the Ancestral Martial Starfield that had managed to obtain the treasured Nine Dragons Saint Cloak, they would naturally be very excited. After all, it would mean that they’d witnessed a historic moment. Even if it wasn’t them that had obtained the treasure, they would still be able to boast about what they’d witnessed for the rest of their lives.

However, if the person that had breached the grand formation wasn’t someone from the Ancestral Martial Starfield, their excitement would immediately disappear.

As the saying went, one would not wish to let others obtain the goods from one’s family. As such, the people from the Ancestral Martial Starfield were naturally hopeful that their Ancestral Martial Starfield’s treasure would be obtained by someone from their Ancestral Martial Starfield.

If an outsider was to obtain their treasure, it would be very humiliating for the entire Ancestral Martial Starfield.

Whilst the crowd were all guessing, there were two figures hidden within the shadows and closely watching Chu Feng, who was standing in midair.

They were Grandmaster Liangqiu and Grandmaster Long Xuan.

The two of them had immediately chased after Chu Feng the moment they discovered that he had disappeared, but they had never expected that they would find him there.

Upon discovering him, the two of them had immediately attempted to converse with him through voice transmission, and ask him about his situation. However... they did not receive a response.

“Grandmaster, did young friend Chu Feng respond to you?” Grandmaster Long Xuan asked.

“No,” Grandmaster Liangqiu shook his head. Then, he looked to Grandmaster Long Xuan, “What about you?”

“No,” Grandmaster Long Xuan also shook his head, “Grandmaster, young friend Chu Feng is not someone without manners. For him to not respond to us, could something have happened to him?”

“I don’t think so,” Grandmaster Liangqiu said.

“Then why isn’t he responding?” Grandmaster Long Xuan asked.

“Perhaps young friend Chu Feng has his own plans. Let us continue watching,” Grandmaster Liangqiu said.

“Look! He moved!”

Right at that moment, the crowd burst into another uproar. They had discovered that the person wearing the Nine Dragons Saint Cloak was moving.

“Grandmaster, I’m afraid that young friend Chu Feng will be leaving again,” Grandmaster Long Xuan said.

“Young friend Chu Feng, exactly what are you trying to do?” Grandmaster Liangqiu started to frown. He didn’t understand what was wrong with Chu Feng.

Through examining Chu Feng with his spirit power, he was certain that there was nothing wrong with him. It could even be said that he was very normal; that he was fine.

Thus, he did not understand exactly what was going on with him.

“There’s no time to consider it all. Perhaps this is an opportunity,” Grandmaster Long Xuan said.

“Opportunity? Opportunity for what?” Grandmaster Liangqiu looked to Grandmaster Long Xuan upon hearing those words. However, once he did that, he discovered that Grandmaster Long Xuan had actually disappeared.

After searching around, Grandmaster Liangqiu discovered that Grandmaster Long Xuan, who was originally hidden with him, had revealed himself, and was even standing before Chu Feng.

“Long Xuan, could you be...?!”

Seeing Grandmaster Long Xuan’s action, Grandmaster Liangqiu’s expression changed. He appeared to have realized that the situation was bad.

Chapter 3428 - Publicly Fighting Over A Disciple

“Look! Someone appeared beside that person wearing the Saint Cloak!”

“One can tell that person is an extraordinary individual just by his appearance.”

“Are you blind? How can you not recognize that person? That is the renowned Saint-cloak World Spiritist, Grandmaster Long Xuan.”

“Ah? He’s Grandmaster Long Xuan?”

“He’s the Ancestral Martial Dragon City’s Grandmaster Long Xuan?!”

Grandmaster Long Xuan’s sudden appearance immediately caught the attention of the crowd.

Soon, a question emerged.

‘Why would Grandmaster Long Xuan appear here?’

‘Could it be that he knows the person who obtained the Nine Dragons Saint Cloak?’

“Long Xuan, what you’re doing is quite dishonest,” right at that moment, a voice transmission entered Grandmaster Long Xuan’s ears. It was Grandmaster Liangqiu.

“Grandmaster, how could you say such a thing in this sort of situation? If you’re not afraid of being refused, you can directly reveal yourself too,” replied Grandmaster Long Xuan through voice transmission.

Hearing those words, Grandmaster Liangqiu frowned. He understood what Grandmaster Long Xuan was planning to do, and also understood the intention behind it.

Grandmaster Long Xuan was planning to publicly ask Chu Feng to become his disciple.

However, he would be met with the risk of being publicly rejected by Chu Feng.

No matter what, Grandmaster Long Xuan was someone with reputation and status. If he were to be publicly rejected in front of all those people, it would be quite humiliating.

That was even more so if it was someone like Grandmaster Liangqiu.

Over the years, there had been countless individuals that wanted to become his disciple, but were instead rejected by him.

It had always only been him who rejected others, and never others that rejected him.

In fact, he had never actually expressed a desire to take someone as his disciple of his own accord.

Of course, there was an exception to that cast -- Chu Xuanyuan.

However, when Grandmaster Liangqiu asked Chu Xuanyuan to become his disciple, it was done in private, with only the two of them being witnesses.

Although he was refused by Chu Xuanyuan, it seemed that Chu Xuanyuan had never mentioned it to anyone. Thus, outsiders had no idea about it.

To outsiders, Grandmaster Liangqiu was someone that had never been rejected before. They also felt that no one would possibly refuse to become Grandmaster Liangqiu's disciple.

However, if he was to ask Chu Feng to become his disciple publicly, and end up being refused by him, everything would end up changing.

That was the reason why Grandmaster Liangqiu was somewhat hesitant.

He had obtained his current reputation and status through years of effort. It would be a lie to say that he did not care about his reputation and face.

“Young friend Chu Feng, for you to appear here yet not speak nor answer me, could it be that you're planning to cause a sensation without exposing your identity?”

“Actually, I don't care what you plan to do. You also don't have to tell me what you plan to do.”

“I actually have something that I wish to say to you today. This matter is somewhat presumptuous of me. However, this old man is extremely sincere.”

“I am not someone who is fond of beating around the bush. Thus, I will not do so today. Today, I actually want to... eh.... It's still a bit presumptuous of me. I hope that you can prepare yourself for this, it would not be something trivial for either you or me,” after Grandmaster Long Xuan appeared before Chu Feng, he continued to try to speak to Chu Feng through voice transmission.

Whilst Grandmaster Liangqiu was someone who cared about his reputation and face, how could he not be the same?

Thus, he wanted to properly communicate with Chu Feng through voice transmission.

If Chu Feng were to agree to it, it would bring delight to everyone. He would be able to have the people present become their witnesses, and publicly take Chu Feng as his disciple.

If he was refused, he would directly leave, and no one would know about it. With that, he would not end up in an awkward and embarrassing situation.

“This aura?!”

However, suddenly, Grandmaster Long Xuan’s expression changed. He immediately turned to look to his side. Upon doing so, he discovered that a figure had appeared beside him. As for that person, it was none other than Grandmaster Liangqiu.

After hesitating for some time, Grandmaster Liangqiu had made his decision.

He had decided to choose Chu Feng over his reputation and face.

“Am I seeing things? That person... seems to be Grandmaster Liangqiu.”

“You’re not seeing things at all, that person is none other than the Ancestral Martial Starfield’s strongest world spiritist, Grandmaster Liangqiu.”

“For Grandmaster Liangqiu to appear after Grandmaster Long Xuan’s appearance, exactly what is going on here?”

The appearance of Grandmaster Liangqiu caused the already excited crowd to burst into even greater excitement.

After all, compared to Grandmaster Long Xuan, Grandmaster Liangqiu was someone who possessed a higher tier of strength, status and reputation.

But, those two peak existences who stood at the apex of the Ancestral Martial Starfield were people that would simply not be seen normally. For many people, they would not be able to meet them in their entire lives. It would not even be excessive to call them legendary people.

Ignoring the fact that someone had managed to obtain the Nine Dragons Saint Cloak, merely the appearance of either Grandmaster Liangqiu or Grandmaster Long Xuan was already extremely astonishing, something that was capable of stirring up the crowd’s excitement.

And at that moment, the two of them actually appeared at the same time, and were both standing before the person wearing the Nine Dragons Saint Cloak.

‘Could it be that they know each other?’

‘What will happen later on?’

Those were the thoughts going through the crowd’s minds.

However, compared to the excited crowd, Grandmaster Long Xuan became anxious.

He had made a gamble when he stood out at such a venue. He was betting on the fact that Grandmaster Liangqiu would not dare to reveal himself before all these people to voice his desire to take Chu Feng as his disciple.

With his understanding of Grandmaster Liangqiu, he was not someone who would take such risks.

However, the appearance of Grandmaster Liangqiu made him realize that his gamble seemed to have ended in failure.

“Grandmaster Liangqiu, you...”

Grandmaster Long Xuan wanted to talk with Grandmaster Liangqiu.

However, Grandmaster Liangqiu did not even bother to glance at Grandmaster Long Xuan. Instead, he spoke directly to Chu Feng, “Young friend, there’s something that I wish to consult you on.”

‘Young friend?’

‘Grandmaster Liangqiu addressed that person wearing the Nine Dragons Saint Cloak as ‘young friend?’ Could it be... that that person is very young?’

‘Or could it be that the person who breached the grand formation is a person of the younger generation?’

‘They know one another. They most definitely know one another. Regardless of who the person who breached the grand formation might be, Grandmaster Liangqiu definitely knows him.’

'In that case, exactly who is that person who breached the grand formation left behind by the World Spiritist Immortal King?'

'Exactly what was it that Grandmaster Liangqiu wished to consult him on?'

Many questions emerged in the crowd's minds upon hearing Grandmaster Liangqiu's words. At once, the crowd became even more excited.

Grandmaster Long Xuan, on the other hand, was panicking. Compared to the bystanders, he knew very well what Grandmaster Liangqiu planned to say.

Thus, Grandmaster Long Xuan rushed to speak first, "Young friend, could you become my disciple?"

"Ah?????"

"This?!!!!!!"

Everyone present became greatly alarmed upon hearing Grandmaster Long Xuan's words. They had all imagined what was going to happen. However, never did they imagine that Grandmaster Long Xuan would want to take that person as his disciple.

"Young friend, this old man... also wishes to take you as a disciple."

Right at that moment, Grandmaster Liangqiu's voice sounded.

"Heavens! Am I mishearing things? Even Grandmaster Liangqiu..."

After Grandmaster Liangqiu spoke, the crowd's astonishment reached its peak.

Even the people of the older generation opened their mouths wide in astonishment.

That person was the renowned, high and aloof Grandmaster Liangqiu! He actually, of his own accord, requested for someone to become his disciple?!!!!

Upon closer inspection, the crowd discovered that both Grandmaster Long Xuan and Grandmaster Liangqiu were looking at the person wearing the Nine Dragons Saint Cloak with sincerity.

They were most definitely not lying. These two grand existences were serious.

'Exactly who is that person that breached the grand formation?!'

That was the question, that everyone present had on their minds.

Chapter 3429 - Public Refusal?

At that moment, the entire region burst into a total uproar.

The crowd were all trying to guess who the person wearing the Nine Dragons Saint Cloak was.

At the same time, the crowd's eyes were all focused on Chu Feng. They were waiting for his response.

However, after both Grandmaster Liangqiu and Grandmaster Long Xuan had both voiced their intentions, Chu Feng still didn't answer.

It wasn't that Chu Feng did not wish to answer. Rather... he was unable to even speak.

However, neither Grandmaster Liangqiu nor Grandmaster Long Xuan knew that.

As such, the two of them were placed in an identical situation, and felt very embarrassed.

"Young friend?" Finally, Grandmaster Long Xuan spoke again.

He still didn't address Chu Feng by name. He felt that it was very possible that Chu Feng did not wish to expose his identity.

Although that was only his guess, he also did not wish to expose Chu Feng's identity before the crowd knew that the person wearing the Nine Dragons Saint Cloak was Chu Feng. He felt that doing so was a sign of respect toward Chu Feng.

However, at that moment, Chu Feng's reaction toward them was not very respectful.

Both him and Grandmaster Liangqiu had publicly announced their intention to Chu Feng, publicly declared that they wished to take him as their disciple. Regardless of whether or not he was willing to accept either of them, he should still give them a response.

However, Chu Feng actually didn't say anything. In fact, he completely refused to acknowledge them.

Regardless of who it might be, they would think Chu Feng's behavior to be excessively rude.

"Young friend, can you give me a response as to whether or not you're willing?" Grandmaster Long Xuan's tone had turned somewhat displeased.

"Woosh~~~"

Right at the next moment, Chu Feng's body shifted. The surroundings that were basked in brilliant light instantly darkened.

As it turned out, Chu Feng had disappeared.

Chu Feng... had actually left.

"Why would that guy leave?"

"What is the meaning of this? Could it be... he actually refused both Grandmaster Long Xuan and Grandmaster Liangqiu's kind intentions?"

"What personality! Exactly who is that person? He is most definitely extraordinary!"

Seeing that the person wearing the Nine Dragons Saint Cloak had actually left like that without even bothering to pay attention to Grandmaster Long Xuan and Grandmaster Liangqiu, the crowd became even more interested in the mysterious person.

After all, there was likely no one in the entire Ancestral Martial Starfield that would dare to act like that towards Grandmaster Liangqiu.

"Grandmaster, exactly who is that person? How could he be so rude?"

"Grandmaster Liangqiu, that person is wearing the Nine Dragons Saint Cloak, right? Did he really manage to breach the grand formation left behind by the World Spiritist Immortal King?"

Haunted by curiosity, there were audacious individuals that directly turned to question Grandmaster Liangqiu.

However, neither Grandmaster Liangqiu nor Grandmaster Long Xuan bothered to pay attention to the crowd. The two of them did not even bother to look at the crowd.

Instead, right after Chu Feng disappeared, their bodies shifted, and they too disappeared.

“They left?”

“Could they have gone to chase after that person?”

“The two Grandmasters are actually unwilling to give up on someone so rude?”

“To be able to make the two Grandmasters so determined, exactly who is that person?”

After Grandmaster Liangqiu and Grandmaster Long Xuan left, the crowd became even more curious as to who the person wearing the Nine Dragons Saint Cloak was.

.....

No one would've imagined that the person wearing the Nine Dragons Saint Cloak was Chu Feng.

More importantly, never would the crowd have expected that neither Grandmaster Liangqiu nor Grandmaster Long Xuan were able to catch up to Chu Feng after he left.

Chu Feng's speed was too fast. Due to the fact that his speed was too fast, Grandmaster Liangqiu and Grandmaster Long Xuan noticed that the situation seemed fishy.

After searching for some time, Grandmaster Long Xuan and Grandmaster Liangqiu coincidentally ran into each other again.

“Grandmaster, no matter how powerful young friend Chu Feng might be, it would still be impossible for him to possess such speed. Besides, he doesn't seem like a rude person. He couldn't possibly refuse to acknowledge us after obtaining the Nine Dragons Saint Cloak. The current situation is simply too fishy.”

“Do you think... that he is being controlled?” At that moment, there was no longer any sign of anger on Grandmaster Long Xuan’s face. On the contrary, he had a worried look.

He felt that Chu Feng was not deliberately ignoring them. Rather, it seemed more like he was being controlled by some sort of power.

“Based on this old man’s observation, there was nothing abnormal regarding young friend Chu Feng’s body.”

“Originally, I thought him to be fine, and had thought that he was able to instantly leave the grand formation because of the power of the Nine Dragons Saint Cloak. After all... that was a treasure left behind by the World Spiritist Immortal King.”

“However, looking at the situation now, it does seem very fishy,” like Grandmaster Long Xuan, Grandmaster Liangqiu also had a worried look on his face.

“Grandmaster, I will continue my search. However, you... should return and have a look first. After all, those people of the younger generation have all received a backlash. We don’t know what will happen afterwards. We will need you to stabilize the situation.”

“It is all thanks to those people of the younger generation that we were able to make a successful breakthrough this time around. We absolutely cannot allow anything to happen to them,” Grandmaster Long Xuan said.

“Mn, that is also what this old man was thinking of doing,” Grandmaster Liangqiu nodded. However, there was an expression of helplessness in his eyes.

Actually, he had wanted to continue to search for Chu Feng. After all, Chu Feng was extremely important to him. He was very afraid that something might’ve happened to him.

However, what Grandmaster Long Xuan said was very correct too. Although the grand formation had been breached, things had surpassed their expectations. No one knew what would happen afterwards, no one knew if those people of the younger generation would be met with just the simple backlash that they’d received.

As such, he must return to have a look.

“Wuu~~~”

However, right at that moment, Grandmaster Long Xuan suddenly started frowning. An expression of pain covered his face as he firmly grabbed his chest. In an instant, his aura became very unstable.

“Long Xuan, what’s wrong?” Grandmaster Liangqiu’s expression immediately changed upon seeing this.

“Grandmaster, I... seem to have also been affected by the backlash,” Grandmaster Long Xuan raised his head. Although it had just happened, his complexion was already paper-pale. It seemed like he was suffering from a serious illness.

“Ah?” Hearing those words, Grandmaster Liangqiu’s expression became even more stern.

“Don’t continue searching for Chu Feng anymore. Follow me back,” as Grandmaster Liangqiu spoke, he grabbed Grandmaster Long Xuan and began to fly toward the Ice Summit.

At that moment, his heart was filled with raging anxiety and unease.

For Grandmaster Long Xuan to have also received a backlash, it meant that Liangqiu Chengfeng, Queen Mother Fox Immortal and Wuming Xingyun must’ve received a backlash too.

Although they had all benefited enormously from the breaching of the grand formation, the current situation was heading in a detrimental direction. Sure enough... the power of the grand formation could not be obtained so smoothly.

When even someone like Grandmaster Long Xuan received a backlash, who knew what would happen later on?

No matter what might happen, as the leader of this event, he must exhaust his greatest efforts to protect everyone, and prevent things from becoming even worse.

Martial God Asura #Chapter 3430 - The Woman Before One's Eyes - Read Martial God Asura Chapter 3430 - The Woman Before One's Eyes

Chapter 3430 - The Woman Before One's Eyes

Above a certain lake in the Nine Dragons Upper Realm, a golden ray of light suddenly appeared from the sky and landed on the surface of the lake.

In the blink of an eye, that region was completely covered by the brilliant light.

Not only was the light very dazzling, but it also emitted a sacred aura. It was as if a deity had descended upon the region.

However, the light rapidly waned after its appearance. Soon... the region returned to the way it had always looked.

At that moment, there stood a figure on the lake.

As for that person, it was none other than Chu Feng.

Chu Feng had been brought here by the Nine Dragons Saint Cloak.

However, at that moment, the Nine Dragons Saint Cloak had disappeared from Chu Feng's body.

Finally, Chu Feng had regained his freedom.

"The situation is truly bad. I've ended up offending the two seniors."

"Say, Nine Dragons Saint Cloak, exactly what are you trying to do? Are you trying to deliberately put me in danger?"

Chu Feng felt helpless. He also understood that publicly rejecting Grandmaster Liangqiu and Grandmaster Long Xuan would cause the two of them to lose a lot of face.

As for those two seniors, they were individuals that cared deeply about their face.

Otherwise, the two of them wouldn't have made so many continuous voice transmissions to Chu Feng so as to probe him to find out whether or not he would accept their invitation to take him as their disciple.

Unfortunately, Chu Feng was unable to even speak. He was unable to directly refuse the two of them even if he wanted to.

Ultimately, under the control of the Nine Dragons Saint Cloak, Chu Feng had pushed the two of them into a very embarrassing situation.

"Forget it. As it has already happened, I'll think of a way to explain things to the two seniors when I return."

Chu Feng shook his head helplessly. Then, he turned his gaze to his palm.

"Where's the imprint?"

However, upon looking, Chu Feng's expression changed enormously.

Chu Feng clearly remembered the World Spiritist Immortal King leaving behind an ancient imprint on his palm in that dream.

The World Spiritist Immortal King had said that, with that imprint, Chu Feng could enter the Seven Realms Sacred Mansion, and no one would dare to stop him.

Chu Feng had thought that, after he became stronger in the future, he could use the imprint to enter the Seven Realms Sacred Mansion to rescue his mother.

But... why would the imprint suddenly disappear?

Chu Feng began to use all sorts of abilities to observe his palm. However, even after he used his Heaven's Eyes to observe his palm, he was still unable to find the imprint.

It was as if the imprint had completely disappeared from his palm.

"What's going on?"

"Could it be... that it was only a dream?"

Chu Feng started frowning, and began to ponder.

“Wuu~~~”

Suddenly, Chu Feng revealed an expression of pain. His painful expression grew more and more intense.

Chu Feng grabbed his chest tightly and half-squatted onto the ground.

“Damn it! This sensation, could it be a backlash?”

“Sure enough, the power of those black flames is not so easily obtained.”

Chu Feng soon realized that the sudden pain that had emerged from his chest and quickly engulfed his entire body should be the backlash from the black flames.

Discovering that the situation was bad, Chu Feng immediately took out three medicinal pellets and tossed them into his mouth. Then, he released his spirit power and covered his body with it.

Chu Feng was trying to alleviate the intensity of the backlash.

However, the intensity of the backlash was much more frightening than he had anticipated.

Chu Feng soon discovered that his spirit power had started to dissipate. It was as if his mental strength had been sealed, causing him to become unable to connect with his spirit power.

“This backlash is actually sealing my spirit power?”

“Wuuu~~~”

The backlash grew more and more intense. Chu Feng soon became unable to resist the backlash, and lost consciousness.

With a ‘putt,’ Chu Feng, who was floating on the surface of the lake, fell into the water.

Although Chu Feng had lost consciousness, the pain from the backlash continued to torment him.

Like being trapped in a nightmare, Chu Feng continued to be tormented by the backlash.

Being in such a situation, Chu Feng forgot the passage of time, forgot everything. He could only feel the unceasing pain that continued to attack him.

He felt as if he had fallen into hell, and was unable to struggle free.

It was unknown how much time had passed before the pain of the backlash started to wane. As the pain from the backlash started to lessen, Chu Feng began to regain his consciousness.

Finally, Chu Feng opened his eyes.

“Who are you?”

However, upon opening his eyes, Chu Feng discovered that he was lying on the ground.

Most importantly, a woman was standing before him. That woman was looking right at him from a very close distance.

Chu Feng was shocked to discover an enormous face looking straight at him upon opening his eyes after being tortured by the backlash.

Thus, he instinctively stood up, and looked at the woman with an alert expression.

“Why did you suddenly shout like that? You’ve frightened this lady, okay?”

Chu Feng’s sudden cry of alarm seemed to have frightened the woman, as she directly soared into the sky to hide herself. Only then did she turn around and stare at Chu Feng with a furious gaze.

“Hey, I only rescued you after discovering that you were floating on the surface of the lake and not breathing. Don’t you think that I was trying to harm you, okay?”

“If you don’t trust me, check for yourself. I have not touched a single possession of yours,” the woman said.

At that moment, Chu Feng began to observe his surroundings. Upon doing so, he discovered he was standing at the shore of the lake that he had fallen into earlier.

What that woman said should be true. She had not deceived him.

Thus, Chu Feng began to carefully size the young woman up.

Although the woman definitely did not save him, she had pulled him out of the water, and did not steal his Cosmos Sack. This meant that she was truly trying to help him, and was not a bad person.

“This girl?”

After examining the girl closely, Chu Feng’s gaze became complicated.

Chapter 3431

The woman before Chu Feng looked very young and immature. Judging from her appearance, she should not even be twenty years old. It would not be excessive to call her a young girl.

As for her looks, they could not be said to be exceptionally beautiful. However, she would still be considered to be a little beauty. She had fair skin and clear eyes, that emitted a rare sort of innocent charm.

That said, what Chu Feng was most surprised by was not the appearance of this woman. Instead, it was the title plate on her waist.

Gong Heavenly Clan. That woman was a Gong Heavenly Clansman.

Chu Feng had run across the Gong Heavenly Clan when he had just arrived in the Nine Dragons Upper Realm.

Those Gong Heavenly Clan’s younger generations were very arrogant and despotic. They brought quite some displeasure to Chu Feng. However, the thing that gave him the strongest impression was not those Gong Heavenly Clan’s younger generations. Instead, it was something else.

Chu Feng had learned from the Wuma Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief that there was a woman in the Gong Heavenly Clan by the name of Gong Mingyue that was to be his fiancée.

Of course, if the marriage arrangement was to be mentioned, it was quite ridiculous. It was an engagement that the Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief had decided upon without thinking much about when his father wasn’t present.

Furthermore, he had set up the arranged marriage with many other people. That Gong Heavenly Clan's Gong Mingyue was merely one of them.

Although the arranged marriage was more like a joke, it had left a deep impression of the Gong Heavenly Clan on Chu Feng.

"What are you looking at?"

Seeing that Chu Feng was staring at the title plate on her waist in a pensive manner, the woman immediately frowned.

"It's nothing. Thank you for rescuing me from the lake," Chu Feng clasped his fist at the woman. Then, he turned around and planned to leave.

As they were merely strangers that had come together by chance, Chu Feng did not wish to engage in further dealings with that woman. Even if she was someone from the Gong Heavenly Clan, Chu Feng still did not wish to pay much attention to her.

"Jiji."

Suddenly, strange sounds could be heard from the woman's bosom.

Chu Feng turned around and saw that the woman had taken out something from her bosom. It was actually a little hedgehog.

The reason why he thought it to be a hedgehog was because it was covered in thorns and had an appearance that greatly resembled that of a hedgehog.

However, that hedgehog was completely golden. Furthermore, the thorns on its body seemed to possess a very strong offensive nature. It was most likely a special type of animal.

Furthermore, Chu Feng could tell that the animal was very intelligent. Otherwise, it couldn't possibly not cause any harm to that woman, even though its body was covered in such powerful thorns.

Currently, that hedgehog-like animal was very weak. It was ill.

"It's ill," Chu Feng said.

"You can tell?" The woman was very surprised.

“Why aren’t you giving it treatment?” Chu Feng asked.

“I’ve tried. However, it’s very hard to treat its illness. Reportedly, apart from Saint-cloak World Spiritists, no one can treat its illness.”

“Originally, I had heard that there were Saint-cloak World Spiritists on the Ice Summit. That’s why I brought it here with me so that it could be treated. However, when I went there, the Saint-cloak World Spiritists had all left. Furthermore, I’ve heard that the grand formation on the Ice Summit has been breached, and the Nine Dragons Saint Cloak left behind by the World Spiritist Immortal King was taken away.”

“In the end, I’ve journeyed here in vain. Who knows how long my Lil’ Thorn can last.”

As the woman spoke, she looked to the hedgehog in her bosom with a pained expression and gently caressed it, seemingly trying to comfort it.

“Who said that only Saint-cloak World Spiritists could treat it? It is clearly treatable by Immortal-cloak World Spiritists,” Chu Feng said.

“Don’t talk drive! I found an Exalted-cloak World Spiritist to help treat Lil’ Thorn before. It’s because he told me that he could not treat it that they told me to find a Saint-cloak World Spiritist to treat it,” the woman said.

“That means that the Exalted-cloak World Spiritist you found is incompetent,” Chu Feng said.

“Nonsense! The Exalted-cloak World Spiritist I found is a friend of my grandfather. He couldn’t possibly lie to me. Furthermore, he is also very powerful,” the woman refuted.

“If you don’t trust me, then so be it. I had originally planned to help you, seeing that you’d helped rescue me from the lake. However, since you don’t appreciate my kind intentions, consider it that I’ve said nothing,” as Chu Feng spoke, he planned to leave again.

“Wait,” right at that moment, the young girl descended from the sky and stopped Chu Feng from leaving.

“You’re an Immortal-cloak World Spiritist?” The woman began to size up Chu Feng.

“No,” Chu Feng shook his head.

“Then...”

“Are you going to tell me that you’re an Exalted-cloak World Spiritist?” The woman revealed a look of suspicion.

However, Chu Feng shook his head again, “Not that either.”

“Tsk. You’re not anything, what makes you think you’re qualified to say that Immortal-cloak World Spiritists could treat my Lil’ Thorn’s illness?” The woman asked. She was extremely dubious of Chu Feng, and felt that he was boasting.

However, she also did not wish to miss out on any opportunity that could treat her little hedgehog. Even if the opportunity was extremely slim, she still didn’t want to miss it. That was why she began to ask Chu Feng what level world spiritist he was.

Chu Feng sighed and shook his head. Then, he found a branch, and began to sketch an outline on the ground.

“That is?” Upon seeing Chu Feng’s sketch, the woman’s eyes opened wide.

The reason for that was because she was able to tell from a single glance that what Chu Feng was outlining was the arrangement method of a spirit formation. Furthermore, the speed at which he outlined it was extremely fast. It could be said that he was extremely skillful. Furthermore, Chu Feng’s spirit formation outline was extremely profound.

“The first three spirit formations are used to concoct medicines. After you finish concocting the medicines, feed your pet the first medicinal pellet. Then, use the fourth spirit formation to treat it’s injury. After you finished setting up that formation, feed it the second medicinal pellet and activate the formation. After its injury is treated, feed it the third medicinal pellet. With that, its illness should be cured,” Chu Feng said.

“Why should I trust you?” The woman asked.

“Girl, you are truly unable to recognize the kind intentions of others. Don’t you know what sort of situation your pet is in? If you don’t treat it immediately, it

will not be able to last more than a month. Are you afraid that I will try to harm it?” Chu Feng asked instead of answering.

Hearing those words, the woman pondered for a moment. She felt that what Chu Feng said was correct. Thus, she pointed to Chu Feng and said, “Don’t leave yet. I will do as you say. If you dare to deceive me, I will definitely not let you get away.”

As the woman spoke, she released her spirit power and began to set up spirit formations according to Chu Feng’s instructions.

“No wonder she didn’t believe me. Turns out this girl is an Immortal-cloak World Spiritist. Furthermore... she’s actually a Snake Mark Immortal-cloak World Spiritist.”

As Chu Feng’s spirit power was sealed, he couldn’t sense the woman’s cultivation, and didn’t know how strong she was. Thus, he was surprised after the woman released her spirit power.

To become a Snake Mark Immortal-cloak World Spiritist at her young age, her talent... was very remarkable.

Since the woman did not want him to leave, Chu Feng decided to stay. He found a large rock, sat on it, and began to observe her.

Feeling bored, he asked, “Girl, what’s your name?”

“Gong Qing,” the woman said.

‘Gong Qing? This name is quite pleasant-sounding. It’s much better than that Gong Mingyue,’ Chu Feng thought in his heart.

Upon thinking of Gong Mingyue, Chu Feng asked, “Do you know Gong Mingyue?”

“Of course I do. She’s my older sister,” the woman said.

“Your older sister?” Chu Feng’s expression changed upon hearing those words.

“My biological older sister,” the woman added.

“This...” At that moment, Chu Feng’s mouth hung open.

The girl that he had encountered by chance was actually the younger blood sister of his fiancée?

Chapter 3432 - Unable To Escape The Calamity

“What’s wrong? What’s with that expression?” Gong Qing stared at Chu Feng with her beautiful eyes.

“Nothing. My expression is very natural,” Chu Feng hurriedly adjusted himself and revealed a perfect smile of pretense.

Gong Qing looked at Chu Feng like she was looking at a fool and rolled her eyes. She said, “What about you? What’s your name?”

“Young lady, regarding that... is it fine if I don’t mention it?” Chu Feng asked.

“What? Is your name so unpleasant to hear that you don’t wish to mention it to others?”

“Names are all given by one’s parents, how could you fear someone laughing at your name?” Gong Qing looked at Chu Feng with contempt.

The reason why Chu Feng did not wish to give his name was naturally because of Gong Qing’s older sister, Gong Mingyue.

Chu Feng did not wish to reveal himself because he did not wish to have any connection with that Gong Mingyue.

However, after hearing what Gong Qing said, Chu Feng felt her words to be very reasonable.

The name Chu Feng was given to him by his parents. Although he didn’t know if it was his father or his mother that gave him the name, it was not at all a shameful name.

On the contrary, Chu Feng was very proud of his name.

As the saying went, one should be proud of one’s name and stand by one’s actions. That was precisely what it meant.

No matter how many reasons there might be, one should not conceal one’s name.

This was even more so since it was merely a ridiculous wedding arrangement. Chu Feng merely did not wish to associate himself with it. It wasn't like he was afraid of anything.

Not to mention an arranged marriage made in a joking manner, even if it were made seriously, no one would be able to stop Chu Feng should he wish to cancel the arrangement.

Thinking of that, Chu Feng gained confidence. He straightened his chest and raised his head. Without hesitation, he said, "Chu Feng."

"Chu Feng?" Sure enough, upon hearing the name Chu Feng, Gong Qing's expression grew stiff. She began to ponder it. It was only after a long while that she said with a soft voice, "Why does that name sound so familiar?"

However, Gong Qing evidently only felt Chu Feng's name to be familiar-sounding, and did not possess a deep impression of it. Otherwise, it would be impossible for her to not be able to recall who Chu Feng was.

As for Chu Feng, he merely smiled. He was not so bored as to call Gong Qing's attention to who he was. He wouldn't tell Gong Qing that he was her future brother-in-law.

Although the spirit formations Chu Feng had taught Gong Qing were very complicated, they were actually quite simple to set up should one learn the secret to them.

Chu Feng had also left the secret to his spirit formations in their outlines. Thus, Gong Qing did not have to be fully concentrated when setting them up.

As Chu Feng and Gong Qing chatted, Chu Feng learned about the hedgehog.

Gong Qing had no idea what sort of species the hedgehog was. It was something that she had encountered by chance at a mountain that had existed since the Ancient Era.

When Gong Qing encountered the hedgehog, she was only a small child. Thus, it could be said that the hedgehog had grown up together with her, and as such, it was very important to her.

Following the treatment method indicated by Chu Feng's spirit formation, the seriously-ill hedgehog soon began to recover.

Seeing that, Gong Qing began to wholeheartedly focus on healing the hedgehog.

In the end, the semi-unconscious hedgehog regained full consciousness.

“Chu Feng, you are truly amazing. My Lil’ Thorn actually really managed to...”

Gong Qing was overjoyed. She turned around and wanted to express her thanks to Chu Feng.

However, upon turning around, she discovered that Chu Feng had disappeared.

“This guy... why would he leave already?”

After verifying that Chu Feng had left, Gong Qing revealed an expression of regret.

.....

As for Chu Feng, he had verified that the hedgehog would be able to attain a full recovery when its situation changed for the better. As such, he decided to leave without saying good-bye.

The reason why Chu Feng was so urgent to leave was because he had something that he must do. He must return to the Ice Summit. He planned to explain what had happened that day to Grandmaster Long Xuan and Grandmaster Liangqiu.

Furthermore, Chu Feng felt that, in addition to his spirit power that was already sealed, his cultivation was also starting to be sealed.

The power of the backlash was even more frightening than he had anticipated. In that sort of situation, his cultivation would, sooner or later, be completely sealed. At that time, he would become someone without cultivation.

Chu Feng didn’t know why this was happening. As such, he wanted to ask Grandmaster Liangqiu and the others.

Chu Feng was flying in the sky. However, he only flew for a short while before his attention was caught by a scene below.

There was a group of people surrounding a single person. As for the person that was surrounded... it was someone from the Chu Heavenly Clan.

As for the people that had surrounded that Chu Heavenly Clansman, they were from another Heavenly Clan, the Xu Heavenly Clan.

It was the same Heavenly Clan that had clashed with Chu Feng on the way to the Ice Summit that day.

The Chu Heavenly Clansman that was being surrounded had the appearance of a middle-aged man. However, he should be more than a thousand years old.

Unfortunately, his cultivation was very unimpressive. At his age, his cultivation was only that of a rank one Heavenly Immortal. As for those Xu Heavenly Clansmen that had surrounded him, any one of them had a cultivation surpassing his.

Apart from the Xu Heavenly Clansmen and that Chu Heavenly Clansman, there were also a lot of people gathered in the surroundings.

Those people were from all different powers. At that moment, they were watching everything like they were watching a show that was about to unfold.

If the ones below were from other Heavenly Clans, Chu Feng would not bother to pay attention at all. However, since it was a Chu Heavenly Clansman, Chu Feng would not watch and remain indifferent.

Thus, Chu Feng stopped in midair and looked downward. He wanted to see exactly what was going on.

“Everyone, we possess neither grievances or hatred, why would you all suddenly attack me?”

At that moment, that middle-aged Chu Heavenly Clansman had received some light injuries. Fortunately, those injuries were not serious. However, faced with the situation he was in, he had a flustered expression on his face. It could be seen that he was very afraid.

Seeing the middle-aged man acting like that, the Xu Heavenly Clansmen all revealed ridiculing smiles.

“It’s all because you’re someone from the Chu Heavenly Clan. You’re destined to meet a calamity by running into us.”

Hearing those words, the middle-aged man was very surprised. The bystanders were also surprised.

They had never heard of there being any sort of conflict between the Chu Heavenly Clan and the Xu Heavenly Clan. However, judging from the current situation, it seemed that some sort of conflict had indeed occurred between the two clans.

Since they were hostile powers, it would mean that... the middle-aged man was destined to be unable to escape a calamity.

Chapter 3433 - Chu Feng’s Smile

“I don’t think our Chu Heavenly Clan has ever had a conflict with your Xu Heavenly Clan, no?” That middle-aged Chu Heavenly Clansman asked.

“Indeed, there were no conflicts between our clans in the past. However, now, there are. It happened thirteen days ago on the Ice Summit. A brat from your Chu Heavenly Clan offended our clan’s young master.”

“Although that brat ended up being arrested and imprisoned in the Fire Prison like he deserved, it remains that someone from your Chu Heavenly Clan actually dared to offend our young master. As such, your Chu Heavenly Clan shall pay the price,” A Xu Heavenly Clansman said.

Hearing those words, the crowd came to a realization of what had happened.

However, merely because of some minor conflict, the Xu Heavenly Clan planned to attack other Chu Heavenly Clansmen. This behavior of theirs was simply too tyrannical.

That said, the people from the Nine Dragons Upper Realm knew what sort of people the Xu Heavenly Clan were.

In terms of their own strength, the Xu Heavenly Clan might not be much stronger than the Chu Heavenly Clan. However, in terms of their reputation, they were far inferior to the Chu Heavenly Clan.

After all, both Chu Hanxian and Chu Xuanyuan, two heaven-defying existences, were people that had appeared from the Chu Heavenly Clan.

Even though the Chu Heavenly Clan was still rather weak, very few people had never heard of the Chu Heavenly Clan in the Ancestral Martial Starfield.

That said, there was naturally a reason why the Xu Heavenly Clan dared to act so arrogantly. As for the reason why, it was because of the backing that they possessed, the Tantai Heavenly Clan.

At that moment, the person feeling the greatest despair would be none other than that middle-aged man from the Chu Heavenly Clan.

As matters stood, he already knew that he would not be able to escape a calamity.

“For every grievance someone is responsible, for every debt there is a debtor, if there’s something that you all wish to do, aim it at me,” Right at that moment, a figure suddenly flew down and landed before the Chu Heavenly Clansman.

The sudden emergence of a person startled everyone. That said, in terms of feeling the most shocked, it would be none other than that man from the Chu Heavenly Clan.

“Chu Feng, why are you here?” That man actually recognized Chu Feng.

“Senior, you recognize me?” Chu Feng also felt very surprised.

“You’re Chu Xuanyuan’s son, how could I not recognize you?” The man said.

“What? Chu Xuanyuan’s son? That Chu Xuanyuan?!”

“That guy’s name is Chu Feng. Could it be... he’s really Chu Xuanyuan’s son?”

“But, didn’t Chu Xuanyuan’s son die long ago?”

The words spoken by that Chu Heavenly Clansman brought forth a great commotion amongst the crowd. At that moment, they all began to carefully size up Chu Feng, including those Xu Heavenly Clansmen.

Sensing the ill-intended gazes that the Xu Heavenly Clansmen were looking at Chu Feng with, that Chu Heavenly Clansman immediately pulled Chu Feng behind him, and opened his arms to shield him, "This matter is unrelated to him. If I have offended you all, then come at me. Do not harm him."

Earlier, the man was extremely nervous and somewhat cowardly when he spoke. However, his voice had grown loud and clear.

Faced with such a reaction from that man, Chu Feng was startled. A wave emerged in his heart.

Chu Feng did not know that Chu Heavenly Clansman. However, he was actually able to stand before Chu Feng during a time of crisis. This greatly surprised and moved him.

Thinking back, since he had returned to the Chu Heavenly Clan, apart from the Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief, Chu Xuanzhengfa, Chu Lingxi and a few others, the great majority of the Chu Heavenly Clansmen had not shown any concern or care for him. Instead, they had wanted to harm him.

As such, Chu Feng had already grown accustomed to the coldness and ruthlessness from his fellow clansmen. He had even grown accustomed to their deception and persecution of him.

As such, Chu Feng would naturally be emotionally moved to suddenly encounter a fellow clansman that was willing to protect him. This was even more so considering that that Chu Heavenly Clansman was someone that he did not know at all.

However, at that moment, the Xu Heavenly Clansmen were no longer interested in that Chu Heavenly Clansman. Instead, their eyes were fixed onto Chu Feng.

"What do you mean when you said 'for every grievance someone is responsible, for every debt there is a debtor' earlier?" A Xu Heavenly Clansman asked.

Seeing that, Chu Feng smiled. Then, he walked before that Chu Heavenly Clansman.

Originally, that Chu Heavenly Clansman had wanted to stop Chu Feng. However, in the end, he did not stop him.

After Chu Feng arrived before that Chu Heavenly Clansman, he looked to the Xu Heavenly Clansmen and said, "The Chu Heavenly Clansman that offended your clan's young master on the Ice Summit is none other than I."

"It's you?"

"Impossible! Weren't you captured and imprisoned? How could you get out so quickly?"

"Besides, that's the Fire Prison of all things. Even if you managed to escape, you couldn't possibly be completely unscathed," The Xu Heavenly Clansmen voiced their doubt.

"There are a lot of things in this world that are beyond your imagination. You all merely need to know that the person who offended your clan's young master was me. If you possess any grievance or hatred, aim it at me," Chu Feng said.

"You have guts. However, I have one question that I wish to ask you."

"That person behind you addressed you as Chu Feng. Furthermore, he said you're Chu Xuanyuan's son. That Chu Xuanyuan he spoke of... is it that Chu Xuanyuan?" A Xu Heavenly Clansman asked.

After that Xu Heavenly Clansman asked that question, the noisy crowd immediately grew incomparably quiet.

They all shut their mouths. It had grown so quiet that, apart from the sound of the wind, only the sound of breathing could be heard.

Everyone's eyes were fixed onto Chu Feng, waiting for his answer.

"It is as you've thought, I am the rumored Chu Feng who has been expelled from the Chu Heavenly Clan many years ago, and then said to have died in the Lower Realms."

"As for my father, he is none other than the Chu Xuanyuan that you all know of," Chu Feng responded.

"It's really Chu Feng? He actually didn't die?"

“I’d actually already heard rumors that Chu Feng was still alive, and had returned to the Chu Heavenly Clan. I had originally thought it to be only rumors. Never would I have imagined that they’re actually real.”

The crowd burst into a complete uproar. It was not only the bystanders that became excited; even the Xu Heavenly Clansmen became very excited.

Chu Xuanyuan’s son. This title was no small matter at all.

Even if he were a cripple; a trash, if they could teach him a lesson, it would become something that they would be able to brag about to others.

Thus, after the Xu Heavenly Clansmen verified Chu Feng’s identity, their faces became very grotesque.

“Chu Xuanyuan’s son. Never would I have imagined that you’re actually really still alive. Furthermore, you actually came here of all places. Could it be that you’re planning to participate in the selection for the Ancestral Martial Decastars?”

“Regardless of what has brought you to the Nine Dragons Upper Realm, that’s actually unrelated to us.”

“However, of all the things that you should not do, you decided to offend our clan’s young master.”

“However, taking into consideration that you possess some courage, we will give you a chance today.”

“Kneel before us and apologize.”

“Then, follow me to our clan’s young master to present to him ten resounding kowtows as an apology for your mistake. Do that, and we will consider sparing the two of you.”

Sure enough, the Xu Heavenly Clansmen immediately put forth an extremely excessive demand from the get-go.

For the sake of making Chu Feng submit, they even unleashed their oppressive might to try to scare him.

However, right after those words were said, the Xu Heavenly Clansmen's facial expressions became very ugly.

They discovered that after they spoke those words, Chu Feng did not show any sign of fear, and was instead smiling.

Faced with their threats, Chu Feng actually... smiled?

Chapter 3434 - A Battle Of Spirits

"You dare to smile? It would appear that if we do not teach you a lesson, you will not know how powerful our Xu Heavenly Clan is."

Chu Feng's smile had enraged the Xu Heavenly Clansmen. As they spoke, even their oppressive might changed. They were planning to attack him.

"I'd give you all a word of advice. If you all plan to fight, you'd best reconsider it," Faced with the bunch of Xu Heavenly Clansmen that were looking at him with ill intentions, Chu Feng spoke again. When he spoke, his tone became very stern.

Even though he was not showing any anger, his eyes looked very imposing. This frightened those angered Xu Heavenly Clansmen.

"You dare to threaten us? Do you not understand what your current situation is?" A Xu Heavenly Clansman asked.

"Threaten? Since you all knew that I was imprisoned in the Fire Prison, had you not thought of how I managed to get out, and why I am completely unscathed?"

"Could it be that, even now, you all still feel my title plate to be fake?"

"It would appear that you people from the Xu Heavenly Clan all lack brains," Chu Feng sneered and shook his head.

At that moment, the Xu Heavenly Clansmen looked to one another. A trace of panic appeared in their eyes.

They naturally knew about Chu Feng's encounter on the Ice Summit.

Actually, they themselves were also very puzzled by why Chu Feng would appear outside and unscathed after being imprisoned in the Fire Prison. This was a very unusual thing to have happen.

Chu Feng's words had startled them awake.

If they had to explain why Chu Feng would be fine, there was only one possible explanation that was not irrational. That was, the title plate that Chu Feng took out back then was not a fake, but rather a real one.

However, that was something that they found very difficult to accept.

How could a mere Chu Heavenly Clansman come to possess Lord Wuming Xingyun's title plate?

Although they were unwilling to believe it, they started to hesitate.

If the title plate Chu Feng took out was real, they had already offended the Tantai Heavenly Clan, and even Wuming Xingyun.

Right now, what they should do the most would be to make up for their earlier mistake through meritorious service, and not to make the situation even worse.

As such, the Xu Heavenly Clansmen found themselves at a loss as for what to do.

Chu Feng had naturally not lied to them. What Chu Feng had said was all the truth.

However, at that moment, Chu Feng was feeling rather helpless. Based on his personality, he wouldn't possibly say all this to them. Instead, he would've directly taught them, a lesson and made them scam.

It was merely that the current situation was rather complicated, and not within his control.

Ever since he discovered that he was receiving a backlash from the black gaseous flames, not only was his spirit power immediately sealed off, causing him to become unable to unleash any world spirit techniques, even his cultivation began to rapidly decline.

This was especially true at the moment. Just a moment before, the speed of his cultivation's decline suddenly accelerated. It was as if the heavens were toying with him. Faced with enemies, Chu Feng's cultivation actually instantly fell from Martial Immortal to True Immortal.

Although the speed at which Chu Feng's cultivation was declining had finally slowed, a True Immortal-level cultivation was simply no match for those Xu Heavenly Clansmen.

The severe degeneration of his cultivation and the complete sealing of his spirit power had caused Chu Feng to become powerless to teach those Xu Heavenly Clansmen a lesson.

Thus, Chu Feng had no choice but to scare them, and make them afraid of him so that he could retreat.

However, at that moment, Chu Feng was unable to leave just like that.

If he were to leave, it would raise suspicions that he was running away. With that, the Xu Heavenly Clansmen would definitely attack him right away.

Thus, Chu Feng could only stay there and wait for the Xu Heavenly Clansmen to become afraid of and cower from him.

"I, Chu Feng, am a reasonable person. I will not insist on killing you all just because you've done the wrong thing. However, your behavior today has infuriated me again. Yet, even with that, I have decided to give you all another chance."

"However, remember, you all will only have this one chance."

"You can either apologize to myself and my fellow clansman right away. Or else... your Xu Heavenly Clan will become my mortal enemy," Chu Feng spoke with a stern expression.

"Who are you trying to scare? Did you take us to be three-year-old children?"

"Did you really think that our Xu Heavenly Clan would fear you?"

The Xu Heavenly Clansmen were furious. After all, they stood with absolute dominance earlier. Yet now, they were forced into such a passive state. This

made it difficult for them to either advance or retreat, and had placed them in a very awkward situation.

Faced with the even more enraged Xu Heavenly Clansmen, Chu Feng suddenly burst into laughter, his stern expression no longer present. It was a laughter of contempt.

His contempt-filled laughter caused the Xu Heavenly Clansmen to calm down again.

Chu Feng's contempt toward them didn't seem to be a disguise. As such, they had no choice but to carefully reconsider the person before them.

In fact, it was not only the Xu Heavenly Clansmen that were feeling panicky; even the bystanders started having a whole new level of respect for Chu Feng.

It was not only because Chu Feng was Chu Xuanyuan's son. Rather, it was due to Chu Feng's performance.

Chu Feng's words and manner of bearing could be said to be completely perfect. Even if he wasn't Chu Xuanyuan's son, the crowd would still view him in a new light.

"You all are testing my patience," Chu Feng said. His tone had changed to one of impatience.

"Did you take us to be fools?"

"You want us to cower from your mere words?" The Xu Heavenly Clansmen spoke coldly. Perhaps because they were lacking in confidence, their voices grew louder and louder.

Actually, the current Xu Heavenly Clansmen were feeling less and less confident. Even though they found it difficult to accept, Chu Feng's performance had made them feel with greater certainty that what he said was true. Otherwise... how could he be so confident?

However, the number of bystanders continued to grow. If they were to let Chu Feng go like that, anyone would be able to tell that they were scared away.

If what he said was all true, it would not matter.

However, if he had lied to them, not only would they become objects of ridicule by the bystanders, but they would also be punished once their clan learned about it.

Thus, they were unable to stop halfway anymore, and were trapped in a dilemma.

“Do you all not understand my words?”

Chu Feng narrowed his brows. Impatience filled his face. “You have tested my patience enough now. I will count to three. You can disappear before my sight right away. Otherwise... do not blame me, Chu Feng, for becoming impolite.”

After he finished saying those words, Chu Feng started opening his mouth again. no17E)lB)In

“Woosh~~~”

However, before Chu Feng could even let out his first number, a burst of strong wind rose. Those Xu Heavenly Clansmen had actually all disappeared.

Witnessing that scene, the expressions of the bystanders and the Chu Heavenly Clansman behind Chu Feng all changed. Then, they looked to Chu Feng with admiration in their eyes.

The battle of spirits was won by Chu Feng.

As for them, they were all witnesses to it.

Chapter 3435 - Father's Friend

Chu Feng finally heaved a sigh of relief after the Xu Heavenly Clansmen left. However, he did not dare to be careless, as his cultivation had been sealed. Thus, he did not know if the Xu Heavenly Clansmen had hidden themselves, or had really left.

Thus, since he had decided to put on a performance, Chu Feng was determined to continue with it.

As such, after the Xu Heavenly Clansmen left, Chu Feng did not show any trace of joy. He reacted as if everything was within his expectations, as if it were natural that the Xu Heavenly Clansmen had left.

“Chu Feng, thanks a lot.”

That Chu Heavenly Clansman said to Chu Feng.

“Senior, you are being too courteous. We are of the same clan, what I’ve done is merely what I should’ve done. Besides, it was those Xu Heavenly Clansmen that were bullying you intolerably,” Chu Feng said.

“Even though that’s the case, it remains that I am someone who grew up together with Xuanyuan. It should’ve been me who was protecting you. Yet now, you ended up being the one to protect me. I am truly ashamed,” That man sighed, and revealed an ashamed expression.

Hearing those words, Chu Feng’s emotions were stirred. He was pleasantly surprised. Immediately, he asked, “Senior, you know my father?”

“More than know,” The man suddenly sighed again.

Then, after asking the man, Chu Feng learned that his name was Chu Chengkong.

Although Chu Chengkong possessed a very low status in the Chu Heavenly Clan right now, he was a very close friend of Chu Xuanyuan. It was not a lie when he said that he had grown up with him.

Merely, as Chu Xuanyuan grew up too fast and faced too many challenges, Chu Chengkong gradually started having fewer and fewer interactions with Chu Xuanyuan.

Even though their difference in status and the difference in their daily affairs caused their distance to increase, Chu Xuanyuan had always recognized Chu Chengkong as his friend.

Later on, Chu Xuanyuan even offered to help Chu Chengkong increase his cultivation.

Merely, he was refused by Chu Chengkong.

Chu Feng naturally wanted to know the reason for Chu Chengkong’s refusal.

After being asked about it, Chu Chengkong ended up telling him his reason.

Chu Chengkong felt that cultivating was something that one should rely on oneself for. Regardless of how strong one could become, one would not have any regret should one rely on oneself the entire time.

“This guy is truly capable of spouting nonsense. How could he say that sort of thing? How could there be anyone that would be willing to refuse the opportunity to increase one’s cultivation?”

“That’s right. Never have I heard that Chu Xuanyuan had such a friend.”

“The way I see it, he’s a nameless nobody. He is trying to worm his way in to Chu Feng’s friendship. That’s why he blabbered such nonsense.”

“I think that’s the case too.”

However, after hearing Chu Chengkong’s words, the bystanders all started to discuss him spiritedly.

There were even people that began to loudly shout to Chu Feng, telling him to not believe Chu Chengkong’s lies.

Hearing the crowd’s discussion, Chu Chengkong seemed to also be afraid that Chu Feng might be overthinking things. Thus, he said to Chu Feng, “Chu Feng, I am not telling you this because I want to worm my way into being close to you. Actually... I already met you when you returned to our clan. I personally witnessed you ascending to the top of the Nine Levels Heavenly Lightning Steps.”

“If I had wanted to worm my way into a relationship with you, I could have sought you out that day.”

“I am telling you all this today because I wanted to let you know that I am not lying to you. I indeed knew your father for many years, and grew up with him.”

“If you do not believe me, you can go and ask Lord Chu Xuanzhengfa. He also knows about this,” Chu Chengkong said to Chu Feng with a very serious expression and worry in his eyes. He was afraid that Chu Feng would not believe him, afraid that Chu Feng would think that he was trying to deceive him.

“Senior, I believe all of your words.”

“Besides, you didn’t tell me all of that of your own accord. Instead, you only told me about it after I asked you.” Chu Feng said.

Chu Feng was not trying to comfort Chu Chengkong. Rather, he really believed him.

Although Chu Feng’s spirit power was currently sealed, which made it so that he could not observe others through the use of his world spirit techniques, Chu Feng had seen countless people throughout the years. As such, he possessed some capability to judge people’s character. Whilst he did not dare to say that his judgement would be absolutely accurate, he had some confidence in it.

The way Chu Feng saw it, Chu Chengkong was a simple and honest man.

He was likely someone who did not have any ambitions, a nobody. Generally speaking, people like that had a decent conscience.

Whilst he might be cowardly, weak and suffer from the same sort of ailments as other nobodies, Chu Chengkong had a firm belief, something pure from the bottom of his heart.

Chu Chengkong definitely longed for power. However, he did not wish to rely on others to gain power. That was why he had refused Chu Xuanyuan’s assistance.

Whilst Chu Chengkong was afraid of dangers, he was also someone who would stand up to protect the people that he treasured. That was why he stood forth to shield Chu Feng behind him even though he was deeply frightened by the Xu Heavenly Clansmen.

“It doesn’t matter if others believe me or not. It is already sufficient that you believe me,” Hearing Chu Feng’s words, Chu Chengkong revealed a smile.

“Woosh, woosh, woosh~~~”

Suddenly, a burst of wind blew forth. Several figures flew over and landed behind Chu Feng.

Following that, a very emotional voice sounded, “Young friend, are you really Chu Feng of the Chu Heavenly Clan, the son of Chu Xuanyuan?”

Chapter 3436 - Chu Feng's Fiancee

The people that suddenly appeared caught everyone's attention. Especially Chu Feng, who immediately turned around.

Upon turning to look, Chu Feng couldn't help but frown slightly and sigh in his heart, 'This is truly what it means to encounter precisely what one doesn't wish to encounter.'

It turned out that the people that came were the people that Chu Feng did not wish to see the most, people from the Gong Heavenly Clan.

Furthermore, there were a lot of them.

Apart from the people of the younger generation that he had encountered at the gate of the teleportation formation, there were also some older people. Of course, that Gong Mingyue who had a wedding engagement with him was also present. They were all led by the Gong Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief, Gong Chende. The person who had spoken earlier was also Gong Chende.

However, it should be mentioned that Gong Qing was not present.

Likely, Gong Qing was still by the lakeside.

Although Gong Qing was not present, all of the Gong Heavenly Clansmen present were focused on Chu Feng.

The gazes that they looked to Chu Feng with were rather complicated.

For the great majority of the Gong Heavenly Clansmen, they were looking at Chu Feng with skepticism. Some among them even possessed hostility. This was especially true for the men.

The insufferably arrogant Gong Mingyue was also staring at Chu Feng. She began to size him up. Complicated emotions were flowing through her beautiful eyes.

That said, there was also a well-intended gaze. It was from the Gong Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief. At that moment, the number one individual of the Gong Heavenly Clan was looking at Chu Feng with a very passionate gaze. A single word could be seen all over him -- excitement.

"Young friend, I've heard that... you're Chu Xuanyuan's son?"

The Gong Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief arrived before Chu Feng, his gaze becoming even more passionate. At the same time, his behavior had even become tense.

Truth be told, Chu Feng really did not wish to admit it.

However, as things had reached this stage, he had no choice but to admit to it.

"Senior, my father is indeed Chu Xuanyuan," Chu Feng replied with a clasped fist.

"Young friend, truly never would I have imagined that you were actually still alive."

"This old man is truly ashamed to not have recognized you when I met you earlier, even though you resembled Xuanyuan so much."

The Gong Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief grabbed Chu Feng's shoulders. His hands were shivering. He was so excited that it was like he had found his long-lost grandson.

"Why is the Gong Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief acting so excited upon seeing Chu Feng?"

"I have no idea. They shouldn't know one another. I've also never heard of the Gong Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief having any sort of relationship with Chu Xuanyuan."

The Gong Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief's excitement had completely baffled the bystanders.

"Perhaps everyone might not know about it. However, back then, I had made a marriage arrangement with the Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief," The Gong Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief said to the crowd with a smile on his face.

"What? A marriage arrangement?" The crowd's expressions changed upon hearing those words. Then, they turned their eyes to Chu Feng and Gong Mingyue.

The crowd weren't fools. They knew that the so-called marriage arrangement must have been made between Chu Feng and Gong Mingyue.

“Grandfather,” At that moment, Gong Mingyue arrived behind the Gong Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief and pulled at his clothes.

Judging from her behavior, it seemed that Gong Mingyue did not wish for the Gong Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief to announce the matter publicly.

However, the Gong Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief acted as if he did not notice her movements, and began to publicly announce what had happened back then.

However, according to the Wuma Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief, that marriage arrangement was clearly made as a joke.

After all, the Gong Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief was not the only person that the Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief had made a marriage arrangement with. Instead, he had made wedding arrangements with many other people.

However, the Gong Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief described what had happened back then in an extremely earnest manner. It was as if the Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief had only made a marriage arrangement with his Gong Heavenly Clan, that Chu Feng must officially marry his granddaughter.

“Heavens, never would I have imagined that there was such a wedding arrangement between the Chu Heavenly Clan and the Gong Heavenly Clan.”

“This Gong Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief is quite bold and resolute. Back then, Chu Xuanyuan had offended the Starfield Master Realm, and now that the Chu Heavenly Clan has fallen to such a state, I had thought that no one would try to walk too close to the Chu Heavenly Clan anymore.”

“Even if there are relationships between them, they would’ve voided it at the first opportunity. Yet, the Gong Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief actually dared to admit to it. Furthermore, he was the one to publicly announce the wedding arrangement. It would appear... that he was determined to marry his granddaughter to Chu Feng.”

Hearing the story from the Gong Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief, the crowd all felt rather surprised.

“Senior, I have never heard about this matter from my Lord Clan Chief,” Chu Feng said.

“Never heard of it? Chu Feng, what are you trying to imply? Could it be that you don’t want to take our young miss as your wife?”

Once Chu Feng said those words, he was immediately met with displeased rebukes from the Gong Heavenly Clansmen.

Even Gong Mingyue revealed a flabbergasted expression as she looked at Chu Feng.

Evidently, she had not expected Chu Feng to say that sort of thing.

In her entire life, it had only been her who rejected others, and never others rejecting her.

Thus, she was extremely confident in herself, and had very high requirements for her potential spouse.

As such, she naturally did not wish to fulfill the marriage arrangement with Chu Feng. She felt that Chu Feng was nothing more than a toad that could not match a swan like herself.

However, the toad in her eyes now actually revealed an attitude of indifference toward her. This greatly surprised her. Yet, at the same time, it made her feel extremely displeased.

“Impudent! Who allowed you all to shout at young friend Chu Feng?” Suddenly, a furious shout sounded from the Gong Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief.

The Gong Heavenly Clansmen immediately shut up. Although they felt very displeased, they could only glare at Chu Feng, and did not dare to say anything anymore.

“Young friend Chu Feng, your father... how is he now?” The Gong Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief asked.

Once he asked that question, all of the crowd present immediately perked up their ears with expressions of anticipation as they looked to Chu Feng.

Everyone wanted to know exactly how Chu Xuanyuan was doing.

Chapter 3437 - Gong Mingyue’s Challenge

Chu Feng naturally could not tell all those outsiders that his father had already left the Chu Heavenly Clan's forbidden area. Thus, he had no choice but to lie, "My father's situation is the same as it has always been."

Hearing Chu Feng's response, the crowd all came to an understanding. Back then, Chu Xuanyuan had offended the Starfield Master Realm, and ended up being imprisoned by the Chu Heavenly Clan. It was said that he would be imprisoned till death.

If his situation remained the same, it would mean that Chu Xuanyuan was still imprisoned in the forbidden area.

At that moment, the Gong Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief sighed. "Xuanyuan's future prospects were originally inestimable. Unfortunately, he was too impulsive back then."

"However, that sort of brave and unyielding nature is what defined Xuanyuan."

"Perhaps this is fate."

From the way the Gong Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief sighed, the crowd were all able to feel that he truly thought very highly of Chu Xuanyuan.

One must know that there were a lot of people that thought very highly of Chu Xuanyuan. This was especially true for the people of the older generation. But, not many would openly praise him. After all, they all knew that he had ended up in his current situation because he had offended the overlord of the Ancestral Martial Starfield, the Starfield Master Realm.

To dare to praise someone that the Starfield Master Realm was not fond of in the Ancestral Martial Starfield was a courageous act.

"Young friend, did your clan chief really never mention the wedding engagement between you and Mingyue to you?" the Gong Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief asked all of a sudden.

It could be seen that the Gong Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief considered the matter to be of great importance.

Because of that, he was extremely concerned about what Chu Feng had said earlier.

“Grandfather, I do not agree to this arranged wedding.”

Suddenly, a voice sounded from behind the Gong Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief. It was Gong Mingyue.

“Mingyue, do not cause a scene! A marriage is a major event of lifelong importance, it is no child’s play!” The Gong Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief shouted angrily.

“It is precisely because it is a major event of lifelong importance that I wish to make my own decision,” Gong Mingyue replied with determination.

“There is to be no discussion of this matter,” The Gong Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief said.

“Grandfather, you...”

“Very well, even if you are to select my fiancée for me, there should at least be a single requirement. That is, he must be stronger than me. As for that Chu Feng, does he even possess that capability?” Gong Mingyue said.

“Regarding this...” The Gong Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief didn’t know how to answer that question, for even he could not see through Chu Feng’s cultivation. He did not know what Chu Feng’s cultivation level was.

That was actually normal. Although the Gong Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief was also an Exalted-level expert, his world spirit techniques were not very strong. Thus, his sensing powers were not strong.

As such, the Gong Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief turned his eyes to Chu Feng. He wanted Chu Feng to personally answer the question.

“Chu Feng, do you dare to take up my challenge?”

At that moment, not only did the Gong Heavenly Clansmen all turn their gazes to Chu Feng, but there were even people that directly questioned Chu Feng provocatively. Naturally, they hoped that Chu Feng would take up Gong Mingyue’s challenge, because they felt that he would undoubtedly be defeated.

At that time, the absurd arranged marriage would naturally be rescinded. After all, no matter how thick-skinned Chu Feng might be, it would still be embarrassing for him to marry a woman stronger than himself.

At that moment, the bystanders also cast their gazes to Chu Feng. They also wanted to use the opportunity to gain an understanding as to how powerful Chu Xuanyuan's son was.

Faced with the expectant gazes from the crowd, Chu Feng smiled faintly. "There's no need to compete, I admit defeat."

"Ah?"

The crowd were all shocked upon hearing Chu Feng's answer.

It was not only the Gong Heavenly Clansmen; even the bystanders were extremely surprised.

Weren't men all people that cared about their face and reputation?

Gong Mingyue's public rejection of the arranged marriage was simply akin to an insult to Chu Feng. Had it been a normal man, they would definitely try to prove themselves and take up the challenge.

As such, truly no one had expected such a response from Chu Feng.

Most shockingly, Chu Feng's admission of defeat was actually done in such a calm and easy-going manner. He was not at all ashamed. It was as if it was nothing more than a trifling matter.

This caused the crowd's impression of Chu Feng to become complicated. More and more, they were unable to understand Chu Xuanyuan's son.

"Young friend Chu Feng, you must not listen to Mingyue's crazy and unfounded ravings."

"She's still young, and is not sensible. I will definitely teach her properly."

"As for the marriage arrangement, it was decided by your clan's clan chief and myself. Unless he is to tell me that he wants to cancel it... our Gong Heavenly Clan will definitely not revoke this arranged marriage," The Gong Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief said.

“Grandfather, you...”

“I’d rather die than be forced like this!”

Gong Mingyue’s eyes turned deep red with anger. With a shift of her body, she left.

“Lord Clan Chief, this...” The Gong Heavenly Clansmen all looked at their Lord Clan Chief, waiting for his decision.

The Gong Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief sighed. “That child has truly been spoiled by me.”

“Young friend, I’ve ridiculed myself today. However, please don’t take things to heart. The marriage arrangement is still valid.”

After the Gong Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief finished saying those words to Chu Feng, he leaped forth and left. Evidently, he went to chase after Gong Mingyue.

The others from the Gong Heavenly Clan glared fiercely at Chu Feng before also soaring into the sky to follow their Lord Clan Chief and Gong Mingyue.

“Senior, let us leave too,” Chu Feng said to Chu Chengkong.

“Where to?” Chu Chengkong asked.

“The Ice Summit,” Chu Feng answered.

Chu Feng’s cultivation was currently sealed. He had no idea how to unseal his cultivation. Thus, he must go and find Grandmaster Liangqiu and the others for help. Otherwise, with his sealed cultivation, he would not even be able to protect himself in such a dangerous place away from home. Besides, Bai Liluo was still on the Ice Summit.

As Bai Liluo was still afflicted by the Inverse Seal, Chu Feng was very worried about her.

“Very well, I’ll accompany you,” Chu Chengkong did not ask Chu Feng why he had to go to the Ice Summit. Instead, he directly agreed to accompany Chu Feng.

“What’s this? You’re trying to slip away already?”

Right at that moment, a sudden sneer was heard.

Following that, several figures appeared in the sky and descended to the ground. They surrounded Chu Feng and Chu Chengkong.

Seeing those people, Chu Feng started frowning. They were none other than the Xu Heavenly Clansmen that he had scared away earlier.

Sure enough, they did not really leave. Instead, they had hidden themselves, and were secretly observing Chu Feng.

Chapter 3438 - Invert Right And Wrong

“Chu Feng, let’s see how long you can pretend.”

The Xu Heavenly Clansmen not only had sneers on their faces, but they were also looking at Chu Feng with very ill-intended gazes. Their gazes seemed to have been able to see through everything.

Even though they were clearly scared away by Chu Feng earlier, they actually became so arrogant again. Evidently, it was because they had witnessed Chu Feng’s refusal of Gong Mingyue’s challenge.

They felt that if Chu Feng were truly as powerful as he had stated, he couldn’t possibly refuse to accept Gong Mingyue’s challenge. Thus, the Xu Heavenly Clansmen felt that Chu Feng couldn’t possibly obtain Wuming Xingyun’s title plate, and had determined that Chu Feng was deceiving them earlier.

“I’d like to declare that what I told you all earlier was not only all true, but I was actually thinking for your sake too. If you all had refused to believe my words, the ones that would have ended up suffering would have been you all.”

“Firstly, the ones in the wrong on the Ice Summit that day were you all to begin with. The reason why I’m not looking further into this matter is because I, Chu Feng, don’t wish to bicker with you.”

“However, if you are to continue to force me, then I, Chu Feng, guarantee that your Xu Heavenly Clan will definitely end up paying considerably,” Chu Feng was extremely serious when he said those words.

He knew that those Xu Heavenly Clansmen were determined to take care of him and Chu Chengkong. Likely, he would not be able to escape the impending calamity.

However, if he was to be humiliated by those trash, he would definitely seek revenge. Furthermore... Chu Feng would make the entire Xu Heavenly Clan paid. After all, it was the Xu Heavenly Clan that was in the wrong to begin with.

Unfortunately, the Xu Heavenly Clansmen failed to understand Chu Feng's determination for vengeance, and instead felt that Chu Feng was still trying to deceive them. Thus, they became even more furious.

"Motherfucker! You are truly a shameless bastard. As matters stand, you're still trying to scare us? If we don't beat you till you kneel and beg for forgiveness, your daddy I am not surnamed Xu!" A Xu Heavenly Clansmen shouted angrily. Then, boundless oppressive might swept toward Chu Feng.

Sensing that the Xu Heavenly Clansmen were planning to attack them, Chu Feng subconsciously released his own oppressive might with the intention to resist the incoming oppressive might.

Unfortunately, Chu Feng's cultivation was currently being sealed. Naturally, he was unable to block that Xu Heavenly Clansman's attack.

"Wuuahh."

Two screams sounds at the same time as two figures were shot flying. They were Chu Feng and Chu Chengkong.

"That Chu Feng actually... only possesses the cultivation of a True Immortal?"

Seeing the injuries on Chu Feng and Chu Chengkong, the bystanders all felt extremely astonished. At the same time, many people revealed looks of disappointment.

When Chu Feng subconsciously released his oppressive might, everyone managed to feel his aura.

True Immortal, a rank one True Immortal on top of that. That was Chu Feng's strength that the crowd sensed.

“Never would I have imagined that Chu Feng to be so weak. It’s no wonder that girl from the Gong Heavenly Clan doesn’t want him. It would appear that Chu Xuanyuan has no qualified successor.”

Immediately, all sorts of cutting remarks and mockery began to sound nonstop.

In fact, it was not only the bystanders that were shocked; even the Gong Heavenly Clansmen were extremely surprised.

The Gong Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief was, after all, an Exalted-level expert. Thus, it took him merely an instant to capture Gong Mingyue.

After capturing Gong Mingyue, the Gong Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief returned with the Gong Heavenly Clansmen.

On the way back, they just so happened to see the Xu Heavenly Clansmen creating trouble for Chu Feng.

Seeing that the situation was bad, the Gong Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief had wanted to immediately act to assist Chu Feng.

However, he was stopped by Gong Mingyue.

Gong Mingyue wanted to see how strong Chu Feng was, and the Gong Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief just so happened to also be interested in Chu Feng’s strength. Thus, they concealed themselves.

As such, the Gong Heavenly Clansmen all managed to witness what happened.

“Grandfather, did you see that? That Chu Feng is nothing more than trash. Are you really planning to marry me off to someone like that?” Gong Mingyue asked.

“Mingyue, whilst it is true that young friend Chu Feng’s cultivation is quite a bit weaker than yours, a marriage arrangement remains a marriage arrangement. Since it’s already decided, it cannot be revoked. Otherwise, what face will this old man have?” the Gong Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief said.

“Grandfather, you’re trying to push me into a pit of fire. If you insist on marrying me off to someone like that, I’d rather marry that Xu Heavenly Clan’s Xu Morong,” Gong Mingyue said.

“Xu Morong? That Xu Morong is nothing more than a silk pants. How could he compare to Chu Feng?” The Gong Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief said.

“How do you know that Chu Feng is not a silk pants?” asked Gong Mingyue.

“Since he is Chu Hanxian’s grandson and Chu Xuanyuan’s son, this old man is certain that Chu Feng’s character definitely surpasses that Xu Morong’s a hundredfold. Mingyue, listen to grandfather. It is absolutely not a mistake for you to marry him,” said the Gong Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief.

“Wuuahh~~~”

Right at that moment, another scream was heard. It was Chu Feng and Chu Chengkong.

That Xu Heavenly Clansman was not only attacking Chu Feng and Chu Chengkong again, but he even stepped on top of Chu Feng, and was looking at him with ridicule-filled eyes.

“Son of Chu Xuanyuan, never would I have expected you to be such trash. Most unbelievable of all, trash like you dared to proclaim that you’re related to Lord Wuming Xingyun.”

“Everyone, perhaps you all still don’t know why our Xu Heavenly Clan ended up having conflicts with this trash.”

“It actually happened when everyone was ascending to the Ice Summit. At that time, we were all lined up in an orderly manner as we scaled the mountain. Yet, this trash here refused to abide by the rules.”

“Thus, our young master decided to step forth to reason with him, to tell him to immediately stop misbehaving. However, not only did this trash refuse to appreciate his kindness, but he even took out a title plate, saying that it was something bestowed to him by Lord Wuming Xingyun.”

“Unfortunately, right after that title plate was taken out, Lord Tantai Changfei from the Tantai Heavenly Clan appeared. He immediately saw the title plate to be a fake, and imprisoned this trash.”

“Although I do not know what sort of despicable method this trash used to escape, he remains to be trash with an exceptionally bad moral character. He is simply scum among scum,” that Xu Heavenly Clansman said to the crowd.

“Never would I have imagined Chu Feng to be such a person.”

“If all that true, that child is truly different from my imagination.”

“Indeed. I’ve heard about how amazing Chu Hanxian and Chu Xuanyuan were all my life. Never would I have expected their descendant to be so incompetent.”

All sorts of mocking remarks began to sound nonstop from the crowd.

Chapter 3439 - Viciously Beating Up The Xu Heavenly Clansmen

“It turns out that he’s not only weak, but he’s actually despicable too.”

“Grandfather, is that the husband that you’ve found for me?” Far away, Gong Mingyue looked to her grandfather with bitter and grudge-filled eyes.

The Gong Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief had an embarrassed look on his face. His gaze became complicated as he looked to Chu Feng, who was being condemned by the crowd and stepped on by that Xu Heavenly Clansman.

“Hahaha...” Suddenly, loud laughter sounded.

The sudden laughter surprised everyone. When the crowd discovered who the person laughing was, they were completely puzzled. The reason for that was because the person who had laughed was Chu Feng.

Chu Feng, who was being stepped on by that Xu Heavenly Clansman and mocked by the crowd, was actually laughing.

The crowd didn’t understand why Chu Feng would be laughing. Furthermore, why was he laughing so... savagely?

He was clearly the one being stepped on. Thus, how could he have the confidence to laugh like that?

“What are you laughing at?” the Xu Heavenly Clansman that was stepping on Chu Feng asked loudly.

That question was actually what all the other bystanders were wondering too.

“If you have the ability, you’d best beat me to death today. Otherwise... I will have you understand what it means to regret for the rest of your life.”

As Chu Feng spoke, he raised his eyes to look at the Xu Heavenly Clansman that was stepping on him. His gaze was akin to a blade, and incomparably ice-cold. Not only did it seem like it could pierce through anything, but it was also filled with killing intent. It was as if there was an endless amount of grievance contained within it.

“You...”

Seeing such a gaze, the Xu Heavenly Clansman that was stepping on Chu Feng actually trembled in fear. Not only did he immediately move the foot that he was stepping on Chu Feng with, but he even took several steps back.

Although he was frightened, he was unable to understand why he would be afraid of a rank one True Immortal. Thus, he became even more furious afterwards.

“Did you think that I would not dare to kill you?! You’re nothing but an ant! Killing you is akin to killing an ant for me!”

Flustered with anger, not only did that Xu Heavenly Clansman shout angrily, but he also unleashed overwhelming killing intent. His killing intent mixed in with his oppressive might and swept toward Chu Feng.

“That Xu Heavenly Clansman couldn’t really be planning to kill Chu Feng, right? That’s Chu Xuanyuan’s son!”

Sensing the oppressive might from that Xu Heavenly Clansman, the crowd were all greatly alarmed.

Although Chu Feng’s performance had thoroughly disappointed them, he was still Chu Xuanyuan’s son. Merely that title was enough to prove that he was an extraordinary individual.

If someone were to truly kill Chu Feng, it would be something very major, so much that it could cause a commotion throughout the entire Ancestral Martial Starfield!!!

“Young friend, we merely have some minor conflicts. There’s no need to go as far as to kill one another. If we have wronged you by our words, you can beat me up as much as you want. By all means, you must not kill Chu Feng,” seeing that the situation was very bad, Chu Chengkong immediately started pleading for forgiveness for Chu Feng.

“Senior, don’t beg for forgiveness from someone like that.”

“I’m someone from our Chu Heavenly Clan. I would rather die than lower my head to trash like that.”

Chu Feng was slightly angered by Chu Chengkong’s pleas for forgiveness.

“Chu Feng, did you really think that I don’t dare to kill you?” Right at that moment, that Xu Heavenly Clansman gnashed his teeth angrily and stared fiercely at Chu Feng.

Faced with the increasingly intense killing intent from that Xu Heavenly Clansman, there was no trace of fear on Chu Feng’s face. Instead, he looked very calm.

Chu Feng stood up and gently brushed away the dust on his body. Then, he raised his head toward that Xu Heavenly Clansman.

“You’d best kill me. Otherwise... I will definitely kill you,” Chu Feng said.

“Motherfucker! Trash like you dare to threaten me?! Today, I’ll have you dead!”

Suddenly, a furious shout was heard. That Xu Heavenly Clansman was truly planning to kill Chu Feng.

“Wuuahh~~~”

Immediately after that Xu Heavenly Clansman shouted furiously, a miserable scream was heard.

At that time, everyone felt that Chu Feng must’ve suffered a miserable encounter.

“That is?”

However, the next moment, when the crowd managed to clearly see what had happened, their expressions all changed.

Chu Feng was still standing where he was, completely unharmed.

It was instead that Xu Heavenly Clansman that wanted to kill Chu Feng that was now lying before him.

Not only him, but all of the Xu Heavenly Clansmen were lying on the ground like dying dogs.

“Those who wish to kill Chu Feng must first pass through this old man.”

At the moment when the crowd were all confused, two figures suddenly descended from the sky and landed beside Chu Feng.

Seeing the two people that had suddenly appeared, the crowd immediately started sizing them up.

They knew that the ones that had saved Chu Feng must be those two people.

Compared to the others, when Chu Feng saw those two people, he couldn't help but smile.

“It would appear that the heavens are unwilling to let me die,” Chu Feng sighed emotionally.

The reason for that was because the two people that had appeared were Wuma Shengjie and the Wuma Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief.

It was the Wuma Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief that had used his oppressive might to force all of the Xu Heavenly Clansmen to the ground.

At that moment, the Wuma Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief was frowning. It could be seen that he was very angry. Naturally, his anger came from Chu Feng suffering humiliation from those trash from the Xu Heavenly Clan.

That said, it was not only the Wuma Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief that was furious. Wuma Shengjie was also very furious.

She did not say anything. Instead, after landing beside Chu Feng, she directly walked over to that Xu Heavenly Clansman that had wanted to kill Chu Feng earlier, grabbed him by his hair, and lifted him up.

“Chu Feng, do you want to do it yourself, or do you want me to help you?” Wuma Shengjie asked Chu Feng.

“My grandfather is our Xu Heavenly Clan’s Supreme Elder, Xu Zegen! If you all dare to kill me, my grandfather will definitely not spare you!” that Xu Heavenly Clansman shouted loudly.

“He’s actually Xu Zegen’s grandson?! Could it be that he’s that Xu Yuan?!”

Upon hearing that Xu Heavenly Clansman’s words, a bystander let out a cry of alarm. Evidently, that Xu Heavenly Clansman possessed some status and reputation within the Xu Heavenly Clan. It was no wonder that he dared to act so presumptuously, and planned to actually kill Chu Feng.

Hearing the discussions of the bystanders, that Xu Yuan became even more confident. He planned to speak again to threaten Wuma Shengjie.

“Wuuahh~~~”

However, right when he opened his mouth, before his words could even leave his mouth, he let out a miserable scream.

It was Wuma Shengjie. She had smashed her fist into the back of his head and pounded in half of his skull, causing Xu Yuan to scream miserably as he lay on his stomach.

However, Wuma Shengjie was not finished. She raised her leg and directly stomped on Xu Yuan’s head. “Bang!” Blood splattered everywhere. Wuma Shengjie smashed Xu Yuan’s head so hard that it exploded.

As everyone knew, once one reached True Immortal realm, one would still be alive and completely fine even if one’s body was destroyed, should one’s soul remain unharmed.

However, one would still suffer the pain of having one’s body destroyed. That pain was even more miserable should it reach one’s soul.

As everyone could tell, Wuma Shengjie was not merely hurting Xu Yuan's body. Her attacks had also damaged his soul. Otherwise, he wouldn't have screamed so miserably.

However, as Xu Yuan's body was being restricted by the Wuma Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief's oppressive might, he was unable to recover his body after his head was destroyed by Wuma Shengjie. As such, he was unable to even scream in pain.

"Eeeahh~~~"

Soon, another miserable scream was heard.

Upon closer inspection, the crowd noticed that Xu Yuan's exploded head had actually recovered. Although his head had returned to an undamaged state, his face was completely distorted. It could be seen that he was in miserable pain.

After his head was restored, Wuma Shengjie lifted him up again. She grabbed his head with her left hand and began to swing her right hand back and forth, lashing against his cheeks.

"Pa, pa, pa~~~"

Firecracker-like sounds began to explode on Xu Yuan's face as blood splattered all over. In the blink of an eye, Xu Yuan's restored face was once again drenched in blood and mutilated beyond recognition.

However, a ray of spirit power flashed past, and his face was once again restored to normal.

Earlier, the crowd were confused by what had happened. But now, they were all able to witness it clearly.

It turned out that after that Wuma Heavenly Clansman personally battered Xu Yuan's face beyond recognition, he had used spirit power to restore his face to normal only so that he could ruin it again. n).Ove**l**bln

Xu Yuan was wailing and screaming nonstop. His screams were truly miserable. Not to mention Xu Yuan, even the other Xu Heavenly Clansmen had turned deathly pale with fear. Some among them even began to shiver.

In that sort of situation, the gazes that the crowd looked to Wuma Shengjie with became particularly hot.

It was not only the bystanders. Even Gong Mingyue, who was hidden in the distance had a startled look on her face.

“Not only a rank six Martial Immortal, he’s also a Snake Mark Exalted-cloak World Spiritist. That person... is so powerful.”

“Exactly who is he?!”

Gong Mingyue, who had considered everyone to be beneath her, actually exclaimed in admiration.

Martial God Asura #Chapter 3440 - Personally Kill Him - Read Martial God Asura Chapter 3440 - Personally Kill Him

Chapter 3440 - Personally Kill Him

“That old codger is the Wuma Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief, Wuma Tao.”

“As for that outstanding youth, he came together with Wuma Tao.”

“Likely, he should be the Prophesied Child from the Ancestral Martial Starfield’s eastern region, Wuma Shengjie,” the Gong Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief said.

“Wuma Shengjie?” Hearing those words, the Gong Heavenly Clansmen’s expressions all changed. When they looked to Wuma Shengjie again, their gazes were particularly bright.

After all, they had all heard of the title of ‘Prophesied Child.’

“How could someone like that Chu Feng know Wuma Shengjie?” Gong Mingyue revealed a puzzled look.

At that moment, more and more bystanders had gathered. The Xu Heavenly Clan’s Xu Yuan was beaten tragically by Wuma Shengjie. Unable to tolerate the pain, he was no longer arrogant and actually began to beg for forgiveness.

“Stop beating me, stop beating me. I admit my mistake, I was wrong, okay?”

Unfortunately for him, Wuma Shengjie acted as if she did not hear his pleas for forgiveness. Not only did she not have any intention to stop, but her beating became even more ruthless, making it so that Xu Yuan was unable to even beg for forgiveness anymore.

The bystanders were all dumbstruck. Wuma Shengjie was simply too ruthless.

As for the Xu Heavenly Clansmen, they were all shivering in fear, and did not even dare to utter a fart, much less plead for forgiveness for Xu Yuan.

At that moment, they were truly filled with regret. If they had known that such a malignant star, such a disaster, stood behind Chu Feng, they would not dare to provoke him even if they were given a hundred times the nerves.

Unfortunately, the deed was already done, and regret was useless.

They didn't know what they would be confronted with later.

They could only hope that there might be experts from their Xu Heavenly Clan or the Tantai Heavenly Clan that might pass through the area and rescue them.

Merely, that sort of coincidence would be very small. Even they did not hold much hope for that sort of thing to happen.

"It's enough," right at that moment, a voice was heard.

To everyone's surprise, the person who had spoken was actually Chu Feng.

"You can let him go," Chu Feng said.

"Chu Feng, am I mishearing you? You want me to let him go?" Wuma Shengjie looked to Chu Feng with her eyes wide open. Evidently, she did not understand why Chu Feng wanted her to do that.

"Let him go. If you beat him to death today, how am I going to personally kill him in the future?" Chu Feng said.

Hearing those words, Wuma Shengjie understood Chu Feng's intention. She waved her sleeve and tossed Xu Yuan far away.

At that moment, the Wuma Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief also released his oppressive might. However, the anger on his face did not decrease in the slightest.

"Xu Heavenly Clansmen, listen properly. This old man urges you all to behave yourselves. If you dare to create trouble for young friend Chu Feng again, our Wuma Heavenly Clan, even if we have to stake our entire clan's power, will make your Xu Heavenly Clan pay."

After the Wuma Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief finished saying those words, he left together with Chu Feng and the others.

At that moment, only the astonished crowd remained.

They had not expected that the Wuma Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief would declare war on the Xu Heavenly Clan because of Chu Feng.

Not only were the bystanders confused, even Gong Mingyue, who was hidden in the shadows, was also completely confused. Thus, she turned to her grandfather. "Grandfather, does the Wuma Heavenly Clan possess a very close relationship with the Chu Heavenly Clan? Why would they help Chu Feng like that?"

"That old codger Wuma Tao is indeed a close friend of many years with the Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief. However, as the chief of a clan, he bears heavy responsibility to take care of his clan. As such, there shouldn't be a reason for him to risk the fate of his clan on an outsider." Even the Gong Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief felt very puzzled.

Suddenly, Gong Mingyue said, "Grandfather, I am going to the Tantai Heavenly Clan to keep my appointment. Are you coming with me?"

"Is that the invitation for the gathering of the younger generations from Tantai Xing'er?" The Gong Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief asked.

"That's right," Gong Mingyue said.

"Didn't I mention to you before that I had made an appointment with several close friends of mine?" The Gong Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief asked.

"I know. I merely wanted to tell you that I cannot accompany you to meet those seniors," Gong Mingyue said.

“You can go ahead and participate in your gathering. However, you must first find Lil Qing and take her there with you.”

“No matter what, she’s your little sister. When your little sister is lost and you’re unable to find her, how could you have the mood to partake in a gathering?” The Gong Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief asked.

“Grandfather, you don’t have to worry about that. Although Lil Qing is someone that father has picked up, I have still grown up with her. I’ve always considered her as my own younger sister. I will definitely not disregard her.”

“Actually, I’ve already given her the invitation letter. With the invitation letter, she should be able to directly go and partake in the gathering,” Gong Mingyue said.

“You’re saying that you’ve already found her? In that case, why did you let her run away again?” The Gong Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief asked.

“It’s all because of that hedgehog that she raised. She went to the Ice Summit to seek out a Saint-cloak World Spiritist to help treat that hedgehog. That girl is simply indulging in fantasy. Ignoring the fact that those Saint-cloak World Spiritists weren’t present, even if they were present, none of them would possibly be willing to see her.”

“I criticized her about it, and she got angry and left. However, she had already agreed that she would participate in the gathering. Based on her personality, she will definitely be there.”

“At that time, I will snatch her back,” Gong Mingyue said.

“Mn, don’t let her run away again. Right now, people from all over the Ancestral Martial Starfield are gathered in the Nine Dragons Upper Realm. There are all sorts of people among them. Many of them are people that we cannot afford to offend.”

“You also know how headstrong Lil Qing is, thus she absolutely cannot be allowed to run all over the Nine Dragons Upper Realm by herself,” the Gong Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief said.

“Grandfather, you can rest assured. I understand,” Gong Mingyue said.

“Lord Clan Chief, in that case, we’ll excuse ourselves,” the Gong Heavenly Clan’s younger generations spoke in unison. Evidently, they planned to accompany Gong Mingyue to the gathering of the younger generations.

“Mn,” the Gong Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief nodded. However, he soon added, “Will the Xu Heavenly Clan’s younger generations also be participating in that gathering?”

Chapter 3441 - Chu Feng’s Invitation Letter

“Grandfather, why are you asking that? The Xu Heavenly Clan is the Tantai Heavenly Clan’s subsidiary power, and I’ve heard that Miss Tantai Xing’er has invited a lot of people. Thus, the Xu Heavenly Clan would naturally be there too,” Gong Mingyue said.

“I merely wanted to advise you to keep your distance from that Xu Morong.”

“After all, you are someone with a fiancée,” said the Gong Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief.

“Grandfather, you have also witnessed what sort of trash that Chu Feng is. Do you still plan to push me into a pit of fire even now?” Gong Mingyue asked.

“The marriage has already been decided. You should recognize it,” The Gong Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief’s tone was no longer as unyielding as before. Instead, it had become one with a slight tone of persuasion.

“Forget about it. Grandfather, if you really think that Chu Feng is a talent, why didn’t you act to save him earlier?”

“Truthfully, after you saw his true ability, you started to feel disgust toward him from the bottom of your heart, no? Gong Mingyue said.

“What utter nonsense!” The Gong Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief revealed an angry look.

Gong Mingyue was not afraid of her grandfather. She continued, “Grandfather, don’t you act so reluctant to admit your mistake. I have grown up by your side and know you very well. I know that you’re someone who cares a lot about your face. However, I also know that you care about me even more. You will not really push me into a pit of fire for the sake of your so-called face.”

“I can tell that you seem to also know that Wuma Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief. Rather than feeling tangled here and pondering whether or not to have me marry that Chu Feng, why don’t you go and have a chat with that Wuma Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief and ask him to set up a wedding engagement with that Wuma Shengjie?” said Gong Mingyue.

“Ah?”

Gong Mingyue’s words greatly alarmed the crowd. They all felt it to be unimaginable.

As for the Gong Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief, he stood there completely stunned.

One must know that Gong Mingyue had always been a very conceited and proud person her entire life.

Even though that Xu Heavenly Clan’s Xu Morong had pursued her for many years, Gong Mingyue still rejected him.

She was truly a snow lotus growing on top of an ice mountain, a saintess in the hearts of the Gong Heavenly Clan’s younger generations. She was completely inviolable and untainted by dust.

Yet, she actually said such a thing. How could the crowd not be astonished?

It turned out that it wasn’t that Gong Mingyue was untainted by dust, it wasn’t that she was uninterested in men. It was merely that she possessed too high of a requirement for her future husband.

Otherwise, she wouldn’t possibly be tempted after seeing Wuma Shengjie, and even go as far as to say such a thing of her own accord.

After Gong Mingyue finished saying those words, ignoring the reaction of the crowd, she directly turned around and left, flying in the direction of the Tantai Heavenly Clan. The Gong Heavenly Clan’s younger generations followed her.

At that moment, only the Gong Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief and some elders of the Gong Heavenly Clan remained.

At that moment, the elders did not dare to say anything.

They felt that their Lord Clan Chief must be feeling very displeased after being contradicted by Gong Mingyue in such a manner. As such, they did not dare to provoke him at such a time.

“Wuma Shengjie?” Suddenly, the Gong Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief said Wuma Shengjie’s name. Then, he began contemplating.

At that moment, the Gong Heavenly Clansmen left looked at one another. Joyful expressions appeared in their eyes.

They all knew that if their young miss Gong Mingyue was to marry Chu Feng, it would definitely be much worse than marrying Wuma Shengjie.

With Wuma Shengjie’s talent, even if he could not compare to Linghu Hongfei, his future prospects would still be absolutely incalculable.

The reason why they felt so joyous was because they knew that Gong Mingyue’s words had caused their Lord Clan Chief to ponder the matter.

.....

Meanwhile, while bringing Chu Feng and the others with him, the Wuma Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief was flying rapidly toward the Ice Summit.

The Wuma Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief had learned that Chu Feng’s cultivation was sealed, and that he needed to proceed to the Ice Summit to seek out Grandmaster Liangqiu and the others for assistance. Thus, the speed at which they were traveling was very fast.

Chu Feng also learned from Wuma Shengjie that Grandmaster Liangqiu and the others had not left the Ice Summit at all. They’d merely spread the news that they’d left to fool others so that the crowd around the Ice Summit would scatter.

The Wuma Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief did not ask Chu Feng how the Xu Heavenly Clansmen encountered him, and why they decided to create trouble for him. After all, he knew how the friction between Chu Feng and the Xu Heavenly Clan came about.

That said, both the Wuma Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief and Wuma Shengjie were very curious as to where Chu Feng had gone.

Chu Feng did not attempt to conceal the matter, and began to tell them what he had experienced.

Afterwards, Chu Feng learned that some things had happened during the period when he was unconscious.

All of the people from the younger generation on the Ice Summit suffered from a backlash. Even Grandmaster Liangqiu and the other Saint-cloak World Spiritists were no exception.

This made it so that the selection for the Ancestral Martial Decastars had to be postponed.

After all, if all of the most powerful competitors for the Ancestral Martial Decastars were unable to participate in it, the selection would become completely meaningless.

Of course, it was not announced that the selection for the Ancestral Martial Decastars was delayed because all of the younger generations had received a backlash.

That sort of thing naturally could not be announced. As such, a random reason was found to justify the delay.

After learning about this matter, Chu Feng felt joyous.

Earlier, when the Xu Heavenly Clansmen were attacking Chu Chengkong, they mentioned the specific date of the conflict that had occurred between their Xu Heavenly Clan and the Chu Heavenly Clan. Because of that, Chu Feng knew that the date for the selection of the Ancestral Martial Decastars had passed.

Chu Feng had originally felt somewhat disappointed at missing out on it. However, it turned out that the selection for the Ancestral Martial Decastars had not occurred at all. Instead, it had been postponed.

In other words, as long as Chu Feng could remove the effect of his backlash, he would still be able to participate in the selection for the Ancestral Martial Decastars.

He would still have an opportunity to prove himself.

“Chu Feng, you are truly too amazing. As expected of Xuanyuan’s son.”

Hearing the discussions between Chu Feng, Wuma Shengjie and the Wuma Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief, Chu Chengkong looked to Chu Feng in a very joyous manner. He became so excited that his eyes started to moisten.

Chu Chengkong was sent to the Nine Dragons Upper Realm to carry out a mission right after Chu Feng returned to the Chu Heavenly Clan. Thus, he had no knowledge of the things that had happened afterwards. His impression of Chu Feng still remained at that of the day when Chu Feng climbed the Nine Levels Heavenly Lightning Steps.

At that moment, he learned that Chu Feng was actually the crucial existence in the breaching of the Ice Summit’s grand formation. He was actually the person wearing the Nine Dragons Saint Cloak that had appeared on the Ice Summit several days before.

As a member of the Chu Heavenly Clan, as Chu Xuanyuan’s friend, he felt joy and pride for Chu Feng from the bottom of his heart.

“Don’t be so excited just yet. The selection of the Ancestral Martial Decastars is the actual place for young friend Chu Feng to shine.”

“All the people that laughed at young friend Chu Feng today will learn how foolish their mockery toward him was,” The Wuma Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief said to Chu Chengkong.

“Of course. I truly can’t wait to see their expressions of regret,” Chu Chengkong said.

Seeing the two seniors discussing him like two children, Chu Feng smiled.

“Oh, that’s right, Chu Feng, this is for you,” Suddenly, Wuma Shengjie handed an invitation card to Chu Feng.

“Who is this from?” Chu Feng asked.

“Tantai Xing’er. She is holding a gathering of the younger generations. No, to be exact, she is holding a gathering of the younger generations for you,” Wuma Shengjie said.

Chapter 3442 - That Bad

“For me?” Chu Feng revealed a look of surprise.

“That’s right. She explicitly stated that she wanted to thank you for helping her become a Snake Mark Exalted-cloak World Spiritist. However, she also wanted to invite everyone else to get together. That’s how this gathering of the younger generations came about,” Wuma Shengjie said.

“Then she must’ve invited you too, right?” Chu Feng asked.

“Mn,” Wuma Shengjie nodded her head.

“Do you want to go?” Chu Feng asked.

Wuma Shengjie didn’t answer. Instead, she asked, “Do you want to go?”

“I’m not really interested,” Chu Feng said.

“I’m afraid that it wouldn’t do for you to not go.”

“After all, Wuming Xingyun was also invited to go. That big sister of yours was also brought over by Wuming Xingyun,” Wuma Shengjie said.

“There’s such a thing?” Chu Feng revealed a helpless expression upon learning that. Then, he said, “It would appear that I will have to go to the Tantai Heavenly Clan then.”

Soon, Chu Feng arrived at the Ice Summit. Although the Ice Summit’s grand formation had been breached, the isolated space was still present.

Furthermore, Grandmaster Liangqiu had Liangqiu Chengfeng bestow everyone a title plate. With that, the people of the younger generation would be able to enter the spirit formation space left behind by the World Spiritist Immortal King on the peak of the Ice Summit at will.

After Chu Feng and the others entered the spirit formation space, they immediately saw Liangqiu Chengfeng.

“Young friend Chu Feng,” Liangqiu Chengfeng was extremely excited to see Chu Feng. He carefully inspected Chu Feng before asking, “Young friend Chu Feng, where did you go off to?”

“Senior, I am truly sorry. I lost control earlier,” Chu Feng said.

“Lost control?” Hearing those words, Liangqiu Chengfeng began to look at Chu Feng with a worried expression. He realized that things... did not seem to be simple.

Chu Feng then began to give an account of what had happened to Liangqiu Chengfeng.

“I had expected that young friend Chu Feng would have received a backlash. However, I didn’t expect your backlash to be so severe. Not only was your cultivation sealed, but even your world spirit techniques were sealed.”

“Come, let me have a look at you,” As Liangqiu Chengfeng spoke, he grabbed Chu Feng’s arm and began to instill his spirit power into Chu Feng to diagnose his situation.

“This...” However, after the examination, Liangqiu Chengfeng’s expression became ugly.

“Senior, how is it? Is it possible to remove the seal?” Chu Feng asked.

“Not to mention removing the seal, I simply cannot detect the seal at all,” Liangqiu Chengfeng said to Chu Feng.

“Ah? Unable to detect it? But... my cultivation is clearly sealed,” Chu Feng said.

The Wuma Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief and Wuma Shengjie also revealed looks of nervousness. The Wuma Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief even asked, “Milord, what are we to do? Is Chu Feng’s backlash really that serious?”

“Judging from the situation at hand, Chu Feng’s backlash is indeed very thorny. However, do not worry, as my master is still here. We can let him have a look. However, he is currently resting. I will go and inform him of the situation”

After Liangqiu Chengfeng finished saying those words, he immediately left. Soon, Liangqiu Chengfeng returned, “Young friend Chu Feng, follow me.”

Hearing those words, both Wuma Shengjie and the Wuma Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief understood his intention. n./Ovelb1n

Chu Feng could follow him to see Grandmaster Liangqiu, but they were not allowed to follow him.

Thus, after Chu Feng left with Liangqiu Chengfeng, Wuma Shengjie and the Wuma Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief both stayed where they were.

Following Liangqiu Chengfeng, Chu Feng arrived before a small palace.

The small palace appeared to be very simple and plain. It was not dazzling with gold and decorations. However... there was no entrance.

Upon seeing the small palace, Chu Feng's expression became complicated. Even though his spirit power was sealed, it remained that he had trained in world spirit techniques for many years. Thus, he was able to tell that it was not an ordinary palace, but rather a spirit formation, a healing formation and... a very powerful healing formation on top of that.

"Senior, could it be that Grandmaster Liangqiu...?" Chu Feng looked at Liangqiu Chengfeng.

"It's alright. Master wants you to go in, so go on in," Liangqiu Chengfeng smiled. Then he waved his sleeve, and a gate appeared on the entrance-less palace.

Chu Feng did not hesitate, and directly walked through the gate.

After entering the palace, the surroundings changed enormously. There was simply no structure resembling the inside of a palace. Instead, it was roaming with boundless Saint-level spirit power. Sure enough, it was a healing formation.

Sitting cross-legged in the middle of the healing formation was a person. Seeing the back of that person, Chu Feng knew that it was Grandmaster Liangqiu.

"Young friend, you've come."

Grandmaster Liangqiu turned around and let out a faint laugh.

However, his laughter was very hoarse and weak.

Seeing the current Grandmaster Liangqiu, Chu Feng's expression changed enormously.

Grandmaster Liangqiu was completely emaciated. He did not resemble a living person at all. Instead, he resembled a dried up corpse that had crawled out from its coffin.

Chu Feng had guessed that something might've happened to Grandmaster Liangqiu that caused him to need to use such a healing formation.

However, Chu Feng had not expected Grandmaster Liangqiu's situation to be that bad.

Chapter 3443 - Saint-cloak Battle Power

"Senior, could it be that this is caused by the backlash?" Chu Feng asked with concern.

"The backlash this time is very serious. It seems that the intensity of the backlash is stronger the more one has gained. However, compared to young friend Chu Feng, I will be able to recover after nursing myself for some time. It is nothing serious."

"Chengfeng has already explained your situation to me. Come, let me have a look at your circumstances," As Grandmaster Liangqiu spoke, he released boundless spirit power from within him. His spirit power instantly engulfed Chu Feng.

"It is indeed a bit difficult to deal with. Had it been the me from before, I would truly not be able to do anything."

"Fortunately, I am now a Dragon Mark Saint-cloak World Spiritist. Thus, young friend, you don't have to worry. I should be able to help you remove that seal," Grandmaster Liangqiu said.

"Grandmaster, I am truly sorry about this. You've also received a backlash, yet I'm making you treat me," Chu Feng had an apologetic expression on his face.

Grandmaster Liangqiu sighed and said, "Young friend Chu Feng, it is all thanks to you that this old man was able to become a Dragon Mark Saint-cloak World Spiritist, and Chengfeng a Snake Mark Saint-cloak World Spiritist."

“Furthermore, it is actually also because of us that your cultivation ended up being sealed. As such, how could this old man ignore the matter?”

“Grandmaster, you can’t say it like that. After all, I have also gained from the breaching of the grand...”

“Young friend Chu Feng, there’s no need for civilities. Come, sit down, and this old man will help you remove the seal on your body right away,” Grandmaster Liangqiu said.

“Senior, thank you for your trouble.”

Chu Feng no longer said anything. He clasped his fist at Grandmaster Liangqiu, and then sat down cross-legged.

“Boom~~~”

After Chu Feng sat down, the spirit power within Grandmaster Liangqiu erupted like a tide. In an instant, it filled the entire palace hall.

Chu Feng’s seal was very difficult to remove. Even though it was Grandmaster Liangqiu helping Chu Feng to remove the seal, even though Grandmaster Liangqiu spent an entire day, Chu Feng’s seal... was still not completely removed.

That said, Chu Feng began to regain his cultivation, and the seal on his spirit power was also weakening.

Although the recovery of both his cultivation and spirit power were not particularly fast, they were at least recovering.

“Senior, I am truly grateful for your help,” Chu Feng had a very thankful expression.

“This old man’s capability is limited. I am unable to completely remove your seal. It will still require some time for young friend to recover completely.”

“However, for the sake of not delaying your participation in the selection of the Ancestral Martial Decastars, I have made some suitable adjustments to allow you to utilize more of your sealed spirit power.”

“If nothing unexpected is to occur, by the time the selection of the Ancestral Martial Decastars arrives, even if you are unable to recover your spirit power

to how it was before, you will still be able to utilize a bit of your power as a Saint-cloak World Spiritist.”

“I’ve heard that Linghu Hongfei will not be participating in the selection for the Ancestral Martial Decastars this time around. Thus, young friend Chu Feng, as long as you recover your Saint-level spirit power, the first place amongst the Ancestral Martial Decastars will definitely be yours,” said Grandmaster Liangqiu.

“Grandmaster, you mean to say that... I will be able to defeat everyone else using only the power of a Saint-cloak World Spiritist, using only my world spirit techniques?”

Chu Feng was surprised by Grandmaster Liangqiu’s words.

Chu Feng knew how powerful world spirit techniques were. Should a world spiritist spend the effort and time to set up a spirit formation, it would be very difficult for a martial cultivator to deal with it.

However, in a match against martial cultivators, what they competed in was direct battle power.

Although world spirit techniques possessed a certain amount of offensive power, they could not compare against the battle power of martial cultivators.

“Young friend Chu Feng, it would appear that you’ve yet to properly feel the power of a Saint-cloak World Spiritist,” Grandmaster Liangqiu said.

Hearing those words, Chu Feng immediately released his spirit power and began to carefully feel it.

Upon doing so, his expression changed enormously. A pleasantly surprised look filled his eyes.

The battle power contained within Chu Feng’s current spirit power was actually comparable to that of a rank five Martial Immortal.

“Senior, this is...” Chu Feng looked at Grandmaster Liangqiu with shock on his face.

One must know that what Chu Feng had sensed was pure spirit power that had yet to be altered and strengthened through spirit formations.

If ordinary spirit power was already that powerful, one could very well imagine how powerful it would be after being used in spirit formations techniques.

“Your spirit power is still sealed. Although you are able to connect with your Saint-level spirit power, the purity of the spirit power is of a different caliber.”

“As a cultivator, you should know that the power and intensity of one’s martial power determines one’s own strength. Spirit power is the same,” Grandmaster Liangqiu said.

“Grandmaster, you mean to say that once my spirit power is unsealed, it will become even stronger?” Chu Feng asked.

Although Chu Feng had trained in world spirit techniques for many years, he did not know much about Saint-level spirit power.

In fact, apart from hearing about Saint-cloak World Spiritists and knowing that they were definitely existences that were more powerful than Exalted-cloak World Spiritists, Chu Feng knew nothing else about them.

“It’s more than powerful,” Grandmaster Liangqiu chuckled, “Let’s put it this way. Chu Feng, if your seal is completely removed, and you are able to perfectly utilize your Saint-level spirit power, no one apart from Exalted-level experts would be a match for you.”

“If you are able to utilize your world spirit techniques skillfully, you would even be able to contend against a rank one Exalted.”

“Senior, are you serious?” Shock filled Chu Feng’s face. He became so excited that even his hair began to stand on end.

Chu Feng had been training in both his world spirit techniques and martial cultivation simultaneously the entire time. Furthermore, he was very talented amongst his peers in both of them. Especially his world spirit techniques; it could even be said that Chu Feng’s attainments in world spirit techniques were even more outstanding than his attainments in martial cultivation.

His attainments in terms of world spirit techniques had always surpassed his peers. It had always been only the people from the older generation that could measure against Chu Feng in terms of world spirit techniques.

It had always been said that Chu Feng was a demon-level genius martial cultivator. However, by comparison, Chu Feng's world spirit techniques were actually of an even higher demon-level genius caliber.

Unfortunately, world spirit techniques were truly lacking in terms of battle power, and simply could not be placed on par with martial cultivation.

Thus, after learning that his world spirit techniques' battle power had actually surpassed his martial power, Chu Feng naturally felt very surprised.

After all, if his world spirit techniques had reached a level where no one apart from Exalted-level experts could contend against him, the difference in power between his world spirit techniques and martial cultivation would simply be massive.

"If being a Saint-cloak World Spiritist does not even possess that bit of battle power, then the reputation of Saint-cloak World Spiritists would be completely unwarranted," said Grandmaster Liangqiu.

Grandmaster Liangqiu actually said those words in a very helpless manner. He was sighing with sorrow at how weak the battle power of world spirit techniques were.

Although his response was spoken with a helpless tone, it had answered Chu Feng's question.

Sure enough, Chu Feng's current world spirit techniques' battle power had surpassed his martial cultivation's battle power.

He... was finally able to fight against martial cultivators as a world spiritist.

Just thinking about it made him excited.

He felt as if all his blood were surging.

Chapter 3444 - The Appointment

Seeing that Chu Feng was so excited, Grandmaster Liangqiu spoke again. "World spiritists are capable of healing injuries, casting weapons, setting up spirit formations that martial cultivators are unable to create, and even establishing isolated spaces and remnants. Their abilities reach the heavens.

They are simply omnipotent. If there are gods in this world, then, based on the abilities that world spiritists possess, they are gods in the eyes of the people.”

“Unfortunately, although world spiritists possess a lot of tricks, their battle power is simply too low. That is also the reason why there are a lot of people that are gifted in learning world spirit techniques, but decide to not bother spending any effort nurturing their talent.”

“However, after reaching Saint-cloak, a world spiritist’s battle power will finally begin to rise.”

“Insect Mark Saint-cloak World Spiritists are comparable to rank one Exalted. Although it will depend on the world spiritist’s own capabilities as to whether or not they’ll really be able to defeat a rank one Exalted, they will be completely unmatched beneath the Exalted realm.”

“Upon reaching Snake Mark Saint-cloak, one’s battle power will increase again, matching rank five Exalted.”

“As for this old man, I’ve stepped into Dragon Mark Saint-cloak now. I am able to sense that my spirit power’s battle power has increased again.”

Hearing those words, Chu Feng’s eyes became incomparably bright. He stared at Grandmaster Liangqiu with a look of expectation. He was waiting for Grandmaster Liangqiu to reveal his battle power.

Seeing Chu Feng’s expectant look, Grandmaster Liangqiu did not keep him in suspense, and directly said, “It is now comparable to a rank one Utmost Exalted.”

“Sssss~~~”

Chu Feng sucked in a mouthful of cold air upon hearing those words. Then, he said, “Never would I have imagined that world spirit techniques would possess such power.”

“In that case, what about God-cloak? Grandmaster, do God-cloak World Spiritists really possess power capable of utter destruction that could rip apart worlds?” Chu Feng hurriedly asked.

“I think that God-cloak World Spiritists should be capable of such a feat.”

Then, Grandmaster Liangqiu began to tell Chu Feng all he knew about world spiritists, including matters regarding True Dragon-level world spiritists that he had learned from Grandmaster Long Xuan.

“Never would I have imagined that there’s actually an even more powerful realm above God-cloak.”

Although Grandmaster Liangqiu explicitly stated to Chu Feng that the matter regarding True Dragon-level world spiritists was something that he had learned from Grandmaster Long Xuan, and he could not verify its validity, a deep sense of yearning had emerged in Chu Feng’s eyes.

Suddenly, Grandmaster Liangqiu started to cough violently.

He was coughing so violently that it seemed like every cough caused him to become weaker.

“Grandmaster,” Seeing that, Chu Feng became extremely worried. At the same time, he felt very ashamed.

If he hadn’t helped him remove the seal, Grandmaster Liangqiu’s situation wouldn’t be so severe.

“It’s fine,” Grandmaster Liangqiu waved his hand. Then, after stabilizing his coughing, he looked to Chu Feng, “Young friend, do you still have that Nine Dragons Saint Cloak?”

The reason why Grandmaster Liangqiu asked such a question was because the Nine Dragons Saint Cloak had landed on Chu Feng of its own accord, making him extremely dazzling.

Yet, at that moment, there was no trace of it.

Grandmaster Liangqiu had also learned of what had happened to Chu Feng from Liangqiu Chengfeng. He knew that it was all due to the Nine Dragons Saint Cloak that Chu Feng didn’t respond to them, and had suddenly disappeared.

Because of that, Grandmaster Liangqiu became aware of how powerful the Nine Dragons Saint Cloak was. It seemed that... the Nine Dragons Saint Cloak’s power was even stronger than the current him.

That said, Grandmaster Liangqiu didn't know where the Nine Dragons Saint Cloak had gone off to.

"I do not know if the Nine Dragons Saint Cloak is still on me or not. Senior, truth be told... I am able to faintly sense the aura of the Nine Dragons Saint Cloak. However, that sensation is extremely faint, and I am unable to detect anything on me. Even the aura of the Nine Dragons Saint Cloak that I feel come from the surroundings, and not from my body," Chu Feng said.

"It would appear that the Nine Dragons Saint Cloak is an object with consciousness. That's quite normal too. After all, secret skills and even Imperial Armaments possess consciousnesses, how could a world spiritist saint cloak constructed by the World Spiritist Immortal King not possess a consciousness?"

"Young friend Chu Feng, you don't have to worry about it. I think that the Nine Dragons Saint Cloak is still with you. Likely, because its powers are too strong, you must possess a certain amount of power in order to use it. When that time comes, it will most likely reveal itself," Grandmaster Liangqiu said.

"What Grandmaster says is very correct," Chu Feng said.

"Young friend Chu Feng, I actually have another matter that I still don't have an answer to. Might young friend Chu Feng be willing to give this old man an answer now?"

"This old man is sincerely hoping to take you as my disciple. Young friend Chu Feng, what do you think..." After saying those words, Grandmaster Liangqiu, who had always remained calm and unflustered, actually had a slightly nervous expression in his eyes as he looked to Chu Feng.

From such a reaction, one could well imagine how nervous he was felt deep in his heart.

After all, to him, Chu Feng was not only a disciple that could make up for his life's regret, but he was also a hope, a disciple that he felt to be capable of reaching peaks that he could not.

"Grandmaster, I..." Chu Feng did not answer Grandmaster Liangqiu's question directly. However, he revealed a very difficult expression.

“This old man already knows young friend Chu Feng’s answer. Merely, this old man wanted to know why you are unwilling to take a master. Could it be that... you already have a master?” Grandmaster Liangqiu asked.

“Senior, this junior had once vowed never to take another master.”

“Throughout my journey, there have been a lot of expert seniors that have wanted to take me as their disciple. However, because of my vow, I have rejected all of them,” Chu Feng said.

“Is there anyone with world spirit techniques surpassing my own amongst them?” Grandmaster Liangqiu asked.

“In terms of both strength and status, Grandmaster Liangqiu, you are the strongest. But... this junior didn’t reject those seniors because of their strength. I rejected those seniors in the past. If I am to agree to become senior’s disciple today, then, ignoring what those seniors might think, I myself will feel very guilty,” said Chu Feng.

“Young friend, you’ve also met Linghu Hongfei. Although that child appears to be very righteous, he is actually ruthless and cunning. Truth be told, it was them who spread the prophecy of the youngest Saint-cloak World Spiritist. Their intention was to consolidate Linghu Hongfei’s reputation.”

“Yet, you have seized Linghu Hongfei’s glory. He will definitely be unwilling to leave things at that.”

“Although this old man is not strong enough to contend against the Linghu Heavenly Clan, I have connections. If you become this old man’s disciple, whilst I do not dare to say that I will help you fight the Linghu Heavenly Clan, I can guarantee that you will be safe from them,” Grandmaster Liangqiu said.

“Senior, thank you for your kind intentions, merely...”

“Young friend, don’t be in such a rush to refuse just yet. Consider things properly. As long as you’re willing to become my disciple, not only will I impart all of my abilities to you, but I am also willing to impart all of my treasures when you graduate from discipleship under me,” Grandmaster Liangqiu said.

“Grandmaster, I am truly...”

Chu Feng had wanted to refuse, but Grandmaster Liangqiu suddenly spoke, "Young friend, please think it over."

After he finished saying those words, Grandmaster Liangqiu began to cough violently again.

Seeing Grandmaster Liangqiu coughing like that, Chu Feng found it unsuitable to continue to refuse. Although he knew very well what his decision was, knew very well that he wouldn't take a master, he could only say, "Okay, Grandmaster, I will properly think things over."

"Cough, cough... good, this old man will wait for your response," Grandmaster Liangqiu was still coughing violently. However, his mood had clearly become much better.

Then, Chu Feng and Grandmaster Liangqiu chatted for a while. After that, Grandmaster Liangqiu continued treating the injuries caused by his backlash, whereas Chu Feng walked out from the healing formation to find Wuma Shengjie and the Wuma Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief.

Upon learning that Chu Feng's seal was removed, Wuma Shengjie and the Wuma Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief both heaved a sigh of relief.

"Young friend Chu Feng, in that case, are you going to participate in the selection for the Ancestral Martial Decastars?" the Wuma Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief asked.

"I am," Chu Feng said.

"Very good, that is the decision that this old man was waiting for," The Wuma Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief was even more joyous than Chu Feng upon hearing his answer.

"There's still some time before the selection of the Ancestral Martial Decastars. Where are you all planning to go to now?" Liangqiu Chengfeng asked.

Both Wuma Shengjie and the Wuma Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief turned their eyes to Chu Feng. Evidently, they were waiting for his decision.

"I'm going to find my big sister Liluo to see how she's doing," Chu Feng said.

“Very well, this old man will bring you all to the Tantai Heavenly Clan for the appointment,” the Wuma Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief said.

Chapter 3445 - Peach Garden Gathering

The Tantai Heavenly Clan was the overlord of the Nine Dragons Upper Realm.

They possessed the largest territory amongst all the powers of the Nine Dragons Upper Realm.

Furthermore, the Tantai Heavenly Clan’s territory was a place that outsiders were not allowed to enter without permission. Compared to the Chu Heavenly Clan, the Tantai Heavenly Clan guarded their territory more strictly. No powers were allowed to garrison any troops within a thousand miles of the Tantai Heavenly Clan’s territory. Likewise, they were also not allowed to approach it.

As such, the people of the Nine Dragons Upper Realm began to address it as a dual-layer border.

However at that moment, people were passing through the dual-layer border in succession, and approaching the Tantai Heavenly Clan’s territory.

Moreover, those people were all people of the younger generation. Furthermore, they were all talented individuals. The great majority of them belonged to powers with relationships with the Tantai Heavenly Clan.

Those people of the younger generation naturally appeared there because of the gathering of the younger generation held by Tantai Xing’er.

That said, the location of the gathering was actually not within the Tantai Heavenly Clan. Instead, it was located outside the border of the Tantai Heavenly Clan’s territory.

There was an enormous mountain at that place. That mountain was so enormous that it appeared to be impenetrable. However, should one pass through the mountain, one would be met with an extremely beautiful peach garden, and find oneself in a place akin to paradise.

Reportedly, the scenery of that peach garden was so beautiful that even though the Nine Dragons Upper Realm possessed a whole lot of beautiful

mountains and rivers, they would all be eclipsed by that peach garden. That peach garden located deep within the mountains was a true paradise on earth.

Because of its location, the peach garden was called the Mountain Peach Garden.

That Mountain Peach Garden was precisely the place where the gathering would be held.

People from the Tantai Heavenly Clan were guarding the entrance to the Mountain Peach Garden. Whenever a person of the younger generation arrived with an invitation letter, they would bring them into the mountain through a teleportation formation. With that, the people of the younger generation were all able to pass through the mountain and enter the Mountain Peach Garden.

Although the mountain was enormous, the Mountain Peach Garden was not very large.

It was a place that could only contain several thousand people.

Although the Mountain Peach Garden was not very large, it was filled with exceptionally beautiful scenery. Even those members of the younger generation that had seen all sorts of beautiful scenery were unable to help themselves from being captivated by the scenery within the Mountain Peach Garden.

For the people of the younger generation, that place was sufficient to hold a gathering.

At that moment, there were already a lot of people from the younger generation gathered in the Mountain Peach Garden. It could be said that all of the people that were invited by Tantai Xing'er had arrived.

However, Tantai Xing'er herself was still nowhere to be seen. Because of that, some people started feeling slightly discontent.

One such example was Gong Mingyue and the Gong Heavenly Clan's younger generations, who had arrived in the Mountain Peach Garden for some time already.

“Why would Miss Tantai Xing’er still not show herself after inviting us here?” A Gong Heavenly Clansman spoke softly. There was a deep hint of displeasure in his voice.

“To dare say that sort of thing, are you trying to court trouble in the Tantai Heavenly Clan’s territory?” A cold voice suddenly sounded from behind the Gong Heavenly Clansman.

Once that voice was heard, that Gong Heavenly Clansman immediately turned deathly pale with fear.

Although what he had said was not spoken through voice transmission, it was spoken with an extremely soft voice. He had thought that only the people beside him would be able to hear him in such a noisy setting.

However, it was actually heard by someone else. The situation was extremely bad. After all, no one dared to really offend the Tantai Heavenly Clan.

“Don’t panic, it’s me.”

At the moment when that Gong Heavenly Clansman started to panic, the voice from earlier suddenly changed. It was no longer cold. Instead, the speaker had even let out a slight laugh.

Upon inspecting the source of the voice, Gong Mingyue’s gaze turned to one of disgust. The reason for that was because she recognized the person who had spoken. It was not only Gong Mingyue who knew that person; the other Gong Heavenly Clansmen also knew that person.

The person who had spoken was the Xu Heavenly Clan’s Xu Morong.

He was the person who had clashed with Chu Feng on the path up to the Ice Summit. He was also the one who had ordered the Xu Heavenly Clansmen to teach the Chu Heavenly Clansmen a lesson should they encounter them.

That Xu Morong was also someone who had been pursuing Gong Mingyue, and would pester her nonstop every time he saw her, bringing her immense headaches. On top of that, he was notorious for being a prodigal. Thus, Gong Mingyue and the Gong Heavenly Clansmen all felt extremely disgusted with Xu Morong.

Currently, following behind Xu Morong were not only people of the younger generation from the Xu Heavenly Clan, but there were also people of the younger generation from other clans.

While Xu Morong might be extremely notorious, he had quite a gang of scoundrels. Amongst the younger generation's circles of the Nine Dragons Upper Realm, Xu Morong's circle was quite powerful.

Upon discovering that the person who had arrived was Xu Morong, Gong Mingyue glared at him and turned around to ignore him. She did not wish to bother with him. In fact, she did not even wish to talk to him.

Xu Morong was not at all dissuaded by Gong Mingyue's reaction. Instead, he smiled eagerly and continued to move toward her, eventually arriving before her with a sigh. "Little sister Mingyue, why didn't you greet me after seeing me?"

"You need something? Furthermore, we're not close or family, please don't address me as little sister," Gong Mingyue replied coldly.

"Little sister Mingyue, what are you saying? The two of us have grown up together. Although we live in different places, it can still be said that we are childhood sweethearts. What's wrong with me calling you little sister?" Xu Morong looked to Gong Mingyue shamelessly. His gaze was extremely dishonest, as he was indulging himself in places that people did not dare to look.

This caused the Gong Heavenly Clan's younger generations to feel extremely displeased. Unfortunately, they did not dare to say anything.

"Xu Morong, I'm warning you, keep your distance from me!" Gong Mingyue glared at Xu Morong coldly. Then, she turned around to leave.

"Why are you acting so cold toward me? You couldn't possibly really have fallen for that Chu Xuanyuan's son, right?" Xu Morong asked. He had spoken very loudly. Thus, all the people present had managed to hear it.

Xu Morong was doing that deliberately!!!

Upon hearing those words, Gong Morong's face immediately changed. She hurriedly rebuked, "Xu Morong, what sort of nonsense are you spouting?!"

Gong Mingyue really wanted to eliminate the marriage arrangement with Chu Feng, and did not want others to know about it.

Besides, it was not only the younger generations with status and strength from the Nine Dragons Upper Realm that were gathered in the Mountain Peach Garden. There were also quite a few members of the younger generation from other Upper Realms that were invited.

Gong Mingyue really did not wish for news of her engagement to Chu Feng to be spread in such a place.

Unfortunately, it was already too late. Xu Morong's words had captured everyone's attention. At that moment, the crowd gathered in the Mountain Peach Garden were all deliberately moving closer to where Gong Mingyue and Xu Morong were. Even those that did not move closer cast their gazes towards them.

Chu Xuanyuan's son. Those words were enough to peak the crowd's curiosity. Even those prideful younger generations that possessed both status and strength were no exception.

Faced with the crowd's curious gazes, Xu Morong became completely unrestrained. He directly raised his voice and spoke again, "Little sister Mingyue, I've heard that you have a marriage arrangement with someone from the Chu Heavenly Clan. Furthermore, that someone is that Chu Xuanyuan's son, Chu Feng."

"Clamor~~~"

The crowd immediately burst into an uproar once Xu Morong's words left his mouth.

Chapter 3446 - The Engagement Made Public

"Who is this young lady? She's so charming."

"How could you not know her? She could be considered to be influential amongst the Nine Dragons Upper Realm's younger generations. She is the Gong Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief's granddaughter, their young miss Gong Mingyue."

“So she’s Gong Mingyue. I’ve heard of her before. In that case, does she really have an engagement with Chu Xuanyuan’s son? Is that a rumor? After all, I’ve heard that Chu Xuanyuan’s son died long ago, no? Could it be that he’s still alive?”

At that moment, spirited discussions sprouted from the crowd. After all, very few people knew about Chu Feng appearing in the Nine Dragons Upper Realm.

“Little sister Mingyue, if that Chu Feng really does possess the talent of his father, even if he manages to possess half of his father’s talent, I, Xu Morong, will not say anything about it.”

“However, I’ve heard that Chu Feng is trash with only the cultivation of a rank one True Immortal. Are you really planning to marry trash like that?” Xu Morong continued.

“Ah? Chu Xuanyuan’s son is actually really alive? Yet, he’s only a rank one True Immortal?”

“That sort of cultivation is indeed quite weak. Back then, Chu Xuanyuan was all-powerful, and shook the entire Ancestral Martial Starfield. Yet, his son is actually such trash?”

“If that Chu Feng is really only a rank one True Immortal, he would really not be a match for this Gong Heavenly Clan’s young miss.”

After hearing what Xu Morong said, the crowd began to discuss it even louder.

In such a situation, Gong Mingyue’s expression turned increasingly ugly. She shouted at Xu Morong, “Xu Morong, shut up!”

Gong Mingyue was no fool. She knew very well why Xu Morong was publicly stating all this. He was deliberately trying to embarrass her.

“Little sister Mingyue, what’s wrong? You don’t want others to talk about it? I’m only saying this for your sake,” Xu Morong revealed a helpless expression.

As for Gong Mingyue, her face had turned deathly white from anger. However, she didn’t know how to refute him.

The confrontation between Xu Morong and Gong Mingyue caused the crowd to believe that there really was such an engagement.

“Truth be told, that fiance of yours is not only trash with absolutely no talent in martial cultivation, but his moral character is also extremely lacking.”

“He even took out a fake title plate on the way to the Ice Summit, and repeated over and over again that he needed to see Lord Wuming Xingyun. In the end, what ended up happening? He got himself imprisoned in the Fire Prison,” Xu Morong continued.

“He’s actually a swindler too?”

“That Chu Xuanyuan’s son is truly too disgraceful. He’s simply a disgrace to Chu Xuanyuan. Someone like him would be better off dead.”

Upon hearing those words, the crowd changed from skepticism toward Chu Feng to public reprimand.

Although the great majority of them were no righteous individuals either, they were very good at disguising themselves. Whilst they might’ve done a lot of evil themselves, it didn’t stop them from reprimanding others for being despicable.

At that moment, the gaze with which the crowd looked to Gong Mingyue had changed. They seemed to be saying with their eyes, ‘This girl looks pretty fine, is she really going to marry some trash like that Chu Feng?’

Gong Mingyue was not fond of being looked at with such gazes by the crowd. Thus, she said to Xu Morong, “It doesn’t matter to me what sort of person that Chu Feng might be. Don’t bother telling me all this. Even if you are to kill him, it would still have absolutely nothing to do with me.”

“What’s this? Little sister Mingyue, could it be that you’re not engaged to that Chu Feng? Did I receive false information?” Xu Morong asked.

“Your information is correct. However, the engagement was decided by my grandfather and the Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief. I wasn’t even born then. Besides, I didn’t agree to this arranged marriage to begin with. I will properly state this to that Chu Feng in the future,” Gong Mingyue said.

After hearing what Gong Mingyue said, the crowd burst into an uproar.

“Properly state this,’ doesn’t it mean that she’s planning to cancel the marriage?”

“No matter what, that’s Chu Xuanyuan’s son. He’s actually going to suffer such humiliation?”

The crowd discussed spiritedly.

“Little sister Mingyue, if that’s what you’re planning to do, it would naturally be the best,” Xu Morong said.

“The best? I seem to recall this matter to have nothing to do with you.” Gong Mingyue spoke coldly.

“Nothing to do with me? How could it have nothing to do with me? That Chu Feng is a despicable person. Someone like that should be properly taught a lesson. I’ve heard that he has escaped from the Fire Prison. I was planning to go and seek him out. However... before I had the chance to do so, I heard about your engagement with him. That’s why I decided to come here to ask you about it. After all... I have known little sister Mingyue for many years. If you’re really planning to marry that Chu Feng, I would naturally also have to give you face, and not beat him up,” Xu Morong said.

“There’s no need. If possible, it’d be best that you beat him till he dies. However, even if you are to kill him, you don’t have to inform me about it either, for I simply don’t care if he lives or dies,” Gong Mingyue said.

“Xu Morong, you’re bullying my big sister again?!” Right at that moment, a furious shout was heard.

Following that, a figure rapidly flew in from the entrance of the peach garden and landed before Gong Mingyue.

It was Gong Qing.

Xu Morong evidently knew Gong Qing. Otherwise, his eyes would not have shone like a wolf seeing a little rabbit. “My dear little sister Gong Qing, you also came?”

Xu Morong began to size up Gong Qing the way he did Gong Mingyue. “It has only been several months. Yet, little sister Gong Qing, you’ve gotten even more beautiful again.”

Gong Mingyue immediately pulled Gong Qing behind her. She stared at Xu Morong with a sharp gaze, "Xu Morong, I'm warning you. Don't think of doing anything to my little sister. Otherwise... don't blame me for being rude to you."

"What's this? Could it be that even little sister Gong Qing is engaged?" Xu Morong asked with a grotesque smile.

Chapter 3447 - Important Guest

"Enough of your bullshit! Xu Morong, I'm warning you! If you dare to bother my big sister again, I will teach you a lesson!" Gong Qing pointed at Xu Morong and shouted angrily.

"Damned brat, watch your tone when speaking to our young master!" At that moment, the Xu Heavenly Clan's younger generations that stood behind Xu Morong were unable to contain themselves. Their appearances were so vicious that it seemed like they were planning to attack Gong Qing.

"Hey! Watch your tone when speaking with my two little sisters!" Xu Morong suddenly shouted angrily at his men, "Why aren't you apologizing?!"

After Xu Morong spoke, the Xu Heavenly Clansman that had shouted at Gong Qing earlier actually really ended up apologizing.

It could be seen that Xu Morong truly enjoyed a high status within the Xu Heavenly Clan.

However, Gong Qing did not appreciate Xu Morong's action at all, and began to walk away.

This time, Xu Morong did not give chase. Instead, he looked to Gong Mingyue and Gong Qing's rear with interest. A vulgar smile was present on his face.

"Brother Xu, those two girls are quite decent. Unfortunately... it seems like they're giving you the cold shoulder," someone arrived beside Xu Morong and said quietly. There was a trace of mockery in his tone.

"There are no women that I, Xu Morong, cannot obtain. One day, I'll make those two sisters serve me together," said Xu Morong.

"I know of brother Xu's capabilities. You will definitely be able to succeed."

“Oh, that’s right. Brother Xu, the matters regarding Chu Xuanyuan’s son that you mentioned earlier, is that true?” That man continued to ask.

“How could I lie about that? When have I, Xu Morong, ever lied to you all?” Xu Morong said.

“Buzz~~~”

Right at that moment, a ray of light appeared at the top of the peach garden. The area being illuminated by the light grew wider and wider.

Soon, a spherical object appeared in the light.

That spherical object seemed like some sort of plant. However, it was enormous in size, and looked like a small palace floating in midair.

“It appeared! It’s the Peach Garden Mystic Realm.”

Once that object appeared, practically everyone turned their eyes up toward it. Anticipation filled their eyes.

“Big sister, is that the legendary Peach Garden Mystic Realm?” Gong Qing asked Gong Mingyue.

“That’s right. That’s the Peach Garden Mystic Realm that contains martial cultivation mysteries,” Gong Mingyue said.

“Never would I have expected the Tantai Heavenly Clan to actually summon the Peach Garden Mystic Realm. Could it be... that Miss Tantai Xing’er is planning to allow us to enter it to observe?” Gong Qing asked.

“Foolish girl, summoning the Peach Garden Mystic Realm will require over ten thousand Purple-marked Spirit Stones. Furthermore, teleporting a single person into the Peach Garden Mystic Realm will cost a hundred thousand Purple-marked Spirit Stones. Do you think that, with such an expensive price, the Tantai Heavenly Clan will be willing to let us enter it?” Gong Mingyue asked.

“The price is actually that expensive?” Gong Qing made an expression of shock.

Purple-marked Spirit Stones were a sort of spirit stone that originated from the Ancient Era. Purple-marked Spirit Stones were very precious. Each one of

them could be said to be invaluable. It was even more so for ten thousand or a hundred thousand such stones.

Thus, after hearing what Gong Mingyue said, Gong Qing was certain that they would have no chance to enter the Peach Garden Mystic Realm.

“Big sister, since they’re not planning to let us enter it, why did the Tantai Heavenly Clan summon the Peach Garden Mystic Realm? Could it be merely to show off their strength? But... is it really worth spending ten thousand Purple-marked Spirit Stones, such an extravagant amount of wealth, to show off their strength?” Gong Qing asked.

“Foolish girl, how could the Tantai Heavenly Clan need to show off their strength?” Gong Mingyue said.

“That’s true,” Gong Qing smiled foolishly, “Then what is going on?”

“I’ve heard that Miss Tantai Xing’er has held this gathering of the younger generation for a certain individual. Likely, that Peach Garden Mystic Realm is also prepared for that person,” Gong Mingyue said.

“Who? Who could possibly have such face? Could it be... Linghu Hongfei?” Gong Qing asked.

“No idea. However, to be able to be valued in such a manner by Miss Tantai Xing’er, even if that person isn’t Linghu Hongfei, that person would still be someone extraordinary,” said Gong Mingyue.

It was not only Gong Mingyue who gasped in admiration, as many others in the peach garden had also heard the rumors that Tantai Xing’er had held this gathering for an important guest.

As such, the crowd were all making guesses as to who that important guest might be.

Even the insufferably arrogant Xu Morong spoke to his gang of scoundrels with a serious expression, “Brothers, let me tell you all this. I’ve received news that the important guest invited by Miss Tantai Xing’er today is not Linghu Hongfei. However, that person is also a dragon among men. It’s not that I am looking down on you all, however, once that person arrives, you all will be destined to be overshadowed.”

“In that case, what about you, young master Xu?” Someone asked curiously.

Xu Morong chuckled. Then, he said, “Very rarely do I, Xu Morong, submit to others. However, I’ve submitted to Miss Tantai Xing’er. As it’s a guest that even Miss Tantai Xing’er thinks so highly of, then, no matter how confident I, Xu Morong, might be, I will still know my place. Naturally... I’m also unable to compare to that important guest.”

After Xu Morong said those words, his gang of scoundrels began to look forward to that legendary guest even more.

After all, very few people were able to obtain such an acknowledgement from Xu Morong.

Chapter 3448 - Chu Feng Appearing On The Scene!!!

The appearance of the Peach Garden Mystic Realm had caused everyone to make all sorts of guesses and gasp in admiration. Gong Qing was also doing the same.

However, Gong Qing did not continue to guess as to who that important guest might be. Instead, she began to ask her sister through voice transmission about what she was most curious about, “Big sister, is your fiance really called Chu Feng?”

“Mn,” Gong Mingyue replied.

“In that case... how does he look? Is his cultivation really that weak? Big sister, do you really not like him that much?” Gong Qing continued to ask.

It would appear that Gong Qing had heard the conversation between Gong Mingyue and Xu Morong. Because of that, she had come to a sudden realization about the name Chu Feng, and recalled why it sounded so familiar.

Because of that, she became very curious.

Gong Mingyue’s gaze became slightly annoyed after hearing Gong Qing’s continuous questions.

“Lil Qing, why are you asking me those questions?” Gong Mingyue asked.

“It’s nothing. I was merely curious,” Gong Qing replied.

“It’s best that you stop being curious toward someone like that,” Gong Mingyue’s tone became stern. After all, Chu Feng was someone that she did not wish to mention.

“Oh,” Gong Qing pouted her mouth in a wronged manner after being given such a stern response from Gong Mingyue.

“Lil Qing, how is your Lil Thorn?” Gong Mingyue suddenly asked. She seemed to know that Gong Qing was feeling unhappy, and wanted to ease the situation.

“Lil Thorn is better already. An expert saved it,” as Gong Qing spoke, she took out Lil Thorn.

Seeing Lil Thorn, Gong Mingyue and the other Gong Heavenly Clansmen were all pleasantly surprised.

They all knew about Lil Thorn’s situation, and had all thought that Lil Thorn would not be able to survive. Yet, Lil Thorn was actually healthy and active. It did not appear to be ill at all. Evidently... it had achieved a full recovery.

“Who’s the expert that saved it? Could it be... you encountered those Saint-cloak World Spiritists?” Gong Mingyue asked. A slight bit of expectation was present in her eyes.

If Gong Qing had really encountered those Saint-cloak World Spiritists, and they really ended up saving Lil Thorn, it would mean that their Gong Heavenly Clan had managed to gain a relationship with those Saint-cloak World Spiritists. In Gong Mingyue’s point of view, that was a good thing.

“No, I haven’t,” Gong Qing’s reply caused Gong Mingyue to feel slightly disappointed.

“Then who was it?” Someone asked.

“Aiyah, we were all lied to. Actually, there was simply no need for a Saint-cloak World Spiritist to cure Lil Thorn’s illness. An Immortal-cloak World Spiritist was all that was needed,” Gong Qing said.

“That’s impossible.”

“Not even grandfather’s friend was able to cure it, how could an Immortal-cloak World Spiritist possibly be able to?” Gong Mingyue shook her head repeatedly and spoke with a serious tone. After all, the friend that her grandfather had found to cure Lil Thorn was an Exalted-cloak World Spiritist, an existence stronger than Immortal-cloak World Spiritists.

That was what anyone would logically think. If even an Exalted-cloak World Spiritist could not cure Lil Thorn, how could an Immortal-cloak World Spiritist possibly be able to?

“It’s true. I’m not lying. Because... I was the one who set up the spirit formation to cure Lil Thorn,” Gong Qing said.

“You cured it? Didn’t you say that it was saved by an expert?”

Gong Mingyue’s tone became even more stern. She felt that what Gong Qing was saying was starting to make less and less sense, and began to suspect whether or not she was messing with them.

“Big sister, I am truly not lying to you. An expert indeed helped me...” Then, Gong Qing began to narrate what had happened to Gong Mingyue and the others.

Seemingly afraid that they would not trust her, Gong Qing even began to personally set up the spirit formation that Chu Feng had taught her.

The completed spirit formation was extremely extraordinary. Not to mention Gong Mingyue and the others, even some bystanders were attracted by the spirit formation, and walked over.

Many people even began to openly praise Gong Qing’s spirit formation. This caused Gong Mingyue and the others to have no choice but to believe her.

After all, Gong Mingyue knew Gong Qing very well. She knew that... Gong Qing would definitely not have been able to set up such a powerful spirit formation before. Since she was capable of it, it meant that she must’ve indeed received pointers from an expert.

“Lil Qing, exactly who was that expert?” Gong Mingyue asked in a very serious manner. Furthermore, seemingly afraid that others might hear her, she actually asked using voice transmission.

“Big sister, speaking of it, it’s quite a coincidence. That expert’s name was the same as your fiancé’s. He was also called Chu Feng,” Gong Qing said.

“He’s called Chu Feng?” Gong Mingyue was very surprised. However, she did not think too much of it. She was purely surprised because the expert was also named Chu Feng.

“Big sister, say... could it be that the expert that helped me is your fiancé?” Gong Qing asked.

“Impossible. How could that trash possibly be as amazing as the expert you described?”

“Lil Qing, don’t overthink things. There are a lot of people with the same name and surname in this world. It’s likely only someone with the same name,” Gong Mingyue said.

“Mn, let’s hope that’s the case,” Gong Qing nodded. She was secretly delighted to hear Gong Mingyue’s response.

After seeing how much her sister disliked the person she was engaged to, Gong Qing would naturally not wish for the expert that had helped her to be her sister’s fiancé.

After all, if they were the same person, it would make things difficult for her, being in between them.

However, if they weren’t the same person, she would not have to worry about that sort of thing.

“Fuck! That shameless bastard actually dared to chase us over to this place!”

Suddenly, someone from the Gong Heavenly Clan let out a low snarl.

While the crowd did not take note of his low snarl, the Gong Heavenly Clansmen around him had all managed to hear it.

They turned their eyes over to where that Gong Heavenly Clansman was looking. Upon doing so, all of the Gong Heavenly Clansmen, including Gong Mingyue and Gong Qing, revealed surprised looks.

They saw that two figures had entered through the entrance, and were currently surveying the peach garden.

Those two people were none other than Chu Feng and Wuma Shengjie, who had arrived for the gathering.

“Young master, look over there.”

At the same time that the Gong Heavenly Clansmen noticed Chu Feng, the Xu Heavenly Clansmen also noticed Chu Feng, and immediately notified Xu Morong.

“Oh? This is truly what they mean by a clash between enemies on a narrow road,” Xu Morong revealed a wicked smile after seeing Chu Feng.

“Brother Xu, who are they?” Seeing the evil smile on Xu Morong’s face as he looked at the two newcomers, his gang of scoundrels all began to voice questions.

“That man over there is Gong Mingyue’s fiance,” Xu Morong said.

“Gong Mingyue’s fiance?” Hearing Xu Morong’s response, the crowd were all confused. However, they soon managed to recall who Gong Mingyue’s fiance was.

Upon recalling who it was, their expressions all changed to ones of surprised. In unison, they cried out, “That’s Chu Xuanyuan’s son, Chu Feng?!”

Chapter 3449 - Highest Level

“Wasn’t it said that only people that possess Miss Tantai Xing’er’s invitation letter are allowed in here?”

“Trash like him shouldn’t be qualified to come in here, no?” someone asked.

“While it’s true that that fellow is trash in terms of martial cultivation, he knows a lot of despicable methods. Since he was able to escape from the Fire Prison, he would naturally also be able to sneak his way into this place,” Xu Morong said.

“Brother Xu, do you plan to have the people from the Tantai Heavenly Clan deal with him, or do you plan to dispose of that trash yourself?” One of Xu Morong’s friends that stood beside him asked.

“Regarding this, I would have to give face to my future woman,” Xu Morong smiled strangely. Then, he loudly asked Gong Mingyue, who stood far away, “Little sister Mingyue, that trash that’s engaged to you has come.”

His loud shout resonated throughout the entire peach garden. Everyone present managed to hear it clearly.

Originally, only a few people had noticed Chu Feng. However, after his shout, everyone noticed Chu Feng.

“That bastard,” Wuma Shengjie felt displeased. She was planning to step forth and teach Xu Morong a lesson.

However, before Wuma Shengjie could do anything, Chu Feng grabbed her wrist and said quietly, “A bunch of jumping clowns. I shall see how long they can continue jumping.”

Chu Feng said those words through voice transmission. Furthermore, he revealed a mischievous smile as he said that to Wuma Shengjie.

Seeing Chu Feng’s reaction, Wuma Shengjie rolled her eyes and said no more. After hearing Chu Feng’s words, she suddenly became interested in seeing what Xu Morong and the others could possibly do.

Gong Mingyue and the others had no idea about the scheme between Wuma Shengjie and Chu Feng. The moment she saw Chu Feng, Gong Mingyue felt a major headache.

After sensing the gazes that were focused on her, she felt even more pressure.

She knew that she must make a decision regarding this matter.

“That bastard actually dares to continue to tangle with you. I’ll go and drive him away,” sensing the difficult situation Gong Mingyue was placed in, a Gong Heavenly Clansman stood forth.

“There’s no need,” however, Gong Mingyue raised her hand to stop him.

“Mingyue, are you planning to ignore him?” That Gong Heavenly Clansman asked.

“I will handle this matter myself,” after Gong Mingyue finished saying those words, she, before the crowd’s eyes, began to walk toward Chu Feng.

Gong Qing immediately ran after her. Quietly, she asked, “Big sister, he couldn’t possibly be that fiance of yours, right?”

“Mn,” Gong Mingyue was currently very agitated. Thus, she only nodded, and did not provide much of an explanation.

However, her action stunned Gong Qing. At that moment, Gong Qing, like Gong Mingyue, also started feeling a headache.

On the one side was her older sister that she has grown up with. On the other side was her benefactor that had saved Lil Thorn. Gong Qing did not wish for them to become enemies.

However, if she had to make a choice, she would have to stand on Gong Mingyue’s side. Thus... she did not follow Gong Mingyue. Instead, she stopped moving, and stood where she was. She was at a loss as to what to do.

“Chu Feng, there are things that we must make clear eventually. I might as well make things clear with you today,” Gong Mingyue said.

“Go ahead,” Chu Feng responded very calmly.

“It’s impossible between you and I. Please stop pestering me,” Gong Mingyue said.

“Pester?” Chu Feng chuckled, “Do you have some sort of misunderstanding here?”

“It would appear that I am not being clear enough. Let me make things more clear then. I, Gong Mingyue, am only interested in someone with both top moral character and cultivation talent. I’m absolutely not interested in despicable scum like you,” Gong Mingyue continued.

Wuma Shengjie revealed a look of anger upon hearing those words. However, Chu Feng was not at all enraged. Instead, he revealed a smile on his face.

Chu Feng was smiling because he felt that Gong Mingyue was truly laughable.

However, others did not see his smile in the same manner.

“He’s actually smiling? Does he not know shame? Likely, that’s what happens when someone reaches the apex, the highest level, of being shameless.”

“He is truly too shameless.”

Many people began to lash out at Chu Feng.

.....

...

“Big sister.”

Suddenly, a figure ran over to Gong Mingyue.

“Aiyo, girl, what a coincidence, we meet again. How was it, is your little hedgehog cured?” Upon seeing Gong Qing, Chu Feng immediately greeted her.

Gong Mingyue glared fiercely at Chu Feng. Then, she turned to ask Gong Qing, “Lil Qing, you know him?”

Her tone was very strange. It was as if she was waiting for Gong Qing to deny it. As long as Gong Qing told her that she did not know Chu Feng, she would immediately take care of him.

Unfortunately, Gong Qing gave her a disappointing answer.

“Mn. Big sister, he’s actually... the person that taught me the spirit formation to save Lil Thorn,” Gong Qing said.

“What?”

“That trash is the expert that girl mentioned?!”

Not to mention Gong Mingyue and the other Gong Heavenly Clansmen, even some bystanders revealed looks of astonishment.

Before that, no one had associated the expert Gong Qing spoke of with Chu Feng.

If Chu Feng was truly that expert, it would mean that he was not trash.

“It’s really him?” Gong Mingyue asked.

“Big sister, it’s really him,” Gong Qing re-emphasized.

“If it really is him, then you must’ve been scammed by him. How could someone like him possibly possess such capability?” Gong Mingyue said.

She was not deliberately trying to distort the truth. Instead, her attitude made it clear that it was what she believed from the bottom of her heart.

She looked down on Chu Feng from the bottom of her heart, and was filled with disgust towards him. She believed that there was no way he could possibly accomplish anything astonishing. If it was truly related to Chu Feng, then it would mean that everyone must’ve been deceived by him.

“But, big sister, Lil Thorn is cured. That’s the truth,” Gong Qing attempted to explain.

“Lil Qing, it’s enough. You’re my little sister, I don’t wish for you to continue to associate with this despicable person,” Gong Mingyue spoke with a stern expression. Then, she turned her eyes back to Chu Feng, “Chu Feng, I’ve already said everything that must be said. I hope that you can stop tangling with me in the future. I also hope that you can keep your distance from my little sister. Otherwise, don’t blame me for becoming impolite.”

“Miss Mingyue, can I say a couple things?” Finally, Chu Feng opened his mouth.

“I have not come here to find you. There is simply no such thing as me pestering you.”

“Besides, my clan chief never mentioned our engagement to me either. Had it not been for the Wuma Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief mentioning it to me, I would’ve never known that there was such an arranged marriage.”

“Lastly, you’re not my type. Thus... you have truly misunderstood. After all, even if you agreed to it, I would still only reply with a single word....”

“...Im...”

“...pos...”

“...sible!!!”

“What?! Impossible?!” The crowd, including Gong Mingyue, were all astonished by Chu Feng’s words.

At that moment, Gong Mingyue had an extremely embarrassed expression as she stood before Chu Feng.

While she was fine with rejecting others, she was never fond of being rejected. Yet, Chu Feng actually dared to publicly reject her before all those people. This caused her to feel extremely upset, and in turn extremely embarrassed.

‘Turns out, this trash actually didn’t fancy me?’

‘This trash actually looked down on me, this...’

Gong Mingyue felt more and more unwell the more she thought about it.

“Clap~~ Clap~~ Clap~~”

“Well done. What a beautiful performance.”

Suddenly, applause was heard. Turning toward the source of the sound, one could see that Xu Morong and his gang of scoundrels were slowly walking toward Chu Feng.

“Young master Chu Feng, you’ve truly broadened my horizons today with the perfect illustration of the highest level, the apex, of shamelessness,” he said.

Martial God Asura #Chapter 3450 - The Furious Xing'er - Read Martial God Asura Chapter 3450 - The Furious Xing'er

Chapter 3450 - The Furious Xing'er

“Young master Xu, you’re still alive?” Chu Feng asked.

The reason why Chu Feng asked this question was because Xu Morong was the reason why the Tantai Heavenly Clan’s elder ended up being severely punished.

Thus, Chu Feng felt that that elder would definitely not spare Xu Morong. Chu Feng was actually mocking him.

However, Xu Morong evidently did not manage to comprehend the hidden implications of Chu Feng's words. He looked at Chu Feng and spoke with a ridiculing tone, "When even you're alive, I will naturally be alive."

Chu Feng chuckled upon hearing those words. He was laughing at how pitiful Xu Morong was. Even though he was facing an imminent catastrophe, he had absolutely no idea.

"Young master Xu said that I, Chu Feng, am shameless to the highest level, may I know why you think such a thing?" Chu Feng asked.

"I will only ask you this. Since you're not here to pester little sister Mingyue, why didn't you state that you didn't come for her from the very start?" asked Xu Morong.

"Young master Xu, we can be considered to be acquaintances. And today... both you and I have appeared here. Why didn't you tell me the moment you saw me that you didn't come here for me?" Chu Feng asked instead of answering.

"Bullshit! I never came here for you to begin with, why do I need to make such a declaration?" Xu Morong questioned.

"In that case, I have also not come here for miss Mingyue, why do I need to make such a declaration to her?" Chu Feng asked.

"Very well, you're quite talented with sophistry. In that case, why don't you tell me why you came here?" asked Xu Morong.

"I came here because I received miss Tantai Xing'er's invitation," Chu Feng knew that words did not serve to prove anything. Thus, he took out Tantai Xing'er's invitation letter as he spoke.

Xu Morong directly snatched the invitation letter from Chu Feng. After looking at it carefully, a mocking smile appeared on his face.

"This forgery is quite good, it's no wonder you were able to sneak your way in here. However, while you're able to deceive others, you cannot deceive me. This invitation letter of yours is a phoney!" Gong Morong spoke loudly.

“It’s actually a fake invitation?”

“Sure enough, what Xu Morong said is true, this Chu Xuanyuan’s son is a despicable and vile man.”

“If I didn’t witness it myself, I truly would’ve never dared to imagine that Chu Xuanyuan, such an upright individual, could actually give birth to a despicable son like that Chu Feng.”

“His illustrious name has been completely ruined by this child.”

“Suddenly, I feel extreme sympathy for the young miss of the Gong Clan. To be engaged to such a shameless man, she will likely never be able to shake off that reputation in her entire life.”

All of a sudden, practically everyone felt that Chu Feng’s invitation letter was a phoney. Because of that, they also started to feel what Xu Morong said to be correct.

They believed that Chu Feng was a shameless person, and had snuck his way into the gathering all so that he could pester Gong Mingyue.

Furthermore, he said he didn’t like Gong Mingyue after he was rejected by her. This caused the crowd to feel with even greater certainty that Chu Feng was completely shameless, shameless to the extreme.

Hearing the crowd’s discussions and even curses, Chu Feng did not show the slightest trace of anger. The reason for that was because he had grown accustomed to this sort of scene, and had seen countless people like those before him -- ignorant fools that would voice malicious words at others without knowing the truth. That was the inherent quality of the majority of people.

Thus, Chu Feng only smiled and shook his head. Furthermore, that smile of his appeared to be very mocking.

“Smile? He’s actually smiling? Oh how shameless is he?!”

Chu Feng’s smile infuriated the crowd.

Because of that, they began to lash out at Chu Feng even more. They were acting as if they were warriors of justice on a crusade to eliminate the scourge that was Chu Feng.

Seeing such an intense reaction from the crowd, Xu Morong had a very pleased look in his eyes. This was... precisely the result that he wanted to see.

“Everyone, please get to know the truth first. Chu Feng isn’t a bad person.”

Suddenly, a voice supporting Chu Feng sounded at that moment. It was Gong Qing.

Faced with the crowd’s attacks toward Chu Feng, she was no longer able to remain silent anymore, and stood out for Chu Feng.

“Lil Qing, don’t be deceived by this shameless sham.”

“Did you not see when he insulted your big sister earlier?”

However, right after Gong Qing stood up for Chu Feng, she was immediately pulled back by the Gong Heavenly Clansmen.

Gong Mingyue also glared at Gong Qing angrily.

In those circumstances, Gong Qing didn’t know what to do. Besides, her previous rebuttal was completely ineffective.

Everyone seemed to be possessed. It seemed like... they were determined to take care of Chu Feng.

“Chu Feng, are you going to scam by yourself or do you want me, Xu Morong, to do it for you?” asked Xu Morong.

“Have him scam? I’m afraid that wouldn’t do.”

“Someone as shameless as him must be taught a proper lesson!”

“That’s right. He must be taught a lesson so that he can learn. Otherwise, if we are to disregard him like that, we will instead encourage him to continue to do evil!”

The crowd’s snarls resonated nonstop. Sure enough, they were not planning to allow Chu Feng to leave like that.

“Chu Feng, you cannot blame me for this. After all, this is the will of the people.”

“Thus, today... I cannot allow you to leave safely,” Xu Morong said.

“Boom~~~”

Suddenly, a loud sound was heard.

Following that, the crowd all turned their eyes upward.

The reason for that was because a change had occurred to the Peach Garden Mystic Realm floating above them.

Soon, a spirit formation gate opened from the Peach Garden Mystic Realm. Then, a beautiful figure walked out from it.

Everyone felt deep veneration upon seeing that person. The reason for that was because that person was the one who had called the gathering of the younger generations, Tantai Xing'er.

Merely, when the crowd saw Tantai Xing'er's current expression, they were unable to keep themselves from feeling nervous, so much so that they became speechless.

At that moment, Tantai Xing'er had a very gloomy look on her face.

Although Tantai Xing'er was famous for being good-natured, no one dared to provoke her now.

They all knew how terrifying an angered Tantai Xing'er was.

“Miss Tantai Xing'er has come. With this, there's no need for me to uphold justice anymore,” after seeing Tantai Xing'er, Xu Morong immediately changed his tone. With a beaming smile, he flew toward Tantai Xing'er. As he flew, he even said, “Miss Xing'er, that man over there is extremely despicable. Please...”

“Woosh~~~”

Suddenly, Tantai Xing'er waved her sleeve. Boundless martial power turned into an enormous palm. The palm filled the sky as it swept past, ruthlessly striking Xu Morong.

“Eeeeahh~~~”

A scream resonated through the peach garden. Xu Morong was knocked flying, and did not stop until he was smashed into the mountain rocks.

When he landed, Xu Morong was completely mutilated, and his aura was extremely weak.

“This...”

The crowd were all dumbstruck by what had suddenly happened, and confused expressions filled their faces.

At the time when the crowd were confused, Tantai Xing'er opened her mouth and coldly asked, “Who else dares to act disrespectful toward the important guest I've invited?”

Hearing Tantai Xing'er's question, the crowd were all confused as to who the important guest mentioned by Tantai Xing'er was.

They were confused until Tantai Xing'er turned her ice-cold gaze to Gong Mingyue, “I seem to recall that you were disrespectful too.”

Once Tantai Xing'er said those words, the crowd's hearts all tensed up. Subconsciously, they turned to Chu Feng.

“Heavens! Could it be that he really was invited? That invitation letter is not a fake?”

“Could it be that the important guest invited by Miss Tantai Xing'er is him?!”

“Boom~~~”

The crowd all felt their heads explode upon thinking of that!!!

Especially Gong Mingyue. At that moment, she was standing there completely stunned.

Chapter 3451 - Who Doesn't Match Whom?

“Is that important person really Chu Feng?”

“Could it be someone else? Could it be that Xu Morong and Gong Mingyue just so happened to offend that person before coming here?”

Even though the crowd had begun to suspect that Chu Feng might be Tantai Xing'er's important guest, they were still skeptical, because they felt that it was truly too unreasonable for Chu Feng to be that important guest.

That was also the reason why the crowd was so astonished after suspecting that Chu Feng might be the important guest.

At the moment when the crowd was making all sorts of guesses, Chu Feng opened his mouth, "Miss Tantai, let's forget it."

After Chu Feng spoke, not only did Tantai Xing'er retrieve her sharp and cold gaze from Gong Mingyue, but she even smiled sweetly at Chu Feng, "Since young master Chu Feng wants to forget it, we shall let the matter pass."

"Heavens! It really is him?!!!"

At that moment, the crowd burst into a complete uproar.

Their doubts from earlier were completely laid to rest.

The important guest invited by Tantai Xing'er was really Chu Feng.

The important guest that Tantai Xing'er went as far as to seriously injure Xu Morong to maintain her relationship with was really Chu Feng!!!

After verifying that the important guest was Chu Feng, the crowd felt more lingering fear than astonishment.

After all, they had shouted about teaching Chu Feng a lesson earlier.

At that moment, they were feeling so much regret that they wanted to ruthlessly slap themselves a couple times.

Originally, it was only a grievance between Chu Feng, Gong Mingyue and Xu Morong. Why did they decide to foolishly involve themselves in their business?

That was what the great majority of the crowd were thinking.

When even the crowd felt that way, there was no need to mention how Xu Morong and Gong Mingyue felt.

After being seriously injured by Tantai Xing'er, Xu Morong's friends began to treat his injuries. However, when his friends heard the conversation between Tantai Xing'er and Chu Feng, they no longer dared to continue to treat Xu Morong's injuries. They were afraid that... they would be implicated by Xu Morong.

Had it been before, Xu Morong would've already cursed them out.

Yet at that moment, he didn't say anything. The reason for that was because he was afraid to say anything. He himself had completely panicked.

Suddenly, he forced his badly mutilated body up. Using an incomparably low tone, he said to Tantai Xing'er, "Miss Tantai Xing'er, I am truly sorry. I didn't know that Chu Feng was the important guest you invited. If I had known, I definitely wouldn't have dared to act so disrespectfully."

Xu Morong had apologized without any hesitation. Although he was arrogant and despotic, although he considered everyone to be beneath him, he knew very well that he could not afford to offend someone like Tantai Xing'er.

"Don't apologize to me. The person you should apologize to is Elder Changfei," Tantai Xing'er said.

"Elder Changfei?" Xu Morong revealed a look of confusion.

"If Elder Changfei hadn't trusted you, he wouldn't have made the mistake of thinking Chu Feng's title plate was a fake, and been whipped as punishment," Tantai Xing'er said.

"Ah? The title plate that Chu Feng had back then was real?"

"Turns out, it was Xu Morong that wrongly accused Chu Feng, and even implicated Lord Tantai Changfei?"

"I've heard that Lord Tantai Changfei is famous for his fiery temper. Now that he has ended up suffering a whipping because of Xu Morong, he will definitely not spare him."

Xu Morong was shivering as he heard the discussions of the crowd. His shivering was not caused by his serious injuries. Instead, he was shivering because of fear.

Compared to others, Xu Morong knew Tantai Changfei even better. He knew that since he had caused Tantai Chengfei to be punished, he would definitely not spare him.

At that moment, Xu Morong involuntarily looked to Chu Feng as complicated emotions filled his eyes.

It was only at that moment that he came to a sudden realization of why Chu Feng would say 'you're still alive?' after seeing him.

Indeed, after harming Tantai Changfei, someone who definitely kept his grudges, someone who was vicious and merciless, it was a miracle that he, Xu Morong, was still alive.

Fortunately, he suddenly had something he'd needed to do at the last minute, and did not participate in the trial to enter the Ice Summit. That was likely the reason why he had managed to escape this calamity.

However, he was presently in the Tantai Heavenly Clan's territory. Would he... still be able to escape calamity?

"Putt~~"

Thinking of this, Xu Morong's legs grew weak, and he fell powerlessly onto his butt. Overwhelmed by nervousness, tears began to roll down his cheeks.

He was truly afraid. Fear had filled his entire body.

Seeing the Xu Morong at that moment, Gong Mingyue's complexion became increasingly ugly.

Although Chu Feng's cultivation was very weak, he possessed enormous backing. His background was so powerful that even someone like Lord Wuming Xingyun had a relationship with him, even someone like Tantai Xing'er considered him an important guest.

However, what had she done to Chu Feng earlier?

She had publicly declared that it was impossible between them.

She had publicly declared that he was trash.

As matters stood, she finally realized that she was actually completely worthless before Chu Feng.

In fact, had it not been for Chu Feng speaking out for her earlier, she would've suffered the same fate as Xu Morong, and be lying in a corner seriously injured with her body completely mutilated after being punished by Tantai Xing'er.

At that moment, Gong Mingyue felt completely humiliated. The crowd's mocking gazes that were focused on her felt like sharp blades cutting apart her ego.

It was the first time Gong Mingyue had felt what it meant to... have nowhere to hide.

"Well then. I have gathered everyone here today so that we can get together. As such, let's not talk about unpleasantries. Since we're all here already, let us have a proper get-together," suddenly, Tantai Xing'er spoke. As she said those words, the anger on her face completely disappeared, and was replaced with a smile.

After she finished saying those words, the Tantai Heavenly Clansmen began to bring plates of exquisite refreshments and fine liquor from the entrance.

There were even beautiful singers and dancers that began to perform for the crowd. Compared to before, the peach garden had a feast-like atmosphere.
n./Ovelb1n

The crowd all heaved a sigh of relief upon seeing such a scene. It would appear that Tantai Xing'er was not going to continue to punish them.

"Young master Chu Feng, that is the Peach Garden Mystic Realm. There is martial comprehension contained within it."

"There's a rule within our clan. All of our important guests are allowed to enter the Peach Garden Mystic Realm to observe its marvels."

"To me, young master Chu Feng is an extremely important guest. Thus, young master Chu Feng's friends are also allowed to enter the Peach Garden Mystic Realm."

“I know that young master Wuma is young master Chu Feng’s friend. Merely, young master Chu Feng, is this young lady also your friend?” Tantai Xing’er glanced at Gong Qing before looking back at Chu Feng.

“Yes,” Chu Feng nodded.

“Since that’s the case, let us enter the Peach Garden Mystic Realm together,” Tantai Xing’er said.

“Wait, am I... really allowed to enter it too?” Gong Qing looked to Tantai Xing’er with eyes. She simply did not dare to believe what she had heard.

Seeing Gong Qing’s expression, Tantai Xing’er covered her mouth and chuckled. “You’re young master Chu Feng’s friend. Thus, you’re naturally qualified. Come, miss Gong Qing.”

After she finished saying those words, Tantai Xing’er actually grabbed Gong Qing’s hand and pulled her into the Peach Garden Mystic Realm, and Chu Feng and Wuma Shengjie followed them.

At that moment, the crowd were all filled with envy as they looked at Gong Qing, who had entered the Peach Garden Mystic Realm.

The Peach Garden Mystic Realm was a place that they had wanted to enter their entire lives. Yet, Gong Qing was actually qualified to enter it just because she knew Chu Feng. Furthermore, she had received such cordial reception from Tantai Xing’er. Oh what luck did she possess?

Compared to the bystanders, the people from the Gong Heavenly Clan felt even more complicated.

That said, in terms of feeling complicated, the person that was felt he most complicated would be none other than Gong Mingyue.

As she stood, she felt as if she were a clown.

Chu Feng, the person that she had publicly rejected and even insulted, the person that she had called trash and unable to match her, had become the focus of everyone, and was even being shown the way into the Peach Garden Mystic Realm by Miss Tantai Xing’er.

Gong Mingyue felt very upset. Because of these numerous reasons, she was unable to keep herself from thinking...

Between her and Chu Feng, exactly who was unable to match up to whom?

Chapter 3452 - Peach Garden Valley Immortal

Chu Feng and the others entered the Peach Garden Mystic Realm.

The Peach Garden Mystic Realm was an isolated space. Being there, Chu Feng and the others felt as if they were floating above the boundless starry sky, as a sea of stars filled their surroundings.

However, what was flashing with light were not stars and planets. Instead, they were symbols and characters. Both the symbols and characters originated from the Ancient Era. Chu Feng and the others were all unable to recognize any of the symbols or characters.

However, without any need to ask, they could tell that those symbols and characters contained some profound nature. It seemed that what they contained was not limited to only martial comprehension.

Not to mention Wuma Shengjie and Chu Feng, even Gong Qing was able to sense it.

Thus, upon entering that place, Wuma Shengjie and Gong Qing were both captivated by their surroundings.

Chu Feng, on the other hand, was worried about something else, "Miss Tantai, is Lord Wuming Xingyun currently within your Tantai Heavenly Clan?"

"My apologies. I had forgotten to inform young master Chu Feng."

"Lord Wuming Xingyun is indeed in our Tantai Heavenly Clan. Lord Wuming Xingyun told me to let you know that your friend is fine, should you be able to participate in this gathering of the younger generations," said Tantai Xing'er.

Chu Feng evidently became much more at ease upon hearing those words. Thus, Tantai Xing'er continued, "Young master Chu Feng, young master Wuma, little sister Gong Qing, allow me to provide you all with an introduction. Perhaps our clan's Peach Garden Mystic Realm might be able to provide you all with assistance."

Tantai Xing'er began to give an account of the Peach Garden Mystic Realm to Chu Feng and the others.

The Peach Garden Mystic Realm originated from the Ancient Era. To be precise, the Mountain Peach Garden originated from the Ancient Era.

The Mountain Peach Garden and the Peach Garden Mystic Realm were actually one and the same.

The name Mountain Peach Garden was given to it by people after the Ancient Era, whereas the name 'Peach Garden Mystic Realm' came from the Ancient Era.

The person who named the Peach Garden Mystic Realm was called the Peach Garden Valley Immortal. That Peach Garden Valley Immortal was also the creator of the Peach Garden Mystic Realm.

Thus, the Peach Garden Mystic Realm could be said to be a remnant left behind by the Peach Garden Valley Immortal for future generations. As long as one possessed sufficient comprehensive ability, one would be able to pass through the mountain and enter the Mystic Realm to obtain enlightenment.

As matters stood, the Tantai Heavenly Clan had already grasped the method to pass through the mountain and enter the Peach Garden, as well as the method to activate the Peach Garden Mystic Realm.

However, the amount of comprehension one would be able to attain would depend on one's own aptitude.

"I've only known that the Peach Garden Mystic Realm is a sacred cultivation ground. Never did I imagine that it was from the Ancient Era, and that it was created by a Peach Garden Valley Immortal."

"Learning of this has made things completely different. Thank you, miss Xing'er." Gong Qing said, then asked, "Oh, that's right. Miss Xing'er, wasn't it said that the Peach Garden Mystic Realm is written here? How come I can't see it?" .

"Indeed, the Peach Garden Mystic Realm is written here. However, only those with sufficient comprehensive capability will be able to see it. Little sister Gong Qing, you can attempt to carefully and earnestly look for it. If you're able to see the name of the Peach Garden Mystic Realm, you will have gained

martial comprehension from this place, and should be able to increase your cultivation,” Tantai Xing’er said.

“So that’s the case. I’ll give it a try right now,” As Gong Qing spoke, she immediately used her special observation method to observe her surroundings.

As for Wuma Shengjie, she had actually already begun observing her surroundings even before Gong Qing.

Only Chu Feng was looking at his surroundings with an ordinary gaze. He looked as if he wasn’t using any special methods to observe his surroundings at all.

“Young master Chu Feng, there’s a limit as to how long one can stay in this place. After an hour passes, we will be teleported out.” Tantai Xing’er said to Chu Feng. She wanted to warn Chu Feng that he must not waste his time, and should carefully observe things.

“Miss Tantai, thank you for your reminder,” Chu Feng smiled gratefully at Tantai Xing’er. After he finished thanking her, he continued with his observation. no 18)In

However, Chu Feng’s gaze remained ordinary. He still appeared to not be using any special observational method at all.

This greatly puzzled Tantai Xing’er. She had already reminded him, yet Chu Feng was still not serious. She was truly unable to understand him. She wanted to say something. However, in the end, she said nothing.

Tantai Xing’er had no idea that Chu Feng had been observing the entire time. Furthermore, he was using his strongest observational method, the Heaven’s Eyes, to observe his surroundings.

The Heaven’s Eyes was a method taught to Chu Feng by Her Lady Queen. In terms of observational methods, they were extremely powerful.

As Chu Feng’s strength increased, he no longer looked different when using his Heaven’s Eyes to observe things. Even when using his Heaven’s Eyes, others would not know he was using it.

This was the reason why Tantai Xing'er ended up having this sort of misunderstanding toward him.

.....

The gathering of the younger generation was still ongoing. However, the crowd's eyes would occasionally shift to the Peach Garden Mystic Realm floating in midair.

They all felt extremely envious, and wanted to know exactly what was happening in there.

That said, those people of the younger generation actually had no idea that at a certain place on the mountain, one could see the situation inside the Peach Garden Mystic Realm.

That place was the formation core of the Peach Garden Mystic Realm.

The formation core was required to summon and activate the Peach Garden Mystic Realm.

Furthermore, as long as the Peach Garden Mystic Realm was summoned, the formation core would allow one to see the situation inside.

Of course, if one wanted to comprehend the mysteries contained in the Peach Garden Mystic Realm, one would have to enter it to sincerely experience it. Thus, even though the people inside the formation core were able to see what was going on inside, they would not be able to comprehend anything.

Yet, the elders in charge of looking after the formation core were still looking through the formation core and completely focused on Chu Feng and the others inside the Peach Garden Mystic Realm.

“Lord Elder, why would young miss... spend such precious resources to allow those people to enter the Peach Garden Mystic Realm? This is too much of a waste, no?”

“Besides, ignoring that Gong Heavenly Clan's younger generation, Chu Feng and Wuma Shengjie are both young miss's competitors. Why would young miss help them like this?”

“This junior has pondered young miss’s decision for a long time, yet I am still unable to understand it. Lord Elder, could you please provide me with guidance?” A world spiritist that could be considered to be very young amongst the people there voiced the question on his mind.

Once he asked that question, ignoring the elders with the greatest authority present, even the other elders laughed out loud.

“A’zhong, you’ve only been in the Peach Mountain Garden for a short period of time. Thus, you still don’t understand it.”

“You should know how many Purple-marked Spirit Stones are normally required to enter the Peach Garden Mystic Realm, right?” An old man who seemed to hold a lot of authority asked.

“Lord Elder, a hundred thousand Purple-marked Spirit Stones is required,” that young world spiritist replied.

“In that case, including young miss, exactly how many Purple-marked Spirit Stones were spent to allow four people to enter the Peach Garden Mystic Realm today?” The old man asked.

“Forty thousand,” the young world spiritist replied. He soon added, “Lord Elder, I actually also wanted to ask about that. Normally, allowing four people to enter the Peach Garden Mystic Realm would cost four hundred thousand Purple-marked Spirit Stones. Why were they able to enter with only forty thousand Purple-marked Spirit Stones?”

“Haha. That’s precisely what this old man is going to teach you today.”

“Firstly, Purple-marked Spirit Stones are items that come from the Ancient Era. The reason why they’re so precious is because they’re limited in quantity. One day, we will end up consuming all of them. At that time, we will not be able to activate our clan’s Peach Garden Mystic Realm.”

“The outside rumor has been that it would require a hundred thousand Purple-marked Spirit Stones to allow someone to enter the Peach Garden Mystic Realm. While that rumor is true, it is not absolute.”

“Actually, ten thousand Purple-marked Spirit Stones will be able to allow one to enter. The same holds true for twenty thousand or thirty thousand.”

“In short, at least ten thousand Purple-marked Spirit Stones are required for a single person to enter the Peach Garden Mystic Realm, whereas the maximum number allowed is a hundred thousand.”

“Do you know why there’s such a major difference in the quantity?” The old man asked.

“Senior, could it be related to the mysteries of the Peach Garden Mystic Realm?” the young world spiritist asked.

“Smart. As expected of a good sapling selected meticulously by our clan.”

“You’ve answered correctly. The more spirit stones we spend, the more mysteries one will be able to comprehend inside the Peach Garden Mystic Realm,” replied the old man.

“In that case, how much could one comprehend with ten thousand Purple-marked Spirit Stones?” asked the young world spiritist.

“Haha...” The old man let out a strange laugh, “Ten thousand Purple-marked Spirit Stones is only sufficient to let one in to have a look, and not enough to comprehend anything.”

“Ah?” The young world spiritist came to a sudden realization upon hearing those words.

It turned out that all this was nothing more than a farce. Although Tantai Xing’er appeared to be magnanimous, she was actually deceiving Chu Feng and the others.

Chapter 3453 - Pulse Searching Method

“Even if that’s the case, the young miss has still spent forty thousand Purple-marked Spirit Stones. Adding the spirit stones required to summon the Peach Garden Mystic Realm, it adds up to fifty thousand Purple-marked Spirit Stones,” said that young world spiritist.

“If fifty thousand Purple-marked Spirit Stones is enough to secure another’s goodwill, it would naturally be worth it,” said the old man.

“But, are those people really worthy enough for young miss to try to bribe them?” The young world spiritist was still unable to understand.

“If the young miss feels that they’re worthy, then they’re worthy. Don’t tell me you think that you’re more shrewd than the young miss,” said the old man.

“No, this junior is untalented. I wouldn’t dare to compare myself to the young miss,” the young world spiritist replied humbly.

The reason why that young world spiritist was able to be there and take on such heavy responsibilities, with those grand characters explaining things he didn’t know to him, was because he had an extraordinary background.

His grandfather was someone with high status within the Tantai Heavenly Clan. Thus, he had learned of things that others did not know from his grandfather.

He knew that while others might see Tantai Xing’er as a very amiable and understanding person, she was actually a very intelligent and scheming woman that would only think of the benefits of their Tantai Heavenly Clan when doing things. She was very skillful, and would frequently toy with people in the palm of her hand without them knowing it.

Thus, Tantai Xing’er was most definitely not as harmless as she appeared to be. *novE)lb(1n*

However, that young world spiritist not only did not feel any antipathy toward such a Tantai Xing’er, he was instead very fond of her. After all, Tantai Xing’er would always place their Tantai Heavenly Clan’s interests first.

He felt that that was what the young miss of the Tantai Heavenly Clan should do.

.....

Tantai Xing’er naturally had her own considerations.

She had personally witnessed Chu Feng’s capabilities. Thus, she knew very well that the clamorous rumor of the Saint-cloak World Spiritist that had rejected both Grandmaster Liangqiu and Grandmaster Long Xuan was actually Chu Feng. Disregarding everything else, merely the fact that Chu Feng was a genius of such a caliber was enough for her to try to make friends with him.

That was the reason why she had deliberately held the gathering of the younger generations for him.

Besides, Tantai Xing'er was able to tell that, apart from Grandmaster Liangqiu and Grandmaster Long Xuan, Wuming Xingyun also thought very highly of Chu Feng.

Although Wuming Xingyun might not be as strong as Grandmaster Liangqiu, standing behind him was the Starfield Master Realm. His status had caused many people to want to befriend him.

Furthermore, Wuming Xingyun was currently in their Tantai Heavenly Clan.

If Wuming Xingyun were to learn of what she had done for Chu Feng, he would naturally have a more favorable impression of her.

Most importantly, there was actually no benefit to Chu Feng at all. Yet, she was able to obtain all the favorable impression. This was simply a business transaction with only profit. A mere fifty thousand Purple-marked Spirit Stones was worth it. It was simply more than worth it.

.....

Chu Feng and the others naturally did not know what Tantai Xing'er was thinking. They were still focused on carefully and earnestly observing their surroundings, thinking up every possible method to sense and comprehend the power hidden before them.

In the beginning, Chu Feng was unable to sense anything.

However, he was able to sense that there was indeed powerful martial comprehension hidden within the ancient characters and symbols. If he were able to find and comprehend the contents of those characters and symbols, he would be able to gain a breakthrough in his cultivation.

Thus, Chu Feng carefully inspected his surroundings, and even strengthened the power of his Heaven's Eyes.

Under those conditions, he discovered a speck of pink light. However, no matter how he looked at that light, it was still only that small. Furthermore, he was unable to sense anything from it.

Suddenly, Chu Feng recalled what Her Lady Queen had told him before.

Three aspects were needed to gain mastery over the Pulse Searching Method.

One must train one's eyes, train one's mind, and train one's heart.

Training one's eyes meant the training of the Heaven's Eyes. Chu Feng had been training his Heaven's Eyes for many years. Thus, he had already reached a considerable level of accomplishment.

Although Chu Feng's Heaven's Eyes were still an enormous distance away from being able to create utter destruction and distinguish the righteous from the wicked with a single glance, they were capable of detecting mystic realms, treasures, traps and the like.

As for the training of the mind, it sounded very easy, yet was very difficult to accomplish because it required one to obtain a lot of knowledge.

Both the path of martial cultivation and the path of world spirit techniques were very deep and profound. Chu Feng did not dare say that he had grasped an enormous amount of knowledge. However, the amount of knowledge that he had currently grasped was simply incomparable to when he was still in the Nine Provinces Continent.

As for the so-called training of the heart, it was the training of one's wisdom. It meant that one must be able to rely on one's heart to make the correct decision at crucial times.

The combination of these three things formed the Pulse Searching Method.

Since it was impossible to survey his surroundings using only his Heaven's Eyes, Chu Feng had no choice but to utilize his eyes, mind and heart, all three aspects of the Pulse Searching Method, together.

The combination of the three would allow one to reach the highest level of the Pulse Searching Method. Thus, it was very difficult to accomplish. When Chu Feng had encountered troubles in the past, he had attempted to combine the three aspects of the Pulse Searching Method. Unfortunately, it ultimately ended up having no effect.

He didn't know if his skills were lacking, or if he had failed. That said, he was determined to give it another try.

'It's promising!'

Once Chu Feng started giving it a try, the purple light actually started to increase in size. Although the speed of its expansion was very slow, it was indeed growing larger.

In such a situation, Chu Feng did not dare to act carelessly. He began to focus all of his concentration and energy into his eyes, mind and heart.

Under such immense concentration, Chu Feng stopped blinking, and looked like he was petrified. He stood there with his eyes wide open and staring right before him.

'Finally serious?' Seeing Chu Feng's appearance, Tantai Xing'er smiled.

She knew that Chu Feng had finally begun to use his special method to earnestly observe and sense the power hidden before him.

However, although Tantai Xing'er revealed a joyous smile on her face, her heart was actually filled with mockery toward Chu Feng.

After all, she knew very well that they would not be able to sense anything at all, since they'd entered using only ten thousand Purple-marked Spirit Stones each.

No matter how much effort one put forth, no matter what sort of ability one might use, it would still be completely useless.

However, there was one thing that Tantai Xing'er didn't know.

Under Chu Feng's combined three-in-one Pulse Searching Method and concentrated focus, the speed at which that pink light expanded began to accelerate. Not only was it becoming larger and larger, but it also began to approach Chu Feng.

With such a thing happening, Chu Feng's heartbeat began to accelerate.

He knew that what awaited him was most definitely not only a ray of light. Instead, it was the mysteries contained within this place.

However, Chu Feng needed to stabilize his frame of mind so as to avoid losing focus, otherwise he might end up ruined everything.

Finally, the light managed to reach Chu Feng, and passed through him.

“Woosh~~~”

The moment the light passed through him, Chu Feng felt his surroundings become covered by pink light.

When the pink light dissipated, Chu Feng was overjoyed.

Sure enough, it was not an ordinary light. Instead, it was a gate.

Chu Feng was already on the other side of the gate.

Chapter 3454 - The Old Man Beside The Cliff

Peach trees covered Chu Feng’s surroundings. Peach blossoms were swirling in the air. It was truly a beautiful scene.

However, although that place was very beautiful, it was somewhat strange, because even the sky was pink.

The clouds were also pink. In fact, even the earth and soil were pink. n))O(.v)-e)-I/-B./1--n

Although the shades of pink were all different, it remained that pink was all that Chu Feng could see in his surroundings. It was indeed quite strange.

However, he did not pay much attention to the pinkness of his surroundings. Instead, his gaze soon focused toward the southeast.

Although his surroundings were covered in peach trees, there was an exception to the southwest. There was a cliff there.

It turned out that the peach garden was located on top of a cliff.

At that moment, a person could be seen sitting at the edge of the cliff.

Seeing that person’s back, Chu Feng felt that it should be an old man. Not only was that old man’s back arched, but there was also a prominent hunch in his back.

Although the surrounding scenery was very abnormal, the old man's attire was very ordinary.

He was wearing a gray gown. The gown appeared to be very shabby. On his head was a conical bamboo hat. That bamboo hat was also somewhat shabby-looking. His attire resembled an aged old farmer.

However, when Chu Feng saw that old man, he felt a lot of reverence in his heart.

Chu Feng also felt a very strong aura from the old man. It was... an aura from the Ancient Era.

The old man was holding a fishing rod in his hand.

Sitting at the edge of the cliff, he held the fishing rod with his fishing line extended. Likely, he was fishing.

This evoked Chu Feng's curiosity. He was very curious as to what the old man was fishing for at the edge of a cliff.

However, being here, Chu Feng found it unsuitable to use his Heaven's Eyes. He also found it unsuitable for him to use any other method to observe what might be below the cliff. After all, it would be a sign of disrespect towards the old man.

Thus, Chu Feng clasped his hand, bent his body and greeted, "Senior, this junior Chu Feng has come to pay you a visit."

The old man did not respond to Chu Feng. Instead, as if minding his own business, he suddenly said, "I had set up this Peach Garden and left behind a total of ten inheritance levels."

"Purple-marked Spirit Stones will allow one to enter my spirit formation. With a hundred thousand spirit stones, one will be able to gain comprehension the easiest. However, one will only be able to gain the minimal amount of comprehension."

"Likewise, those who enter the spirit formation with greater difficulty will be able to gain more comprehension."

“To be able to reach this place today, it means that you must’ve entered this spirit formation using ten thousand Purple-marked Spirit Stones. To be able to reach this place, you must possess exceptional talent.”

“A person of the later generation like yourself is worthy of obtaining my inheritance.”

“However, it will be up to you as to how much you will be able to comprehend.”

“Woosh~~~”

Suddenly, the old man waved his sleeve.

All of a sudden, the surrounding weather and scenery changed enormously.

Chu Feng’s surroundings were clearly covered in peach trees a moment before. Yet, everything had now suddenly changed.

Chu Feng was still on the cliff. Yet, all of the peach trees had disappeared. Apart from the cliff, Chu Feng’s surroundings seemed to be made of nothingness.

Suddenly, a strong breeze appeared ahead. The breeze rapidly engulfed Chu Feng.

“This is?”

At the instant when the breeze blew past him, Chu Feng’s expression changed enormously.

He had realized that there was actually martial comprehension hidden within the strong breeze.

Unfortunately, the breeze came and left in an instant. After engulfing Chu Feng, it had left him in a split second.

After the strong breeze left, Chu Feng’s surroundings started to transform again.

His surroundings returned to normal. Not only had the peach trees reappeared, but the old man was still on the edge of the cliff, fishing for something.

Chu Feng's heart was beating rapidly. Shock filled his face. He was extremely excited. Even his chest was violently puffing. His state of excitement lasted for a very long time.

Although the strong breeze had swept past Chu Feng in an instant, Chu Feng felt a sense of sudden enlightenment, and gained a great amount of martial comprehension when it swept through him.

The path of martial cultivation was a path filled with countless difficulties. One must solve the various difficulties in order to continue onward. With every step taken, more difficulties would have to be solved. Otherwise, one would forever be stuck where one was.

What Chu Feng had managed to comprehend at that instant was sufficient to help him proceed onward for a certain distance. Many of the difficulties that he was unable to understand, unable to solve, were all clear to him now.

He had managed to understand a lot of things in an instant. This was most definitely a sudden enlightenment.

Chu Feng's cultivation had yet to completely recover. As such, he could not attempt to make a breakthrough just yet.

However, he felt that if he was able to make an attempt at a breakthrough, it would definitely not be an issue for him to reach peak Martial Immortal. In fact, even reaching the Exalted realm might be possible.

The harvest Chu Feng had gained was simply beyond his imagination.

"Thank you senior."

Chu Feng felt extremely grateful. Without hesitation, he bowed to the old man to express his thanks.

However, the old man still didn't bother to pay any attention to him. Instead, he continued to mind his own business, and said, "I had set up this Peach Garden and left behind a total of ten levels of inheritance."

"Purple-marked Spirit Stones will allow..."

The old man repeated what he had said before. After he finished saying those words, he waved his arm again.

However, this time around, the surroundings did not change. Chu Feng also did not feel anything different.

At that moment, Chu Feng came to a realization. That old man was most likely an image left behind using a spirit formation, and not an actual living person.

He would only repeat the same words and do the same thing that he was set up to do.

That was reasonable too. After all, the old man should've lived in the Ancient Era. The Ancient Era was a long time ago. No matter how heaven-defying of a cultivation one might possess, one wouldn't possibly be able to remain alive till Chu Feng's time

Thinking of that, Chu Feng began to walk over to the cliff.

Chu Feng wanted to see exactly what at the bottom of that cliff.

When Chu Feng arrived at the edge of the cliff and looked down, his eyes were immediately filled with shock.

Beneath the cliff was a bottomless abyss.

Although that abyss was bottomless, huge monsters could be seen under the cliff.

The smallest of the colossal monsters had a body over a thousand meters long, whereas the largest had a body several tens of thousands of meters long.

Each and every one of those huge monsters was emitting very powerful auras.

Chu Feng did not manage to feel it while standing and looking at them from afar. However, when he stood at the edge of the cliff, Chu Feng was able to clearly sense their auras.

Each and every one of those huge monsters was capable of utter destruction.

Not to mention Chu Feng, likely no one in the entire Ancestral Martial Starfield would be a match for any of those huge monsters.

Any random one of those huge monsters was capable of destroying the entire Ancestral Martial Starfield.

Chapter 3455 - Sealing Giant Beasts With Fishing Line

A huge creature over a thousand meters in length was already enormous.

However, when placed before creatures several tens of thousands of meters in length, they immediately looked much smaller by comparison.

Fortunately, the abyss was extremely deep, and the enormous creatures were far away enough from Chu Feng. It was thanks to that that Chu Feng was able to have such a panoramic view of the enormous creatures.

To be exact, it was actually not a panoramic view, because Chu Feng felt that these enormous creatures were not all there were. He felt that there should be even more enormous creatures deep in the depths of the abyss.

Before reaching the edge of the cliff, Chu Feng was unable to see anything, unable to hear anything.

After reaching the edge of the cliff, he was able to both see and hear.

Screams were sounding nonstop from within the depths of the abyss. Some screams sounded crazy, while some seemed to be filled with grudges and resentment. Some others sounded very strange, and even horrifying.

Fortunately, Chu Feng was a rather bold individual. Had it been someone else, they would already be shivering after hearing the roars of those giant beasts, and would no longer dare to look down into the abyss anymore.

“Roar~~~”

Suddenly, an ear-piercing roar was heard. At the same time, a burst of strong wind swept forth from beneath, shooting straight for the sky.

Chu Feng's hair was scattered into the wind. In fact, he even failed to stand firm, and took a step back to stabilize himself.

Upon closer inspection of what had happened, Chu Feng cried 'oh no' in his heart,

A giant creature bearing a striking resemblance to a lion had its bloody-red moon-like eyes wide open with killing intent as it stared at Chu Feng.

Worst of all, after that lion-like beast roared, all of the enormous beasts down below the cliff turned upwards.

Chu Feng instantly felt countless gazes filled with killing intent fixed onto him. He felt as if he were a rabbit that had fallen into the den of a group of ferocious beasts.

Chu Feng felt as if he were powerless prey before those giant beasts that planned to eat him alive.

“Roar~~~”

Finally, the group of beasts started to move. Chu Feng was able to hear the group of beasts soaring upward. In the next moment, like tornados, infinitely more ferocious killing intent swept forth from the deep abyss and instantly engulfed Chu Feng.

Chu Feng was unable to escape. Even though he was clearly still standing on the cliff, he felt as if he had fallen into hell.

In fact, at that moment, Chu Feng was unable to even move his body.

Only death awaited him.

“Paa~~~”

“Paa~~~”

“Paa~~~”

“Paa~~~”

Right at that moment, many firecracker-like sounds began to be heard from within the deep abyss. Those explosive sounds were so loud that they actually drowned out the roars of the beasts.

Not only that, but the sudden explosions also startled Chu Feng awake.

The killing intent that had engulfed him had disappeared, and his body had returned to normal. Chu Feng looked down the cliff, and his expression immediately changed.

“That is...”

It turned out that it was actually the fishing line used by the old man who'd been fishing. That fishing line had turned into an endless whip, and was lashing at those giant creatures.

Although those giant beasts all possessed overwhelming destructive capabilities capable of bringing ruin to an entire region, they were powerless to resist the fishing line.

That fishing line was simply too powerful. As it lashed the bodies of those enormous beasts, their blood would swirl in the air as their flesh was shredded. Even those giant beasts whose bodies were covered in seemingly invulnerable steel armor had their armor instantly shattered after being whipped, leaving behind extremely large bloody wounds.

All of the giant beasts that were whipped by the fishing line immediately turned around and began to flee toward the depths of the abyss.

Even the giant beasts that weren't whipped were extremely frightened. They immediately turned around and escaped too.

In the blink of an eye, not a single giant beast could be seen in that abyss, which was previously filled with them. The only thing that was visible was the fishing line, which had returned to normal, and extended into the bottomless abyss.

No one knew how long that fishing line was. However, Chu Feng knew that there were countless giant beasts possessing enormous power hidden within the bottomless abyss. Yet they... were all kept in their place by a seemingly simple fishing line. That fishing line was what kept those giant beasts within that bottomless abyss.

Suddenly, Chu Feng turned around to look at the old man.

Once Chu Feng did that, he immediately tensed up.

The old man was as thin as a matchstick, and extremely ugly. His appearance simply did not resemble a human.

If kids were to see the old man, they would definitely start crying in fear as if they'd seen a ghost.

However, Chu Feng knew that the old man possessed remarkable abilities. Otherwise... how could he be seal away so many terrifying giant beasts using only his fishing line?

"Thank you, senior," Chu Feng turned to the old man and clasped his fist.

Regardless of whether or not the old man had saved him intentionally or accidentally, it remained that he had been saved.

After Chu Feng said those words, the old man actually opened his mouth to speak too. However, he ended up saying the same things he did before, and waved his sleeve in the same manner.

However, Chu Feng's surroundings did not change this time either. The strong breeze containing martial comprehension also did not reappear.

While Chu Feng might have been skeptical before, he was now certain that this old man was indeed only an image.

But those giant beasts did not seem to be images. Instead, they seemed to be actual living beings.

"To be able to seal all those monsters using only an image?"

Chu Feng gasped in admiration. Then, he surveyed his surroundings to see if he could find anything else.

Upon doing so, Chu Feng discovered that he was trapped on the cliff. Apart from the cliff, he was unable to go anywhere, as his surroundings were completely covered by grand formations.

No, there was an exception. It was that abyss. If he had wanted to, Chu Feng should be able to enter that abyss.

Although that might be the case, Chu Feng did not wish to become a lamb that had entered the tigers' den. He knew that he would undoubtedly be killed should he enter the abyss.

“Senior, I do not know if you’re the Peach Garden Valley Immortal or not. However, I am very grateful that you’ve helped this junior. Thank you,” Chu Feng said to the old man again. Then, with a thought, Chu Feng left.

Although Chu Feng could not enter that place at will, he was able to leave at will.

Chu Feng’s gaze started to change. His surroundings were once again filled with mysterious characters and symbols from the Ancient Era. Wuma Shengjie, Tania Xing’er and Gong Qing were also beside him.

Chu Feng had returned.

After returning, Chu Feng immediately arranged all the new information in his mind.

Upon doing so, he discovered that all that he had comprehended from that strong breeze was still present in his head. This caused him to reveal a smile.

It would appear that what had happened earlier was not an illusion. Instead, it had truly happened.

What Chu Feng didn’t know was that everything on the cliff was still there even after he had left. That cliff seemed like a different world. Whether or not Chu Feng was there made no difference to it.

Suddenly, the old man sitting at the edge of the cliff with a fishing rod in hand, the same old man who had sealed those giant beasts, turned his head. Although he looked very ugly, his eyes were bright and full of expression.

The direction in which his bright and deep eyes were looking was the same direction that Chu Feng had left in.

He looked in that direction for a very long time before finally turning back around to continue angling.

He was still motionless. However... he no longer repeated what he had said to Chu Feng, and no longer waved his arm.

He sat there with his fishing rod in hand as if he had been petrified.

Chapter 3456 - Stirring Up Heaven And Earth

“Young master Chu Feng, you’ve finally awoken.”

Once Chu Feng regained his awareness, a voice immediately sounded by his ear. It was Tantai Xing’er’s voice.

Once Tantai Xing’er’s voice was heard, both Wuma Shengjie and Gong Qing immediately turned their eyes to him.

“I have not fallen asleep,” Chu Feng smiled in an easy-going manner. He knew what she meant when she said he had finally awoken. Earlier, when he was observing with his Heaven’s Eyes, although his eyes were open, he was completely motionless, and had entered a meditative state. This naturally caught Tantai Xing’er’s attention.

“It would appear that young master Chu Feng used an extraordinary observational method earlier. In that case, young master Chu Feng, how was it? Did you manage to gain anything?” Tantai Xing’er asked. Her tone seemed to indicate that she knew that Chu Feng had managed to gain some profit.

“A little,” Chu Feng replied.

“Ah?” Chu Feng’s words not only surprised Wuma Shengjie and Gong Qing, but even Tantai Xing’er revealed a look of surprise.

“What’s wrong? Why are you all looking at me in such a manner?” Chu Feng asked.

“Chu Feng, never would I have imagined that you’d be this powerful. I have tried so hard to survey the surroundings that my vision became blurry. Yet, I was unable to gain the slightest thing,” said Gong Qing.

“Neither have I,” Wuma Shengjie added.

“Oh?” Chu Feng was very surprised upon hearing those words. He felt that it was very normal for Gong Qing to be unable to comprehend anything. Yet, he did not expect Wuma Shengjie to also fail to comprehend anything.

“Miss Tantai, how many different methods are there to enter this formation?” Chu Feng asked Tantai Xing’er. The reason why he asked this question, and did not state the answer directly, was because Chu Feng felt that it was very

normal for Wuma Shengjie and Gong Qing to be surprised, as the two of them had not managed to gain any harvest.

Tantai Xing'er's surprise, on the other hand, was abnormal.

Earlier, she acted as if she had brought Chu Feng and the others there to help them gain benefits. When she asked Chu Feng whether or not he had managed to gain anything, she also reacted as if he should've gained something from the spirit formation.

However, after she heard that Chu Feng had really managed to gain some profit, she revealed a surprised look. Even though her surprised look lasted but an instant, it was still captured by Chu Feng.

Her reaction made Chu Feng realize that something was amiss. That was why he asked her that question, and did not directly disclose what he knew.

Before Tantai Xing'er could say anything, Gong Qing rushed to speak. "Chu Feng, did you not know that there's only a single method to enter this place?"

"The method is to use a hundred thousand Purple-marked Spirit Stones. As for the Purple-marked Spirit Stones, they are ores that come from the Ancient Era, and have a finite quantity. Because of that, they are extremely precious."

"Today, Miss Tantai has paid an enormous amount so that the three of us can enter this place."

"Is that the case, Miss Tantai?" Chu Feng asked.

"That is indeed the case, young master Chu Feng," Tantai Xing'er replied.

"Only a hundred thousand Purple-marked Spirit Stones would be able to allow us to enter this place? What if it's a bit less than a hundred thousand? For example, what if it's ninety thousand, or eighty thousand? Or perhaps, what if it's ten thousand?" Chu Feng asked in a very casual manner. However, his casual gaze was actually very focused. He had already activated his Heaven's Eyes, and was observing Tantai Xing'er's reaction to his question.

Had it been before, Chu Feng would not act like that. After all, Tantai Xing'er's bringing them here was a generous act. As such, he should not use his Heaven's Eyes to survey her; he should not behave in such a disrespectful manner.

However, Chu Feng had discovered that Tantai Xing'er's behavior was strange. For the sake of ridding himself of his misgivings, he had no choice but to do so.

After Chu Feng said those things, what he did not wish to happen ended up happening.

Tantai Xing'er revealed a trace of panic in her eyes. Like her surprise earlier, that panicky expression lasted but an instant. In fact, her panicky expression disappeared even faster than her previous surprise.

Had it been before, Chu Feng might not have noticed it. However, with his Heaven's Eyes activated, Chu Feng caught Tantai Xing'er's panic completely.

Her instant of panic had made Chu Feng realize that Tantai Xing'er knew the answer. He had realized that that place was as the old man on the cliff had stated, and possessed ten different methods to enter. Every method would require one to pay a different sort of price. As such, the difficulty of comprehending things would also be different.

That was the so-called ten levels of inheritance.

"Young master Chu Feng, we have also attempted what you've said before. However, none of them worked. Only by using a hundred thousand Purple-marked Spirit Stones would we be able to enter here. Neither a single spirit stone more nor a single spirit stone less would work," said Tantai Xing'er.

Chu Feng came to a realization upon hearing her answer.

Tantai Xing'er was deceiving them.

She had insisted that a hundred thousand Purple-marked Spirit Stones must be spent for every person to enter. Yet, the truth was that only ten thousand Purple-marked Spirit Stones were spent per person.

It was precisely because only ten thousand Purple-marked Spirit Stones were spent that Wuma Shengjie and Gong Qing ended up gaining nothing. Ten thousand Purple-marked Spirit Stones were the lowest price to enter. Because of that, it was also the most difficult for one to gain martial comprehension from that place.

However, not even Tantai Xing'er had imagined that her despicable trick would end up profiting Chu Feng.

Chu Feng actually managed to comprehend the most difficult level of martial comprehension from that place. Not only that, but he had also discovered the secret of this place.

Although Chu Feng did not know if the Tantai Heavenly Clan also knew that there was another isolated space within the Peach Garden Mystic Realm, and that there were countless overwhelmingly powerful giant beasts sealed within that space, he was certain that no one apart from the Tantai Heavenly Clan knew that one could enter the Peach Garden Mystic Realm without a hundred thousand Purple-marked Spirit Stones.

However, Chu Feng now knew it as well.

"Miss Tantai, you've spent a great amount of resources for us," Chu Feng said to Tantai Xing'er. Although he knew that he had deceived them, since he had decided to put on a show, he would naturally have to do it till the end.

"Young master Chu Feng is being too courteous. Both young master Chu Feng and young master Wuma are our clan's important guests. Furthermore, young master Chu Feng is a benefactor to me. As such, all that I've done were merely things that I should do."

"Compared to the help that young master Chu Feng has provided me with, this is actually nothing at all," After Tantai Xing'er finished saying those words, she asked in a very casual manner, "Oh, that's right. Young master Chu Feng, you said earlier that you managed to gain some comprehension today. With young master Chu Feng's talent, you must've gained quite considerably, right?"

"It most definitely cannot be considered a lot. I have merely managed to comprehend a trace of martial comprehension. However, it is very faint, and will not be able to help me much. Although that might be the case, I will still have to thank Miss Tantai. Although I did not manage to gain a lot today, I have still managed to broaden my horizons. This experience today will become helpful for my future martial cultivation journey," Chu Feng said.

"Young master Chu Feng is being truly modest. With your talent, you couldn't possibly only have managed to comprehend a trace of martial comprehension, no?" said Tantai Xing'er.

“Alas. Miss Tantai, you are truly overrating me. I, Chu Feng, am not that talented,” Chu Feng revealed a look of disappointment.

“Young master Chu Feng, the difficulty of gaining any martial comprehension in this place is extremely high to begin with. It is already remarkable that you were able to gain martial comprehension here,” Tantai Xing’er began to comfort Chu Feng.

Not even she realized that when she learned that Chu Feng had only gained a small amount of profit, the joy in her heart was once again revealed in her eyes.

It just so happened that her secret delight was captured by Chu Feng.

At that moment, Chu Feng started having a very bad impression of Tantai Xing’er. Chu Feng did not dislike scheming women. Merely, he greatly disliked people that schemed against him.

“Buzz~~~”

Right at that moment, a strange sound suddenly emerged in their surroundings.

“What is that sound?” The expressions of Chu Feng and the others all changed upon hearing that sound. The reason for that was because that sound was truly strange.

However, that was merely the beginning. The strange sound grew louder and louder. It began to sound like explosive thunderous rumbles as it sounded nonstop, louder and louder and louder.

Soon, their surroundings began to tremble violently.

Even those star-like characters and symbols that filled the boundless space began to tremble violently.

Soon, those ancient characters and symbols began to spin violently. It was as if they had encountered a tornado. Furthermore, their spinning speed was increasing nonstop.

Earlier, Chu Feng and the others had felt as if they were in the boundless starry sky standing here. However, an enormous change had now occurred to

that boundless starry sky. It was overturning, and looked somewhat frightening.

“What’s going on?”

In this sort of situation, Gong Qing became incomparably nervous. Fear filled her face. She was already scared by the surrounding scene.

Compared to Gong Qing, Tantai Xing’er’s reaction relatively calm and collected. However, nervousness had filled her heart.

As someone from the Tantai Heavenly Clan, the master of this place, it was the first time that she witnessed such a scene. This caused her to feel very uneasy.

That said, the one that was feeling the most uneasy was not Tantai Xing’er. Instead, it was Chu Feng.

He had not managed to sense anything when that sudden sound emerged. However, now, after their surroundings had been completely stirred up, he was able to clearly sense...

...layers upon layers of power from the surrounding ancient characters and symbols were being absorbed.

It seemed that the absorption of the power was the cause of the disruption of the entire space.

As for what was absorbing that power, it was Chu Feng’s Cosmos Sack.

To be exact, it was the mysterious egg within Chu Feng’s Cosmos Sack!!!

Chapter 3457 - Truly A Qilin’s Egg?

This sudden occurrence had completely startled Chu Feng.

Chu Feng knew from the very start that the egg in his Cosmos Sack was extraordinary.

After all, it was something that he had obtained from the mystic realm of the Spirit Beast Mysterious Treasure Diagram.

When Chu Feng had braved the risk to keep the egg, he had already prepared himself for more risks in the future.

Merely, he did not expect the egg to react at such a time.

If the people from the Tantai Heavenly Clan were to learn that Chu Feng's egg had absorbed the power of their Peach Garden Mystic Realm, they would likely not allow him to leave safely.

Suddenly, Tantai Xing'er asked loudly, "Seniors, what is happening?" Once her question was asked, an aged voice could be heard in the Peach Garden Mystic Realm.

"Xing'er, it seems that some sort of gap has appeared in the Peach Garden Mystic Realm. That gap is causing the power within the Peach Garden Mystic Realm to rapidly drain away."

Once that voice was heard, Chu Feng and the others immediately knew that experts from the Tantai Heavenly Clan should be able to see the changes within the Peach Garden Mystic Realm.

In other words, Chu Feng and the others' every action here was being witnessed by people from the Tantai Heavenly Clan.

However, Chu Feng was not worried about the matter of him entering the cliff, because it seemed that they were unable to observe that matter. Otherwise, Tantai Xing'er would not have exposed herself.

"Gap? How could a gap appear here? Where did that gap come from? Why am I unable to see it?" Tantai Xing'er looked all around. Her expression was very grave. It could be seen that she was truly panicking.

After all, the Peach Garden Mystic Realm was a treasure that was completely controlled by their Tantai Heavenly Clan. If something were to happen to it, their clan would suffer the loss.

"Xing'er, don't panic. Although we are unable to detect where the gap is, we know of a way to remedy it. We are already operating the spirit formation. Soon, things will return to normal."

“Besides, although the power that was lost is from the Peach Garden Mystic Realm, the loss of that power will not cause any effect to the Peach Garden Mystic Realm,” that old man’s voice sounded again.

“Since it’s power from this place, it will definitely have a use. How could there be no effect?”

“Regardless, quickly return the situation to normal,” Tantai Xing’er became somewhat annoyed.

“Rest assured,” the old man’s reply became slightly humble.

Through their conversation, Chu Feng learned that Tantai Xing’er held quite a high status within the Tantai Heavenly Clan. Otherwise, she couldn’t possibly be able to speak to an elder in such a manner while only being a person of the younger generation.

Tantai Xing’er had likely truly panicked. In panic, she had exposed her true character. Otherwise, she who had pretended to be a fair, sensible and noble young miss would definitely not speak to her senior with such an attitude.

That said, Chu Feng did not care about any of that. What he was concerned about was the fact that Tantai Xing’er and the others did not discover that the change to the Peach Garden Mystic Realm was caused by him.

This had half-relieved Chu Feng’s suspended heart. The reason why it was only half-relieved was because he didn’t know if the egg within his Cosmos Sack would create any further unforeseen situations.

Thus, Chu Feng hurriedly examined his Cosmos Sack.

Upon doing so, he became even more nervous.

There was no change to the egg in his Cosmos Sack. In fact, even the spirit formation that he had set up was completely undamaged.

Yet, Chu Feng was able to clearly sense that the power that was being drained from the Peach Garden Mystic Realm had entered that egg.

This meant that his spirit formation was completely ineffective against the egg. It also indirectly proved to him how extraordinary that egg was.

“Could it be... I really obtained a Qilin’s egg?”

“The divine beast Qilin?!!!”

The reason why Chu Feng felt that way was because the contents of the Spirit Beast Mysterious Treasure Diagram pointed toward the egg being that of a Qilin.

If anyone said that Chu Feng was not afraid, then it would most definitely be a lie. After all, that was the legendary divine beast Qilin, a creature that possessed unimaginable power.

That said, it was precisely because of how powerful Qilins were that Chu Feng’s current excitement far surpassed his fear.

Chu Feng had always been a courageous person his entire life. Thus, he was already unable to keep himself from thinking of what he’d have to deal with should it really be a Qilin’s egg.

It was normal for divine beasts to be very difficult to handle. However, if one were able to subdue a divine beast and make it work for them, it would be an extremely amazing feat.

As such, how could Chu Feng not possibly be excited?

“Xing’er, the gap has been repaired. Furthermore, you and the three young friends have also reached the time limit for your stay in the Peach Garden Mystic Realm. Prepare yourselves, you will be brought out soon.”

Right at that moment, that old man’s voice sounded again.

The Peach Garden Mystic Realm was indeed returning to normal.

As such, Tantai Xing’er had finally heaved a sigh of relief.

That said, Chu Feng actually knew very well that it was not the Tantai Heavenly Clan’s elders that had managed to fix the so-called gap using their spirit formation.

Instead, Chu Feng was able to sense that it was the Qilin’s egg in his Cosmos Sack that had stopped absorbing the power of the Mystic Realm. It was because of that, and not because of the Tantai Heavenly Clan sealing the gap, that the Peach Garden Mystic Realm returned to normal.

Chu Feng continued to observe the egg. He felt that the egg would not suddenly absorb power for no reason. Since it had absorbed power, it should undergo some sort of change.

“There’s a crack? Could it be because it had absorbed power from the Peach Garden Mystic Realm?”

After examining the egg, Chu Feng discovered that a crack had appeared on the egg. Although the crack was very small and hard to detect, it remained that it was present on the egg, and was noticed by Chu Feng.

Furthermore, Chu Feng was certain that when he had first obtained the egg, there was no such crack.

However, Chu Feng was also unable to ensure that the crack had appeared just then. It might also be possible that the crack had been present for some time now. After all, he did not inspect the egg daily.

Thus, he could not be certain if the crack was related to the egg’s sudden absorption of power from the Peach Garden Mystic Realm.

“Paa~~~”

Right at that moment, someone gently patted Chu Feng. This caused Chu Feng to stop his observation of the egg.

Chu Feng turned around, and saw that it was actually Gong Qing.

“Hey, just then, Miss Tantai Xing’er said that you’re her benefactor. What did you help her with?” Gong Qing quietly asked Chu Feng.

“Nothing much, it was just something minor,” Chu Feng replied using voice transmission.

“Something minor? I doubt that’s the case,” Gong Qing pouted her little mouth. Then, she said, “My apologies. My big sister doesn’t understand your character. She actually doesn’t hold any malice towards you. Please don’t take her actions to heart.”

“There’s nothing between your big sister and I to begin with. She was the one who was overthinking it.”

“Besides, the way your big sister treated me is her business. It will not affect the relationship between you and I,” Chu Feng replied with a smile.

Gong Qing wanted to say something. However, she ultimately said nothing.

After all, what Gong Mingyue had done was truly too excessive. Gong Qing was unable to speak up for her.

Besides, Chu Feng’s response seemed to indicate that he did not plan to make things difficult for her big sister.

Not long afterward, a spirit formation gate appeared. After that spirit formation gate opened, before Chu Feng and the others could decide to enter it of their own accord, they were all sucked into it.

That spirit formation gate was naturally the exit to the Peach Garden Mystic Realm. Thus, after passing through the gate, Chu Feng and the others returned to the Peach Mountain Garden, where all the younger generations were gathered.

That said, Chu Feng and the others had no idea that the fishing old man on the cliff of that Peach Garden Mystic Realm currently had a complicated expression in his eyes.

If Chu Feng knew what had happened afterwards, he would most definitely have a completely new opinion of the Peach Garden Mystic Realm.

“To actually be able to absorb the power of my spirit formation, the thing within that Cosmos Sack’s egg is very extraordinary.”

“That crimson sword in the Cosmos Sack is also equally extraordinary.”

“To actually possess those things at such a young age, that brat seems to have had quite an extraordinary experience,” the old man sitting by the cliff’s edge gasped softly.

It was normal for him to gasp in admiration. However, his voice was extremely aged. It was completely different from the voice that had repeated the same words over and over to Chu Feng.

It was as if that were his actual voice. It was a voice that was left behind by the passage of countless years of great change.

Chapter 3458 - Black-feathered Specter

When Chu Feng returned, there were not only countless complicated gazes looking at him, but countless voice transmissions also reached his ears.

Those were all people trying to curry favors by flattering him.

However, Chu Feng completely ignored all of them. Those people were clearly about to launch a suppression of him earlier. Yet, they were suddenly flattering and fawning over him. Vile people like them who would take advantage of the situation were not people that Chu Feng wished to associate with.

Tantai Xing'er seemed to also have sensed that Chu Feng did not wish to interact with those people. Thus, she found an excuse and brought Chu Feng and the others away.

Of course, Chu Feng bid his farewells to Gong Qing because of that.

After all, Chu Feng and Wuma Shengjie were going to follow Tantai Xing'er to meet Wuming Xingyun. Gong Qing would naturally not be able to accompany them.

Tantai Xing'er knew that Chu Feng was rushing to see Wuming Xingyun. Thus, she directly brought Chu Feng to his residence.

Although Wuming Xingyun was invited to the Tantai Heavenly Clan as an important guest, he did not receive excessive hospitality after arriving at the Tantai Heavenly Clan. Instead, he had directly enclosed himself to help remove Bai Liluo's seal.

To Chu Feng's joy, when he arrived at Wuming Xingyun's residence, Wuming Xingyun was already waiting for him.

"Senior, has my big sister's seal been removed?" After hearing from Wuming Xingyun, Chu Feng felt even more joyous.

"Not only has her seal been removed, she's recovering pretty well too," Wuming Xingyun replied with a faint smile. Inadvertently, he revealed a proud expression.

After all, Bai Liluo's inverse seal was not something easily removed. His helping Chu Feng in removing that seal had indirectly shown his own strength.

"Thank you senior. This junior will deeply remember senior's help. In the future, if there is anything that senior needs this junior to help with, even if I am tasked to climb a mountain of blades or enter a sea of flames, this junior will not hesitate to do so," Chu Feng spoke with his fist clasped.

"Truly?" Wuming Xingyun asked.

"Truly," Chu Feng spoke with certainty.

"There's no need to climb a mountain of blades or enter a sea of flames. It would do if you are to become my disciple," said Wuming Xingyun.

"This..." Wuming Xingyun's words not only shocked Chu Feng; they also shocked Wuma Shengjie and Tantai Xing'er.

"Haha. I was merely joking. Young friend Chu Feng, you don't have to be so nervous."

"Actually, this old man never planned to take a disciple. After all, being by myself is more free," Wuming Xingyun laughed. He was sincere as he said those words, as he had indeed never taken a disciple. Even when the people from the Starfield Master Realm wanted to learn world spirit techniques from him, he would only pick a couple that he liked and give them some instructions to assist them. Never had he ever taken anyone as his disciple.

That said, Wuming Xingyun had also never joked like that with anyone.

Thus, Chu Feng, Wuma Shengjie and Tantai Xing'er all knew that Wuming Xingyun most likely really did want to take Chu Feng as his disciple.

After all, Chu Feng was such a talented individual. Which grandmaster wouldn't want to find a person like Chu Feng as their successor?

Merely, Wuming Xingyun was also able to tell that Chu Feng didn't wish to become anyone's disciple. That was why he said it was only a joke. He was merely trying to give himself and Chu Feng a way out of the embarrassing situation.

Suddenly, Wuming Xingyun asked, “Oh, that’s right. Young friend, I’ve heard that you’ve refused both Grandmaster Liangqiu and Grandmaster Long Xuan? Is that true?”

Once he asked that question, Tantai Xingyun also revealed a curious gaze as she looked to Chu Feng.

They seemed to all want to know if Chu Feng had really refused Grandmaster Liangqiu and Grandmaster Long Xuan’s request to take him as their disciple.

“It is true that this junior doesn’t plan to become a disciple of anyone,” said Chu Feng.

While Wuming Xingyun was still calm after hearing those words, Tantai Xing’er was completely shocked.

It was one thing to refuse Grandmaster Long Xuan. However, Grandmaster Liangqiu was the publicly accepted strongest world spiritist of the Ancestral Martial Starfield.

Furthermore, he had become a Dragon Mark Saint-cloak World Spiritist. He was only a step away from becoming a legendary God-cloak World Spiritist.

Chu Feng had even refused someone like him? This made Tantai Xing’er feel that Chu Feng was someone with great ambitions.

Thus, Tantai Xing’er looked at Chu Feng with not only shock in her eyes, but also a slight bit of a different expression.

She had a whole new level of respect for Chu Feng.

“It would appear that young friend Chu Feng aspires to travel far and make your mark. Very well. That sort of disposition is something that this old man appreciates,” Wuming Xingyun sighed in admiration. It seemed that he was thinking the same thing as Tantai Xing’er.

Actually, their reaction was understandable. After all, any normal person would think that way too.

Only Chu Feng himself knew that he had refused Grandmaster Liangqiu and Grandmaster Long Xuan because he had made a pledge that he would not

become anyone's disciple again. Otherwise... Chu Feng would naturally want to maintain a very close relationship with someone like Grandmaster Liangqiu.

Ignoring others, one thing could be certain. If Chu Feng were to become Grandmaster Liangqiu's disciple, how would the Li Heavenly Clan possibly dare to declare war on their Chu Heavenly Clan?

Chu Feng knew very well the benefits and drawbacks to becoming Grandmaster Liangqiu's disciple.

However, as Chu Feng had already made a vow, he would not go back on his word.

"Young friend Chu Feng, come, let's go and have a look at your big sister," Wuming Xingyun said.

"Senior, are we able to come too?" Tantai Xing'er asked. She had actually only heard that Chu Feng's friend was sick, and needed Wuming Xingyun's help with treatment. She had never met Chu Feng's big sister. Thus, she was rather curious.

"Regarding that... it would depend on young friend Chu Feng," Wuming Xingyun looked at Chu Feng.

"Let us go together," said Chu Feng.

Wuming Xingyun led Chu Feng and the others to the location where he had treated Bai Liluo.

It was a very hidden location. There was only a single entrance. Wuming Xingyun had even set up a spirit formation around the entrance.

Thus, even the people from the Tantai Heavenly Clan would find it very difficult to enter that place.

However, after Chu Feng and the others entered, they were all confused.

The reason for that was because that place was completely empty. Bai Liluo was nowhere to be seen.

"Senior, where's my big sister? Did she go somewhere else?" Chu Feng asked.

“No, that’s impossible. She couldn’t have left. That spirit formation of mine is still intact. This means that she didn’t leave,” Wuming Xingyun said. Compared to Chu Feng and the others, Wuming Xingyun actually had a nervous look on his face.

“Ah?” Hearing Wuming Xingyun’s words and then seeing his current expression, Chu Feng’s expression changed.

Chu Feng had thought that Bai Liluo must’ve gone out, since she wasn’t there. He did not expect Wuming Xingyun’s reaction to be so intense.

This meant that Bai Liluo had most likely not left. It was very possible that something had happened to her.

Thus, Chu Feng began to carefully examine the place. Upon doing so, he discovered that there there was a black feather on the bed.

The black feather was very thin, long and glossy. Furthermore, it was emitting a faint stink. At a glance, Chu Feng was unable to tell what sort of animal’s feather it was.

“Senior, did you leave this?” Chu Feng asked.

“No,” Wuming Xingyun shook his head.

Suddenly, Tantai Xing’er let out a shriek. “Heavens! That’s the Black-feathered Specter!”

Chu Feng’s heart grew tense upon seeing the current Tantai Xing’er. He cried out ‘oh no’ in his heart.

Chu Feng saw fear in Tantai Xing’er’s eyes.

It was very intense fear!!!

Chapter 3459 - The Curse From Twenty Thousand Years Ago

“Black-feathered Specter, what is that?” Chu Feng asked.

“Black-feathered Specter? This old man has heard of it before.”

“But, wasn’t it rumored that the Black-feathered Specter has disappeared for twenty thousand years?” Wuming Xingyun looked to Tantai Xing’er.

“That’s correct, the Black-feathered Specter has indeed disappeared for twenty thousand years. But that black feather is indeed the Black-feathered Specter’s. There is no mistake, because I have seen the Black-feathered Specter’s black feathers that my seniors have collected,” said Tantai Xing’er.

“Could it be a fake, forged by someone?” Wuming Xingyun asked.

“Senior, it’s impossible to forge that black feather. Please, take a closer look...” Tantai Xing’er took the black feather from Chu Feng as she spoke and instilled her spirit power into it.

“Buzz~~~”

Suddenly, crimson vein lines appeared on the long black feather.

A very intense reek of blood also appeared with the crimson vein lines.

The bloody smell was extremely intense. It was as if blood from tens of thousands of individuals had been gathered together.

At that moment, the expressions of Chu Feng and the others all changed. As world spiritists, they were all able to that the power on that black feather was extremely extraordinary. It was not something that could be imitated using ordinary methods.

Furthermore, apart from the intense reek of blood, there was also another unique aura present on that black feather. It was actually the aura of the Ancient Era.

At that moment, everyone present was able to tell that the black feather was no simple thing.

“Could it really be the reappearance of the Black-feathered Specter?” Wuming Xingyun also began to frown.

“Senior, exactly what is the Black-feathered Specter?” Chu Feng asked again.

“Senior, allow me to explain to young master Chu Feng,” said Tantai Xing’er.

Then, Tantai Xing’er began to tell Chu Feng about the Black-feathered Specter...

Over twenty thousand years ago, there was an elder in the Tantai Heavenly Clan by the name of Tantai Yanfeng. He, together with his close friends, discovered an Ancient Era's remnant. Inside that remnant, they discovered a coffin.

Lying in the coffin was a woman. That woman was exceptionally beautiful, much like a celestial fairy. All those that saw the woman would be unable keep themselves from praising her beauty.

One should know that, although the people that were able to enter that Ancient Era's remnant were not the peak existences of that era's Ancestral Martial Starfield, they were all grand individuals.

Yet, even though they were all grand characters that had experienced all sorts of things, they still felt that woman to be the most beautiful woman they'd ever seen.

That woman should be someone from the Ancient Era. Although she had died for many years, her body remained completely undamaged. In fact, there was even a faint smile on her face. Even though she had died, she had likely died a very peaceful death.

As for the reason why the woman's body had not decomposed, it was due to a book that she held in her hands.

That book appeared to be composed entirely of jade. Flickering with light, it was capable of maintaining the body of a corpse.

It would be one thing if that were the only effect of the book. That book was also covered in ancient characters. Although the characters were very profound and difficult to understand, they contained martial comprehension. Though separated by the crystal coffin, Tantai Yanfeng and his friends were still able to sense how extraordinary that book was.

All of them knew that if they were able to comprehend the martial comprehension within the book, their cultivation would definitely increase, strengthening their power.

Such a treasure tempted all of them.

However, there was a stele before the coffin. That stele was very intimidating at first glance.

There were no spirit formation on the stele. There were only several large characters.

‘Those who touch the coffin shall die miserably!!!’

As they had already experienced many strange things in the remnant, and had also experienced unstoppable powers from the Ancient Era, no one dared to touch the coffin because they were afraid of courting disaster for themselves.

However, Tantai Yanfeng was a very bold individual. He ignored the crowd’s persuasion, opened the coffin, and took out the book.

Although Tantai Yanfeng was very bold, he had his own way of doing things. He knew that the female corpse would definitely be ruined should he take away the book. Thus, he had deliberately prepared a treasure that could maintain corpses, and only took the book away after placing that treasure inside the coffin.

However, right after the book left that woman’s hands, a strange thing occurred.

That female corpse acted as if it has been resurrected. With an ominous glint in her eyes, she opened her mouth wide and let out a terrifying shriek.

At the same time as that was happening, the body of that celestial fairy-like beauty began to rapidly rot. Black feathers suddenly began to sprout from her rotting body, covering her completely while continuing to rapidly grow.

In the blink of an eye, the beauty that was akin to a celestial fairy had turned into a putrid monster.

The scene of what had happened back then was truly horrifying. Even the bold Tantai Yanfeng became extremely afraid. As for others, they were completely terrified.

Sensing that the situation had turned bad, the crowd immediately retreated from the remnant.

After they escaped from the remnant, that remnant actually began to sink into the earth. The crowd were unable to find any trace of the remnant anymore.

It was as if that remnant that had existed since the Ancient Era had disappeared into thin air.

Although everyone ended up leaving, they all felt the matter to be very strange, and became very afraid. Even the bold Tantai Yanfeng felt lingering fear from what had happened.

In fact, Tantai Yanfeng even went so far as to find a very powerful world spiritist of that era to seek refuge under.

Time passed quickly. In the blink of an eye, an entire month had passed, and absolutely nothing happened. Everyone that went into the remnant was completely unscathed. Because of that, Tantai Yanfeng felt that the stele was merely a lie.

Because of that, he finally returned to the Tantai Heavenly Clan, took out the jade book, and began training using it.

However, on that very night, terrifying screams suddenly resounded throughout the entire Tantai Heavenly Clan.

On the second day, Tantai Yanfeng's newborn granddaughter disappeared.

The Tantai Heavenly Clansmen searched the entire Tantai Heavenly Clan. Yet, they were unable to find his granddaughter. They only managed to find a black feather in the room where his granddaughter had disappeared.

That black feather looked to be very extraordinary. Upon closer inspection, they realized that it was even more extraordinary than it looked. Not only did that black feather contain an ancient era's aura, but it was also filled with a reek of blood. n/0velbln

Tantai Yanfeng immediately collapsed upon seeing that black feather. He knew very well that the black feather was the same black feather that had appeared on and covered that female corpse.

Furthermore, the terrifying scream that had resounded throughout the Tantai Heavenly Clan sounded very much like the scream from that female corpse.

Tantai Yanfeng felt that the female corpse had come to seek him out for vengeance.

In the beginning, the people from the Tantai Heavenly Clan didn't believe Tantai Yanfeng. They felt that it was some sort of mischief caused by someone. Some even felt that it might be Tantai Yanfeng's friends that went into the Ancient Era's remnant with him wanting to scare him so as to obtain the book he had taken.

Because of that, the Tantai Heavenly Clan strengthened their guard.

However, on the second night, the same sort of thing happened. This time around, it was Tantai Yanfeng's wife of many years that disappeared.

Furthermore, from that day on, terrifying screams would sound in the Tantai Heavenly Clan every night. Following that, a relative of Tantai Yanfeng would disappear.

No one knew where the people that disappeared went to. The only thing left on the scene were those strange black feathers.

Helpless, the Tantai Heavenly Clan decided to plead for help. They even went as far as to request help from Starfield Master Realm.

However, the strongest world spiritists of that era, as well as existences that possessed overwhelming power, were all unable to do anything. They were unable to prevent the kidnappings from happening.

Terrifying screams continued to sound every night and, accompanying the feathers that would be present the next day, a Tantai Heavenly Clansman would disappear.

Martial God Asura #Chapter 3460 - The Curse Is Real? - Read Martial God Asura Chapter 3460 - The Curse Is Real?

Chapter 3460 - The Curse Is Real?

With all of that happening, Tantai Yanfeng became the target of public criticism. After all, he was the one who had brought the curse to the Tantai Heavenly Clan.

Feeling helpless, Tantai Yanfeng ended up gathering all of his close relatives and people with blood relationships to him in the Tantai Heavenly Clan and left.

It was only after Tantai Yanfeng left that the people from the Tantai Heavenly Clan discovered that they had thought of things too simply.

Even after Tantai Yanfeng left with his close relatives, the terrifying screams continued to resound throughout the Tantai Heavenly Clan nightly.

Because of that, everyone realized that since the curse had arrived, their Tantai Heavenly Clan would not be able to cast it off even if Tantai Yanfeng had left their clan.

Furthermore, one day, Tantai Yanfeng, who had already left their Tantai Heavenly Clan for many days, also disappeared. It was not only him who disappeared; all of his close relatives that had left the Tantai Heavenly Clan with him also disappeared with him.

No one knew where Tantai Yanfeng and his relatives went. The only thing that could be found was a floor full of black feathers, and an intense reek of blood in Tantai Yanfeng's residence.

Everyone knew that Tantai Yanfeng's retribution had finally arrived. All of his relatives had disappeared from the world along with him.

However, even with that being the case, that terrifying shriek continued to resonate in the Tantai Heavenly Clan nightly.

The entire Tantai Heavenly Clan was enveloped in fear.

Everyone felt that the Tantai Heavenly Clan had been cursed, and would never be able to break free from the curse.

However, as they were unable to change the situation, and only one person would disappear every night the Tantai Heavenly Clansmen gradually grew accustomed to the terrifying situation.

Although the disappearance of a person would be very painful for their relatives, it remained that one would feel unconcerned about matters that did not affect them. Thus, as long as it was not their own relatives that

disappeared, many Tantai Heavenly Clansmen were not affected by the curse.

With how enormous the Tantai Heavenly Clan was and how many clansmen they had, even though they were all of the same clan, many people viewed one another as strangers, and had never associated with each other.

Besides, the world of martial cultivators was a world filled with constant disputes. Compared to the number of deaths from wars and battles, the nightly disappearance of a single individual was actually not very significant at all.

Thus, later on, the Tantai Heavenly Clan ended up accepting the situation as it was. After becoming accustomed to the nightly disappearances, their days returned to normal again. In fact, there were even people that began to gamble with one another as to which clansman would disappear.

Although this sounded extremely abnormal, it was truly happening in the Tantai Heavenly Clan.

Later on, the people of the Tantai Heavenly Clan even gave that female corpse a name -- the Black-feathered Specter.

On the third year since the appearance of the Black-feathered Specter, after the people of the Tantai Heavenly Clan had grown accustomed to the curse, that Black-feathered Specter suddenly disappeared, and never reappeared in the Tantai Heavenly Clan.

Merely, no one would've imagined that the Black-feathered Specter that had disappeared for over twenty thousand years would suddenly reappear.

The curse that had disappeared for over twenty thousand years had engulfed the Tantai Heavenly Clan again.

"It's actually the re-emergence of the curse? But, my big sister Liluo is not from the Tantai Heavenly Clan. Why would she be the one to disappear?" Chu Feng looked to Tantai Xing'er with a serious expression.

Chu Feng felt that even if that Black-feathered Specter had truly existed in the past, only the Tantai Heavenly Clan knew about it.

Only the Tantai Heavenly Clan knew whether or not that Black-feathered Specter was real or not.

Because of this, Chu Feng was unable to keep himself from doubting the authenticity of this matter. In fact, he even felt that it was likely the Tantai Heavenly Clan that had kidnapped Bai Lilu, and deliberately brought forth a matter that had occurred over twenty thousand years ago to fool him and avoid suspicion.

“Young master Chu Feng, you’re suspecting my clan?”

“It’s impossible for us to do this sort of thing. Please believe me,” Tantai Xing’er explained.

“As this matter is related to this old man, I will not avoid responsibility. I will definitely reach the bottom of this matter,” Wuming Xingyun said with a serious expression.

“Senior, this matter is truly unrelated to my clan. We would never do that sort of thing,” Tantai Xing’er hurriedly explained. She knew that it was not only Chu Feng who was suspecting them; even Wuming Xingyun was suspecting them.

Because of that, Tantai Xing’er became rather nervous. After all, even if she wanted to explain, it was impossible for her to do so.

Not to mention Chu Feng, even she would likely have such suspicions should she be the one who experienced something like that.

How could a curse that had disappeared for over twenty thousand years reappear all of a sudden? Furthermore... why would it land on an outsider of all people?

One must know that although someone would disappear nightly when the curse had enveloped the Tantai Heavenly Clan over twenty thousand years before. The people that had disappeared were all people from the Tantai Heavenly Clan. Never had an outsider been affected by the curse.

Thus, what had happened was truly odd.

“Miss Tantai, this old man has never said that it was done by you all. I will investigate the truth of this matter,” Wuming Xingyun said.

“Bang~~~”

All of a sudden, the black feather Tantai Xing'er held in her hand exploded.

In an instant, crimson gaseous flames wreaked havoc and the reek of blood instantly filled the entire room.

The reek of blood was many times more intense than when Tantai Xing'er released it from the black feather.

However, at that moment, Chu Feng and the others had no heart to focus on the reek of blood. Instead, they all raised their heads upward.

The reason for that was because the crimson gaseous flames had gathered to form large words.

'Obtain first place in the Ancestral Martial Decastars, and Bai Liluo shall be returned to you!!!'

Chapter 3461 - Nine Dragons Abnormal Sign Mound

“What is going on here?”

When those crimson words appeared, shock filled everyone's eyes.

Evidently, that message was aimed at Chu Feng.

But... the curse of the Black-feathered Specter was clearly that of the Tantai Heavenly Clan. Why would it be targeting Chu Feng?

“Senior, I truly have no idea what is going on here. This is definitely not forged by our clan. You're a Saint-cloak World Spiritist, you would be able to examine things. There is simply no one in our clan that's capable of doing such a thing.”

Tantai Xing'er became increasingly nervous. After all, the matter was simply too strange. In such a situation, people would only suspect that it was caused by their Tantai Heavenly Clan.

As such, she had to emphasize that they had no hand in it whatsoever or else it would be very difficult for their Tantai Heavenly Clan to explain it.

“This really does not seem to be something that the Tantai Heavenly Clansmen could accomplish,” Wuming Xingyun said after inspecting the room.

“But, even if the curse has reappeared, it shouldn’t have landed on Chu Feng. After all, Chu Feng has only just entered the Tantai Heavenly Clan,” Wuma Shengjie said.

“Judging from the current situation, someone has most likely pretended to be the Black-feathered Specter and used its identity to kidnap Miss Liluo, in order to threaten young friend Chu Feng.”

“However, if that person is young friend Chu Feng’s enemy, they would most likely not threaten him in such a manner.”

“As such, this matter is truly fishy,” Wuming Xingyun sighed.

Chu Feng naturally wanted to figure out what was going on with such a fishy matter. *novE/lb*)In

Thus, he continued to search for clues. However, in the end, he was unable to find anything at all. He simply had no idea who had kidnapped Bai Liluo, or where she had been taken to.

“I truly wonder who it is that’s playing this joke on me,” Chu Feng suddenly smiled.

His smile was a very helpless smile. As matters stood, he was practically certain that the so-called Black-feathered Specter was not the actual Black-feathered Specter. Likely, someone was pretending to be the Black-feathered Specter.

But, to be able to leave behind such a black feather and disguise oneself so well that even Wuming Xingyun was unable to find any mistakes, this was enough to prove how powerful the culprit was.

“Chu Feng, what are you planning to do now?” Wuma Shengjie asked.

“As matters stand, it would appear that I have no choice but to compete in the selection for the Ancestral Martial Decastars. I hope that person will be able to keep their promise,” Chu Feng said.

Hearing those words, both Wuming Xingyun and Wuma Shengjie heaved a sigh of relief.

They were originally worried that Bai Liluo's disappearance would end up affecting Chu Feng. However, judging from the situation at that moment, their worries were needless. Chu Feng had still decided to participate in the selection for the Ancestral Martial Decastars.

Furthermore, he would definitely try his very best in the selection.

As for that entire situation, it was because of the crimson words left behind by that black feather.

After all, those crimson words had clearly stated that Chu Feng would only be able to see Bai Liluo again should he obtain first place in the selection for the Ancestral Martial Decastars.

Bai Liluo's safety would definitely be an enormous motivator for Chu Feng. Thus, he would definitely put forth all his effort, and disregard his own safety, to obtain first place.

Thus, at that moment, Wuming Xingyun, Wuma Shengjie and even Tantai Xing'er were all wondering if the person who had pretended to be the Black-feathered Specter was a friend or foe to Chu Feng.

After all, that threat to Chu Feng did not cause any harm to him, but instead gave him motivation.

After making his decision, Chu Feng wanted to directly leave the Tantai Heavenly Clan and proceed for the place where the selection for the Ancestral Martial Decastars would be held.

However, Tantai Xing'er urged Chu Feng to stay and investigate the matter of the Black-feathered Specter with her. On the one hand, it would cleanse suspicion from their Tantai Heavenly Clan. On the other hand, she wanted to accompany Chu Feng.

Beside Tantai Xing'er, Wuming Xingyun also urged Chu Feng to stay. He too wanted to accompany him. Ultimately, Chu Feng decided to stay.

What Chu Feng didn't know was that Wuming Xingyun had written a secret letter after he confirmed that Chu Feng was going to participate in the selection for the Ancestral Martial Decastars.

Although the Starfield Master Realm would not participate in the selection of the Ancestral Martial Decastars, they were the ones conducting the selection.

Thus, the Starfield Master Realm most definitely possessed great authority over the grand occasion that concerned the entire Ancestral Martial Starfield.

.....

This was a place located in the central region of the Nine Dragons Upper Realm.

The Nine Dragons Abnormal Sign Mound was not an ordinary location. That place was directly connected to the deep underground abyss of the Nine Dragons Upper Realm. The underground abyss contained the legendary Nine Dragons Aura, something extremely extraordinary.

Reportedly, the renowned Nine Dragons Saint Cloak was created by the legendary World Spiritist Immortal King using the Nine Dragons Aura.

Although the Nine Dragons Abnormal Sign Mound was very famous, no one was able to enter the depths of the Nine Dragons Upper Realm from there.

As such, the Nine Dragons Abnormal Sign Mound was not a forbidden area. It was also completely unguarded. Generally, apart from curious people, very few people would go there.

However, that had changed in recent days.

Not only was the Nine Dragons Abnormal Sign Mound sealed off by a powerful spirit formation, its surroundings were also packed with people. Silhouettes could be seen in both the sky and on the ground.

Furthermore, a lot of those people were individuals with extraordinary identities.

From their outfits and the title plates on their waists, one could determine that many of the people gathered there were not from the Nine Dragons Upper Realm. In fact, many of them were the overlords of other Upper Realms.

Occasionally, one would even be able to see extremely renowned people among the crowd.

The reason why so many grand characters were gathered there was because it was the place that the Starfield Master Realm chose to hold the selection for the Ancestral Martial Decastars.

Judging from the number of days passed, the selection for the Ancestral Martial Decastars would soon begin. Thus, many people had arrived early, so they could obtain good spots to watch the selection.

After all, everyone knew that the selection for the Ancestral Martial Decastars could easily be said to be the most marvelous showdown between the Ancestral Martial Starfield's younger generations.

No one was willing to miss out on such a grand occasion.

Chapter 3462 - Ten Apex Pillars

A vast crowd had surrounded the Nine Dragons Abnormal Sign Mound.

Even the sky was covered with people. In fact, there were many more people in the sky than on the ground. In fact, the higher the location, the more people there were.

After all, everyone knew that they would be able to see things more clearly when looking down from above.

High in the sky was the most optimal place to view the competition.

However, no one dared to enter a region in the sky that had the best view.

The reason for that was because that place was not a place that ordinary people were allowed to enter.

It was a region reserved for important guests. Only the people from the Starfield Master Realm, the Ten Great Heavenly Clans, the Three Clans, and the famous grand characters of the Ancestral Martial Starfield were allowed to be there.

Apart from the special guest region, there were some special constructions outside the Nine Dragons Abnormal Sign Mound.

There were ten pillars standing before the Nine Dragons Abnormal Sign Mound.

The ten pillars were all the same size. They were all ten thousand meters wide, and three hundred thousand meters tall.

Those pillars were so tall that they pierced far into the clouds.

If one were to look at those pillars from the ground, they would look like stairways to the heavens that connected heaven and earth.

There were elevated stages on top of the ten pillars.

Furthermore, the ten pillars were all inscribed with a name.

From left to right, they were respectively inscribed with... Linghu Hongfei, Linghu Yueyue, Linghu Tiemian, Tantai Xing'er, Linghu Mingye, Linghu Lun, Mengyan Wushuang, Tongtian Yuanmign, Tang Zhenghao and Li Anzhi.

.....

Those ten erected pillars were naturally related to the selection for the Ancestral Martial Decastars.

Although the Nine Dragons Abnormal Sign Mound was a crucial place for the selection of the Ancestral Martial Decastars, only a hundred people were actually able to enter it.

However, there was an enormous amount of younger generations in the Ancestral Martial Starfield. There were at least several hundred thousand participants in every selection for the Ancestral Martial Decastars. In fact, during the time with the greatest number of participants, they amounted to more than ten million.

In recent years, more and more people knew their own capabilities, and no longer attempted to participate in the selection. Although the magnificent sight of ten million participants had never reappeared, there were several hundred thousand participants every time.

To select a hundred people to enter the Nine Dragons Abnormal Sign Mound from several hundred thousand participants was a rather time-consuming

matter. For the sake of not wasting everyone's time, the Starfield Master Realm set up a grand formation.

The grand formation served as a competition. The first hundred people that managed to exit that grand formation would be able to enter the Nine Dragons Abnormal Sign Mound.

As such, the grand formation was very cruel. The people of the younger generation that entered the grand formation would all have to experience a very cutthroat battle with one another. Only those with great strength would be able to rise above the others.

That said, the ten people of the younger generation that were selected as the Ancestral Martial Decastars previously would not need to participate in the fierce contest.

They were able to directly enter the Nine Dragons Abnormal Sign Mound, and did not have to scramble for a place amongst the hundred.

However, for the sake of fairness, if anyone refused to accept the ten people of the younger generations, they would be able to challenge them.

If they were able to defeat the person that they challenged, they would be able to stand atop their pillar. If they failed, they would lose their qualification to participate in the selection for the Ancestral Martial Decastars.

That was the purpose of the ten pillars.

Because of that, the people even gave a name to the ten pillars.

They were known as the Apex Pillars.

As their name implied, only the people amongst the younger generations that possessed the apex of strength would be qualified to stand atop the ten Apex Pillars.

At that moment, many people were spiritedly discussing the ten Apex Pillars.

The reason for that was because they'd already gained two pieces of information.

Firstly, Linghu Hongfei would not be participating in the selection of the Ancestral Martial Decastars. That was a piece of news that had spread throughout the region many days before.

Just then, another piece of news had reached the crowd. People from the Li Heavenly Clan had arrived, and indicated that Li Anzhi would also not participate in the selection for the Ancestral Martial Decastars due to closed-door training.

Those sorts of things had happened in the past too.

When such a thing occurred, the Starfield Master Realm would select a person of the younger generation that possessed both fame and strength to replace the absentee.

Because of this, the crowd were all making guesses as to who it might be that would replace Linghu Hongfei and Li Anzhi.

Whilst the crowd were all making guesses, their guesses were mainly people from major powers.

For example, they were guessing people from the Linghu Heavenly Clan, the Tantai Heavenly Clan and the Jiaoli Heavenly Clan.

Amongst them, three people were acknowledged by the crowd the most.

They were respectively the Tantai Heavenly Clan's Tantai Que, the Jiaoli Heavenly Clan's strongest genius Jiaoli Qiushui, and the Shangfang Heavenly Clan's strongest genius Shangfang Han.

There was no need to doubt how powerful the Tantai Heavenly Clan was. After all, they were the publicly accepted second strongest among the Ten Great Heavenly Clans.

In fact, both the Jiaoli Heavenly Clan and Shangfang Heavenly Clan were ranked amongst the best within the Ten Great Heavenly Clans. This was especially true for the Jiaoli Heavenly Clan, as their clan was led by an Utmost Exalted-level expert. They were a very powerful clan inferior to only the Linghu Heavenly Clan and Tantai Heavenly Clan.

The entire Ancestral Martial Starfield knew how powerful these three Heavenly Clans were. **no17E)1B)**In

Unfortunately, although the older generations were very powerful, their recent years' younger generations were lacking in talent.

That was also the reason that even though the younger generations from the Starfield Master Realm and the Three Cities did not participate in the selection for the Ancestral Martial Decastars, the younger generations from certain major powers were still unable to gain any ranking.

That said, although they were defeated the last time around, Tantai Que, Jiaoli Qiushui and Shangfang Han were all known for their strength.

They were all people that were nearly capable of defeating Li Anzhi. This was especially true for Jiaoli Qiushui. She was Li Anzhi's final opponent. Many people even felt that if Li Anzhi wasn't lucky, he would've been defeated by Jiaoli Qiushui.

"Don't you all forget about one person... that Wuma Shengjie," suddenly, a voice sounded from the crowd that was discussing intensely among themselves.

"Right, although the Wuma Heavenly Clan is weak, that Wuma Shengjie is the prophesied child. Likely, he is no ordinary person."

After that voice was heard, it was immediately met with approval from the crowd. Many people felt that Wuma Shengjie, with his current reputation, should be able to stand on the Apex Pillar.

Chapter 3463 - Could It Be A Declaration Of War?

"No, this old man doesn't think that would be the case."

"While that Wuma Shengjie is extremely famous, especially in the Ancestral Martial Starfield's eastern region, we do not know much about him. I don't think he should be able to ascend an Apex Pillar. Instead, he should fight against the others, and use his strength to prove himself. If he is capable, he will naturally be able to partake in the selection of the Ancestral Martial Decastars. If his strength is lacking, it would only mean that he is inferior to the others."

There happened to also be people that felt that Wuma Shengjie should not ascend onto an Apex Pillar. Instead, they felt that he should prove himself using his own strength.

That said, before the Starfield Master Realm changed the names on the two Apex Pillars, no one knew who the two replacements would be.

Furthermore, if they were to change the names on the Apex Pillars, then, normally, they would be changed ahead of time. Yet, this time around, it was almost time for the beginning of the competition, but the names on the Apex Pillars were still unchanged.

Because of that, suspense toward the names that would be on the two Apex Pillars filled the crowd.

Time passed quickly. In the blink of an eye, the day for the selection of the Ancestral Martial Decastars arrived.

Yet, the names on the two Apex Pillars were still unchanged.

Exactly what was going on?

Could it be that Linghu Hongfei and Li Anzhi had changed their minds, and decided to participate in the selection?

Or could it be that they were unable to select two suitable candidates even at that moment?

Questions filled the crowd's hearts. However, the suspense also brought them great excitement.

Suddenly, someone from the vast sea of people shouted, "Look, it's the people from the Tantai Heavenly Clan!"

Looking toward the direction of the shout, three floating warships appeared in the sky, and approached the Nine Dragons Abnormal Sign Mound.

The floating banners on the ships let the crowd know that it was the Tantai Heavenly Clan.

The people from the Tantai Heavenly Clan had arrived!!!

"Look! It's the Jiaoli Heavenly Clan!"

Immediately after that, the people from the Jiaoli Heavenly Clan also appeared.

Although both the Tantai Heavenly Clan and the Jiaoli Heavenly Clan arrived with three floating warships, those six floating warships were simply humongous. It would not even be excessive to call them colossal. The warships were filled with the two clans' clansmen.

One must know that, apart from the Starfield Master Realm, only the Ten Great Heavenly Clans and the Three Clans were allowed to bring their warships to this place.

It was truly a symbol of one's identity!!!

After the arrival of the Tantai Heavenly Clan and the Jiaoli Heavenly Clan, the Moyi Heavenly Clan, Shangfang Heavenly Clan, Zuoqiu Heavenly Clan, Wuma Heavenly Clan, Puyang Heavenly Clan, Tang Heavenly Clan and Li Heavenly Clan all arrived in succession.

Apart from the Linghu Heavenly Clan, the remainder of the Ten Great Heavenly Clans had all reached the important guest region.

Chu Feng, Wuma Shengjie, Wuming Xingyun and the Wuma Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief were all on a Tantai Heavenly Clan warship. Thus, they were not only were they able to see the vast sea of people that filled the surroundings, but they were also able to see the people from the Ten Great Heavenly Clans entering the important guest region majestically.

Likely, a scene like this would be very rare in the entire Ancestral Martial Starfield. After all, such a grand occasion had practically gathered powers from all over the Ancestral Martial Starfield.

"It's truly quite a magnificent sight," Seeing the warships from the Ten Great Heavenly Clans orderly arranged in midair, Chu Feng was unable to help himself from gasping in admiration.

Suddenly, a Tantai Heavenly Clan's younger generation on the warship pointed to the distance and shouted, "Look, it's the people from the Three Clans!"

Looking in the direction he was pointing toward, there were indeed three groups of people heading towards the important guest region from three separate directions.

They were respectively the Ten Thousand Provinces Ancient Clan, the Nightmare Spirit Clan, and the Heaven-reaching Beast Clan.

Chu Feng was not interested in the Nightmare Spirit Clan and the Heaven-reaching Beast Clan. Thus, his gaze turned to the Ten Thousand Provinces Ancient Clan.

“That’s the clan that Lingxi’s mother belongs to?”

“This show of strength, they are truly a major power.”

The people from the Ten Thousand Provinces Ancient Clan were all humans. Both the men and women of their clan possessed rather beautiful appearances. Furthermore, one could tell right away that they were all well-trained, as their auras and imposing might all surpassed that of the Nightmare Spirit Clan and Heaven-reaching Beast Clan.

“The Ten Thousand Provinces Ancient Clan is truly imposing,” Even Wuma Shengjie was unable to keep herself from praising them.

“Under Gu Mingyuan’s leadership, the Ten Thousand Provinces Ancient Clan seems to have become stronger and stronger. Unfortunately, Gu Mingyuan has never been interested in the selection of the Ancestral Martial Decastars. Thus, she didn’t come here. Otherwise, if that girl were here, this selection for the Ancestral Martial Decastars would be even more interesting.”

“After all, back then, she was one of the strongest amongst the younger generations.”

Wuming Xingyun sighed regretfully. It could be seen that he was rather regretful that Gu Mingyuan didn’t show up.

“Senior, did senior Gu Mingyuan really not come?” Chu Feng asked.

“I have received reliable news that Gu Mingyuan did not come,” Wuming Xingyun said.

Hearing that, Chu Feng felt that Chu Lingxi was likely still in closed-door training, and had not come to participate in the selection for the Ancestral Martial Decastars. Otherwise, if she came, Gu Mingyuan would definitely be with her.

“Chu Feng, although Gu Mingyuan is very powerful, the Ten Thousand Provinces Upper Realm is actually lacking in talent. There’s no one among them worthy of you to pay attention to.”

“In fact, with Linghu Hongfei not participating, you are already unmatched in this selection for the Ancestral Martial Decastars,” Wuming Xingyun said with a smile.

Wuming Xingyun did not pay any attention to the people around him when he said those words. Thus, many people on the warship managed to hear him clearly.

At that moment, many people on the warship turned their eyes to Chu Feng and Wuming Xingyun. Complicated expressions appeared in their eyes.

Evidently, they did not approve of his claim.

Although some people of the younger generation had witnessed Chu Feng’s abilities and strength on the Ice Summit, not everyone knew how powerful he really was.

Furthermore, for people like Tantai Xing’er, they would not go around spreading news of how powerful he was. As such, even though things had reached this stage, many people still did not know of Chu Feng’s actual strength.

For Wuming Xingyun to speak as if he were certain that Chu Feng would be able to obtain first place in the selection for the Ancestral Martial Decastars, they would naturally not approve of it.

“In that case, apart from the people from the Three Cities, the powers from all over the Ancestral Martial Starfield have all gathered here,” Wuma Shengjie exclaimed.

“Although the Three Cities are located in the Ancestral Martial Starfield, they do not involve themselves with matters within it, and will not participate in anything,” Wuming Xingyun said.

“In that case, it would mean that only the Starfield Master Realm and the Linghu Heavenly Clan are still not here?” Chu Feng asked.

“The Linghu Heavenly Clan will likely soon arrive,” the Wuma Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief said.

“Why’s that?” asked Chu Feng.

“That’s because the Starfield Master Realm, as the strongest power in the Ancestral Martial Starfield, will always be the last one to arrive. If the Linghu Heavenly Clan arrives after the Starfield Master Realm, it would be a sign of disrespect toward them. Thus, the Linghu Heavenly Clan will likely soon arrive. After all, judging from the timing of things, the Starfield Master Realm will also soon arrive,” explained the Wuma Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief.

“There’s such a custom?” Chu Feng gasped in surprise.

“Indeed, although it is not a written rule, that is the rule,” the Wuma Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief said.

At this moment, Chu Feng looked to Wuming Xingyun, and he did not deny it either.

From this, Chu Feng learned that what the Wuma Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief said was likely true.

Chapter 3464 - Whose Name?

“Look, the lords from the Starfield Master Realm have arrived!!!”

Right at that moment, many excited shouts sounded from outside.

Looking out, one could see over a hundred war chariots flying orderly through the air.

Not only were the war chariots very imposing, one would also feel reverence upon seeing those stunning banners.

In fact, when those war chariots appeared, the surroundings that were filled with noise immediately quietened down significantly.

As for the reason for the change for , it was all because of the words on the banners: Starfield Master Realm!!!

“The people from the Starfield Master Realm actually arrived ahead of time?”

Many Tantai Heavenly Clansmen revealed shocked expressions.

“It is not that our Starfield Master Realm arrived ahead of time, but rather that the Linghu Heavenly Clan is arriving late,” said Wuming Xingyun. He had a very stern expression as he said those words. An expression of displeasure was present in his eyes.

Seeing Wuming Xingyun like that, many people on the warship immediately shut their mouths.

They actually already knew about the dispute between the Linghu Heavenly Clan and the Starfield Master Realm. The two of them were destined to battle one another for the position of the Ancestral Martial Starfield’s overlord.

Merely, when that day finally arrived, everyone would feel fear. No one knew whether the future battle for the position of overlord would implicate them or not.

At that moment, the Linghu Heavenly Clan still had not shown up after a long time. This was clearly a declaration of war against the Starfield Master Realm.

Based on the way the Starfield Master Realm did things they would definitely not allow such a thing to happen.

As such, the Tantai Heavenly Clansmen were extremely afraid. They feared that the Starfield Master Realm and the Linghu Heavenly Clan would go to war right at that moment.

If those two huge monsters were to battle, countless people would be implicated.

Because of that, the Tantai Heavenly Clansmen all became nervous.

“Look! The people from the Linghu Heavenly Clan have also arrived!”

Right at that moment, another cry of surprise was heard.

Looking toward the source of the voice, ten war chariots had appeared in the close distance.

Those were indeed people from the Linghu Heavenly Clan.

Although the ten war chariots appeared to be much more imposing than the Tantai Heavenly Clan's three warships, they were much less imposing than the Starfield Master Realm's over a hundred war chariots.

"Senior, could it be a misunderstanding? Judging from the way the Linghu Heavenly Clan looks today, they should not be deliberately trying to offend your Starfield Master Realm. Perhaps some sort of problem occurred on their way over, and caused them to arrive late?" Tantai Xing'er said.

"Perhaps," Wuming Xingyun replied.

Upon seeing that the Linghu Heavenly Clan only arrived with ten war chariots, the anger in Wuming Xingyun's eyes decreased greatly.

If the Linghu Heavenly Clan also arrived with over a hundred war chariots, it would truly be a declaration of war against the Starfield Master Realm.

However, with only ten war chariots, their imposing might was much weaker than that of the Starfield Master Realm's. As such, it could not be seen as a sign of provocation.

Furthermore, the Linghu Heavenly Clan's war chariots were extremely fast, and arrived at the important guest region before the Starfield Master Realm's war chariots. Furthermore, they left the central region of the important guest region, the largest region, empty.

Their behavior revealed that the Linghu Heavenly Clan did not plan to declare war against the Starfield Master Realm. At the very least... they were not planning to declare war just yet.

Upon noticing all that, many people who knew about the Linghu Heavenly Clan's ambition heaved a sigh of relief.

After all, they were all there to enjoy the competition between the geniuses of the younger generation.

No one wished for the Starfield Master Realm and the Linghu Heavenly Clan to wage war at a such a time.

"Look, the lords from the Starfield Master Realm have come out! They're proceeding towards the Apex Pillars!"

“They’re going to change the names on the Apex Pillars.”

Soon, the crowd burst into another uproar. This time around, they were even more excited.

Earlier, a group of people had flown out of the Starfield Master Realm’s war chariots. The person leading that group was carrying an enormous, thousand meter-long writing brush.

That was the writing brush used to alter the names on the Apex Pillars.

“What are they doing?” Chu Feng asked.

Hearing his question, Tantai Xing’er hurriedly explained it to him.

It was only after hearing Tantai Xing’er’s explanation that Chu Feng and Wuma Shengjie learned about the Apex Pillars.

At that moment, the two of them were also looking at the Apex Pillars with interest. They wanted to know whose names would be on them after being altered.

After all, to have one’s name inscribed directly onto an Apex Pillar was quite an honor.

Finally, the old man holding the enormous writing brush arrived before the Apex Pillar inscribed with Li Anzhi’s name.

“Woosh~~~”

He waved the enormous writing brush. Immediately, light emerged. Following that, Li Anzhi’s name disappeared from the Apex Pillar.

Then, the old man began to rapidly move the enormous writing brush back and forth. Soon, four characters were inscribed onto the Apex Pillar.

Many people revealed astonished expressions upon seeing those four characters. Some felt disappointed, and some were unable to accept it. Some sighed, and some felt delighted.

However, the person feeling the most complicated would be none other than Wuma Shengjie.

The reason for that was because the four giant characters inscribed onto that Apex Pillar were Wuma Shengjie's name.

"It's me?"

The cold and detached Wuma Shengjie's eyes wide actually opened wide. Surprise had covered her face.

"Young friend Wuma Shengjie, you are qualified to take on this honor," Wuming Xingyun patted Wuma Shengjie's shoulder.

"Right, what Lord Wuming Xingyun says is correct. Qualified, our Shengjie should be qualified to take on this honor," the Wuma Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief felt extremely excited. He was so excited that his eyes had grown moist.

After all, to their Wuma Heavenly Clan, this was a matter that brought honor to their ancestors.

Whilst he would not be able to represent their main clan and surpass the branch clan in his lifetime, he saw hope in Wuma Shengjie.

"Look, that lord is going to alter the name on the Apex Pillar with Linghu Hongfei's name," Suddenly, the vast sea of people became excited again.

Compared to the Apex Pillar inscribed with Li Anzhi's name, the Apex Pillar inscribed with Linghu Hongfei's name was even more important.

Everyone wanted to know... who exactly, was capable of replacing Linghu Hongfei and having their name inscribed onto the first ranked Apex Pillar!!!

Chapter 3465 - Focused Upon By An Enormous Crowd

At that moment, the great majority of the crowd were feeling very excited and emotional.

That said, there was also a small portion of them that were feeling nervous.

The ones feeling nervous were not only the people of the younger generation with status and fame. The seniors and elders of those younger generations were also nervous.

After all, if they were able to inscribe their names onto that Apex Pillar, it would not only be a great honor to the younger generations themselves, but it would also bring honor to their entire clan.

“Woosh, woosh, woosh~~~”

Finally, that old man raised his writing brush.

The enormous writing brush moved back and forth rapidly in his hand. Soon... two large characters were inscribed onto the Apex Pillar.

When those two large characters appeared, everyone present was stunned.

The previously noisy surroundings became incomparably quiet, strangely quiet.

“Clamor~~~”

After a moment of utter silence, the crowd all burst into an uproar.

Confusion, astonishment, surprise and all kinds of complicated emotions filled the crowd.

The crowd were unable to understand, because the two characters that were inscribed onto the Apex Pillar, the name that was inscribed onto the Apex Pillar... was not a name that they were expecting. Instead, it was a name that they had never thought of.

Chu Feng!!!

The name that replaced Linghu Hongfei on that Apex Pillar was Chu Feng.

“Chu Feng?”

“Who’s Chu Feng?”

“Never have I heard of such a person, how could that person replace Linghu Hongfei?”

“Am I ignorant and ill-informed, what the heck is going on?”

.....

.....

....

The crowd all felt strong feelings of dissatisfaction toward the name Chu Feng. Although they did not dare to call the Starfield Master Realm's decision into question, they reacted in a confused manner, and called Chu Feng's capability into question.

Compared to the astonished crowd, Chu Feng reacted in a very calm manner. He was extremely calm the moment he saw his name inscribed onto the Apex Pillar. The reason for that was because he still had yet to associate the name with himself.

"Congratulations, young master Chu Feng," suddenly, Tantai Xing'er, who stood beside Chu Feng, congratulated him.

"Ah?" Chu Feng only managed to react upon hearing those words. Turned out, that Chu Feng was him?

Upon reacting to what had happened, Chu Feng immediately looked towards Wuming Xingyun.

Chu Feng did not have many dealings with the Starfield Master Realm. In fact, the only people from the Starfield Master Realm that Chu Feng knew so far were Wuming Xingyun and Wuming Fenghuo.

Thus, Chu Feng felt that it was very likely because of Wuming Xingyun, that his name was inscribed onto the Apex Pillar.

"Young friend Chu Feng is also qualified to take on this honor," sensing Chu Feng's gaze, Wuming Xingyun looked back at him with a beaming smile.

At that moment, Chu Feng was certain that the present situation was related to Wuming Xingyun.

In fact, such an outcome was indeed brought about by Wuming Xingyun. When they were still in the Tantai Heavenly Clan, Wuming Xingyun wrote a secret letter to his clansmen in charge of the selection of the Ancestral Martial Decastars. That letter recommended Chu Feng as the replacement for Linghu Hongfei, to take his place on the first ranked Apex Pillar.

At that moment, the people on the Tantai Heavenly Clan warship had verified that the Chu Feng inscribed onto the Apex Pillar was the Chu Heavenly Clan's Chu Feng.

Actually, they were all able to understand it. After all, Wuming Xingyun had stated earlier that Chu Feng would be unrivaled in the upcoming selection of the Ancestral Martial Decastars.

Based on Wuming Xingyun's status within the Starfield Master Realm, if he wanted to replace Linghu Hongfei's name with Chu Feng's name, it could naturally be done very easily.

However, the vast crowd outside were still filled with great suspicions toward Chu Feng's name.

They had naturally linked the name Chu Feng with the Chu Heavenly Clan's Chu Feng, the son of Chu Xuanyuan. However, their association only lasted but an instant.

After all, for the great majority of the people, still believed the rumor that Chu Feng had died.

Furthermore, they also knew that Chu Feng was trash with no talent for martial cultivation.

As such, they would naturally not associate the person who had replaced Linghu Hongfei with that trash.

In fact, even the people that knew Chu Feng was still alive couldn't be certain whether or not that Chu Feng was the Chu Feng that they knew.

For example, there was the Gong Heavenly Clansmen.

Amongst the Gong Heavenly Clan, the person feeling the most complicated would be none other than Gong Mingyue.

After seeing the name Chu Feng, waves started to surge in her heart, making her restless.

"Big sister, say, do you think that Chu Feng might be my future brother-in-law?" Gong Qing, who stood beside Gong Mingyue, asked.

Gong Qing naturally knew that there was a deep conflict between Chu Feng and Gong Mingyue.

However, Gong Qing felt that Chu Feng was a very decent person, and that her big sister only had some sort of misunderstanding with him. Thus, she had been trying her best to persuade Gong Mingyue, as she really wanted Chu Feng to become her brother-in-law.

“That’s impossible. It couldn’t possibly be him. With how weak he is, how could his name be inscribed onto the Apex Pillar? Not to mention replacing Linghu Hongfei on top of that?”

The people of the younger generation beside them immediately refuted Gong Qing.

However, Gong Mingyue did not say anything. She had started to ponder deeply about the matter.

‘Could it really be him? Is his background truly so powerful that even the Starfield Master Realm will give him face?’

‘But, wasn’t the Chu Heavenly Clan a Heavenly Clan that had fallen from power?’

Questions filled Gong Mingyue’s heart. At the same time, she felt very uneasy.

Being intelligent, she felt that since Tantai Xing’er had valued Chu Feng so greatly, the Starfield Master Realm might also end up valuing Chu Feng greatly too.

However, the more she knew of the possibility of such a thing happening, the more upset she felt.

She had actually looked down on someone that even Tantai Xing’er and the Starfield Master Realm valued. That was simply too laughable.

“The selection for the Ancestral Martial Decastars will soon begin. Those whose names are on the Apex Pillars, please ascend the pillars!!!”

Right at that moment, the old man holding the enormous writing brush suddenly spoke out loudly.

After his voice sounded, many figures began to fly towards the Apex Pillars.

Linghu Yueyue, Linghu Tiemian, Tantai Xing'er and the others ascended their Apex Pillars in succession. Even Wuma Shengjie, under the crowd's cheers, ascended onto her Apex Pillar.

However, when Chu Feng appeared, the cheers that had filled heaven and earth came to an abrupt stop.

"Who the heck is that? That's Chu Feng?"

"How come I've never seen him before?"

The people that did not know Chu Feng all felt completely lost.

As for the people that knew Chu Feng, their reactions were even more intense.

"It really is him?!"

Even though Gong Mingyue had prepared for it, she was still completely astonished upon verifying it to be true. A complicated expression filled her beautiful eyes.

At that moment, the fiance that she looked down on was standing atop the first ranked Apex Pillar, and was the focus of an enormous crowd of hundreds of millions.

As for her, she could only remain in the sea of people, and be of no interest to anyone.

Chapter 3466 - Being Looked Down Upon

"It really is him? It really is him! Grandfather, did you see that? My future brother-in-law is amazing! He actually managed to replace Linghu Hongfei and ascended onto the most glorious Apex Pillar!"

"Didn't I say that he's extraordinary? Merely, I didn't expect him to be so powerful!!!"

Compared to the astonishment Gong Mingyue was feeling in her heart, Gong Qing reacted in a much more frantic manner. She was leaping around in great excitement.

“Ah? Brother Gong, is he that Chu Heavenly Clan’s Chu Feng, the one who has an engagement with your clan’s Mingyue?”

Hearing Gong Qing’s words, the people around the Gong Heavenly Clan all turned to look at them.

Although the Gong Heavenly Clan was unqualified to enter the important guest region, they were located in a pretty decent region to view the competition. The people present in that region were all major powers in the Nine Dragons Upper Realm. Thus, they all knew one another.

Faced with the crowd’s envious gazes and desire for an answer, the Gong Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief merely smiled and nodded without saying anything.

“It really is him? He’s actually still alive?!”

“Exactly what is going on here? Wasn’t it said that he had died long ago? Furthermore, wasn’t it tested that he was someone without any talent for martial cultivation?”

“It would appear that the rumors are not reliable at all.”

“Brother Gong, you’re amazing. Back then, many people immediately broke off their arranged marriage upon discovering that Chu Feng was trash. Yet you insisted on keeping it. Your eyesight is truly exceptional.”

At that moment, the people that knew the Gong Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief began to voice all sorts of questions. Many people even began to look at him enviously.

Although they did not know how strong Chu Feng was, they all felt that he was an exceptional person to be able to obtain that honor. After all, one must obtain the acknowledgement of the Starfield Master Realm in order to inscribe one’s name onto the Apex Pillars.

Faced with the crowd’s envious gazes, the Gong Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief felt bitter pain in his heart.

The more dazzling Chu Feng was, the more pained he felt. After all, as matters stood, even he felt that the Chu Heavenly Clan would likely not recognize the engagement.

Most importantly, they were the ones to do wrong first. Even if the Chu Heavenly Clan refused to recognize the engagement, there was nothing they could do, as the one who broke off the engagement first was Gong Mingyue.

“Seniors, that Chu Feng is actually nothing more than trash. His cultivation is extremely weak. He is only a rank one True Immortal. Someone like that is unable to match up to our young lady Mingyue.”

Right at that moment, a Gong Heavenly Clan’s younger generation suddenly spoke.

“Oh?” Hearing that person’s words, those people from the older generation immediately looked at him with skepticism.

They, people with status and power, would naturally not believe the words of a person from the younger generation. Thus, not only did they not believe him, but they even started to feel antipathy toward him.

“Seniors, what I said is the truth. If you don’t believe me, you can ask our Lord Clan Chief. Back then, our Lord Clan Chief had also personally witnessed it. That Chu Feng’s cultivation is truly extremely weak,” that person of the younger generation repeated.

“Shut up!” The Gong Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief shouted coldly. Then, he glared fiercely at that young man, who immediately realized that he had misspoken, and immediately shut his mouth.

“Brother Gong, is that true?” The crowd looked all looked to the Gong Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief.

“One’s current cultivation cannot determine one’s future. Since young friend Chu Feng was able to obtain the Starfield Master Realm’s acknowledgement, I believe there must be a reason for that,” the Gong Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief said.

“This...”

Although the Gong Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief spoke in a very vague manner, the crowd all understood what he meant.

Indeed, Chu Feng’s cultivation was very weak, being at only rank one True Immortal.

At that moment, the crowd turned their eyes to Chu Feng, who stood atop the Apex Pillar, and their expressions became complicated.

“Woosh~~~”

Right at that moment, the old man with the writing brush waved his sleeve, and eleven pillars of light appeared.

These eleven pillars stood side by side in unison. Ten of the pillars stood before the ten Apex Pillars. The eleventh pillar appeared rather lonely, standing by itself.

After the light from the eleven pillars stopped radiating, they resembled transparent crystals. Although they were equally as tall as the Apex Pillars and were also erected from the ground, they were ten times thinner than the Apex Pillars.

“Well then, before the selection for the Ancestral Martial Decastars officially begins, we shall start the tradition.”

“Everyone, think things over carefully. If your selection is correct, you will end up making a huge profit,” the old man laughed.

The crowd became endlessly excited. There were even people that took out a large amount of Immortal Martial Stones and began tossing them toward the crystal pillars.

The crystal pillars were like special vessels as they started to take in the Immortal Martial Stones that were tossed toward them.

“Could this be a betting session?” Chu Feng guessed after noticing this scene.

Seemingly knowing his confusion, a voice transmission entered his ears. It was Tantai Xing'er's voice.

“Young master Chu Feng, that is indeed a betting session. It's a tradition in the selection for the Ancestral Martial Decastars.”

“Before the selection for the Ancestral Martial Decastars officially begins, everyone can select the person that they feel will be able to obtain first place in the competition.”

“As for those crystal pillars, they are all formations capable of sensing the auras on the different Immortal Martial Stones. The winners of the gamble will be able to evenly divide the stake of the other participants according to the amount they bet.”

“The winners will be able to make a profit, whereas the losers will lose all their bets.”

“Originally, it was only a form of entertainment. However, in recent years, everyone has begun to make larger and larger bets,” Tantai Xing’er explained.

“The ten pillars before us each represent us who stand on the Apex Pillars? That eleventh pillar represents the people that did not ascend onto the Apex Pillars?” Chu Feng asked Tantai Xing’er using voice transmission.

“Young master Chu Feng, that is precisely the case,” Tantai Xing’er replied.

‘Never would I expect that there would be such a thing on such a formal occasion. That said... this is quite interesting too,’ Chu Feng thought to himself.

“However, I am not fond of this sort of thing. After all, I am a living person, and should not be used as a gambling tool by others. However, this is a method that the Starfield Master Realm has acknowledged. Thus, there’s nothing we can do,” said Tantai Xing’er.

Chu Feng merely smiled at her words, and did not respond.

The reason for that was because Chu Feng was quite fond of this sort of gamble, as he felt that it was something that represented human nature. After all, should one invest in the gamble, one would not be a mere spectator, as the final result would concern their own interests. Because of that, one would become much more invested in the competition.

Chu Feng felt that this sort of gamble would make the competition much more interesting.

After all, a lot of people had put forth an enormous amount of Immortal Martial Stones. Many had bet several hundred thousand, or even several million Immortal Martial Stones.

One should know that ten thousand Immortal Martial Stones would be able to purchase an ordinary quality Immortal Armament.

From this, it could be seen that many people were truly betting an enormous amount.

However, none of those enormous bets were placed on Chu Feng's crystal pillar. The majority of them ended up in Linghu Yueyue, Linghu Tiemian and Tantai Xing'er's crystal pillars.

There were also some enormous bets placed on Wuma Shengjie's crystal pillar.

As for Chu Feng, his crystal pillar was rather pitiful, as there was simply no bet placed on him at all.

It seemed that, judging from the current situation, no one thought highly of Chu Feng's chances of winning the competition.

Chapter 3467 - One Billion Immortal Martial Stones

Chu Feng, Linghu Yueyue, Linghu Tiemian, Tantai Xing'er, Linghu Mingye, Linghu Lun, Mengyan Wushuang, Tongtian Yuanming, Tang Zhenghao and Wuma Shengjie.

They were the people standing on the Apex Pillars in succession.

However, the crystal pillars that were being used for the gambling session were ranked differently.

From the greatest amount of Immortal Martial Stones to the lowest, they were ranked Linghu Yueyue, Linghu Tiemian, Tantai Xing'er, Linghu Mingye, Linghu Lun, Wuma Shengjie, Mengyan Wushuang, Tongtian Yuanming, Tang Zhenghao, the others, and Chu Feng.

Although Chu Feng was on the first ranked Apex Pillar, he was ranked last in terms of the crystal pillars. Even the crystal pillar that represented other people ranked higher than Chu Feng.

Because of this, Chu Feng once again began to focus on the crowd's discussions.

"Look, didn't I say that he was trash?"

“That’s right. I personally witnessed him being beaten viciously by the Xu Heavenly Clansmen. A mere rank one True Immortal, what makes him qualified to replace Linghu Hongfei?”

Due to the fact that there were a lot of people that had witnessed Chu Feng being beaten up by the Xu Heavenly Clansmen, news of the matter soon spread throughout the crowd.

At that moment, many people learned that Chu Feng was Chu Xuanyuan’s son. However, they also learned that although Chu Feng had not died and was able to cultivate, his aptitude in martial cultivation was extremely limited, and he had simply failed to inherit Chu Hanxian and Chu Xuanyuan’s abnormal demon-level talent.

It turned out that Chu Feng was still trash.

“It would appear that Chu Feng’s talent is truly lacking.”

More and more people began to discuss Chu Feng. In the blink of an eye, discussions regarding Chu Feng covered the entire crowd. The people beside the Gong Heavenly Clan also began to think what the Gong Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief said to that Gong Heavenly Clan’s younger generation to be true. Chu Feng was likely really only a rank one True Immortal.

In such a situation, the Gong Heavenly Clan’s younger generations began to eye Gong Mingyue. They seemed to be saying with their gazes, ‘Mingyue, that guy is nothing more than trash. Although we don’t understand why Tantai Xing’er thinks so highly of him, nor why the Starfield Master Realm would select him, it remains that he’s trash. This selection of the Ancestral Martial Decastars will bear out his true character. He will still not be able to match up to you.’

However, compared to her clansmen, Gong Mingyue had a very complicated expression.

Even though she also did not know exactly how powerful Chu Feng was, she still felt that Tantai Xing’er and the Starfield Master Realm would not think so highly of him without a good cause.

“What the hell? Someone’s actually betting on Chu Feng?”

“That guy must have gone mad. How could trash like that be worth betting on?”

Suddenly, the crowd burst into another uproar. The reason for that was because someone had actually placed Immortal Martial Stones on Chu Feng’s previously empty crystal pillar. Furthermore, the amount of Immortal Martial Stones was quite a lot too, numbering a total of a million.

“So it’s that guy. Why did that old guy place so many Immortal Martial Stones on Chu Feng?” Soon, someone noticed the person who had bet on Chu Feng.

Although the person who had bet on Chu Feng was not a grand character whose fame was spread throughout the Ancestral Martial Starfield, he was someone with some status. He was someone who had witnessed Chu Feng’s capability in the Wuma Heavenly Clan’s Ancient Era’s remnant.

Furthermore, after that man, more people began to bet on Chu Feng in succession.

Although the number of people betting on Chu Feng was not a lot, their bets were all very large.

None of their bets were actually less than a million Immortal Martial Stones.

In fact, the person who had bet the most amongst them made a bet of ten million Immortal Martial Stones. That was truly a huge bet.

As for those people, they were all people that had witnessed Chu Feng’s capabilities in the Wuma Heavenly Clan’s Ancient Era’s remnant.

Whilst others did not know how strong Chu Feng was, they did.

Furthermore, they had also spread the news to others that Chu Feng was actually very powerful.

Unfortunately, it seemed that those people were unwilling to trust them, unwilling to listen to them, and unwilling to believe that Chu Feng was that powerful.

As such, there were a lot more people that believed Chu Feng to only be a rank one True Immortal, while practically no one believed him to be a demon-level genius.

“Is there something wrong with those people? How could they bet so much on that Chu Feng?”

“Fools, I tell you. They’re definitely fools. They think that since Chu Hanxian and Chu Xuanyuan were so exceptionally powerful, Chu Feng will definitely be powerful too.”

“Humph, we have personally witnessed Chu Feng’s cultivation of a mere rank one True Immortal. We have already informed everyone about this. They cannot blame anyone for refusing to believe us.”

“They refuse to listen to others’ good willed advice and will only bring about suffering upon themselves. They will definitely regret it.”

Faced with those people placing crazy bets on Chu Feng, the people that were not fond of Chu Feng, especially the Gong Heavenly Clansmen, felt extremely displeased. They even began to insist that the people that had bet on Chu Feng would suffer miserable losses.

“Woosh~~~”

Right at that moment, a dazzling light emerged from the myriad of lights.

Although they were also Immortal Martial Stones, the sum of Immortal Martial Stones was much more eye-catching than others. The reason for that was because the quantity was simply too huge.

As the crowd were all martial cultivators, they were able to tell from a single glance that there were fifty million Immortal Martial Stones contained in that ray of light.

That amount had surpassed all the bets that had been placed so far. This was the highest bet of all.

As for that highest bet, it was not placed on Linghu Yueyue, Linghu Tiemian or Tantai Xing’er. Instead, it was placed on Chu Feng.

“Am I seeing things? Is that really fifty million Immortal Martial Stones? Someone actually bet so much on Chu Feng?”

“Who made such a bet? Exactly who is so rich and outrageous? Have they gone mad?”

At that moment, many people turned their eyes to the person who had made the bet.

Upon seeing the person that made the bet, they were all stunned.

The reason for that was because the person who made the bet was a young woman. Not only did she appear very young, but she was also very beautiful. She was most definitely a huge beauty capable of causing the downfall of a city or state.

She wore a red dress, and gave off an extremely outstanding and extraordinarily refined air.

In fact, before that woman even made her bet, there were a lot of people that took notice of her. At that time, people noticed her purely because of her appearance.

That woman was simply too beautiful.

Among the crowd, likely only beauties of Linghu Yueyue and Tantai Xing'er's caliber would be able to compare to that woman.

"Who is that? Not only is she so beautiful, but the airs that she emits are also so outstanding. Furthermore, she's so liberal with her wealth, she is most definitely not an ordinary person."

When the crowd saw others betting on Chu Feng, they all belittled them for being foolish.

However, when they saw that woman, they all began to praise her.

As for the reason for that, it was purely because the woman was too outstanding.

"So it's actually the Li Heavenly Clan's Li Ruochu. Never would I have imagined that that girl would come too."

Although very few people among the younger generation recognized her, many among those from the older generation recognized Li Ruochu at first glance.

“Ah? Li Ruochu? Isn't she the person who used to be the strongest amongst the Ancestral Martial Decastars, that strongest genius in the history of the Li Heavenly Clan?”

“Wasn't it rumored that she had disappeared for many years, and already died? So she's actually not dead?”

“I've only heard of how powerful she is. Never did I expect her to be so beautiful. How could she still be considered a human, she's simply a celestial fairy!”

Upon hearing Li Ruochu's name, the people of the younger generation began to have a whole new level of respect in the way they looked at her.

Not to mention the others, even the proud Gong Mingyue, Linghu Yueyue and Tantai Xing'er, who stood on the Apex Pillars, started to look at Li Ruochu differently.

The reason for that was because the name Li Ruochu was greatly renowned throughout the Ancestral Martial Starfield in the past.

Many years ago, Li Ruochu was the strongest genius of the Ancestral Martial Starfield. She was an existence akin to Linghu Hongfei.

In the past, rumor had it that she had already died. It was only now that the crowd realized that Li Ruochu was still alive.

While Li Ruochu being alive might be a good thing for others, it was not a good thing for Linghu Yueyue and Tantai Xing'er.

Although Li Ruochu was older than them and not someone of the same generation as them, in terms of martial cultivators, Li Ruochu was still very young, and not much older than them.

As the former strongest of the Ancestral Martial Decastars, others would naturally compare them to her.

Compared to Li Ruochu back then, they remained defeated the entire time.

It was obvious how much pressure Li Ruochu had put on juniors like them.

“I have heard that Li Ruochu is not only exceptionally talented, but she's also very bright and intelligent. Someone as intelligent as her wouldn't possibly

make reckless decisions. Since she has decided to bet on Chu Feng, could it be that... she knows something? Could it be that Chu Feng isn't as useless as he's rumored to be?"

Soon, another kind of voice began to sound amongst the crowd.

Because of Li Ruochu's bet, the crowd began to ponder if they did not possess a sufficient understanding of Chu Feng.

They wondered if it was possible that he wasn't actually trash.

"That girl's impact is quite strong."

"This is putting quite a lot of pressure on this old man. If this old man's impact is to be less than that girl, it would be somewhat humiliating."

With a smile on his face, Wuming Xingyun slowly walked out of the Tantai Heavenly Clan's warship.

There was a sphere of light floating above his palm.

That sphere was only the size of his palm, and was actually a spirit formation.

Contained inside the spirit formation were Immortal Martial Stones.

As for the amount of Immortal Martial Stones there were, they numbered a billion!!!

Chapter 3468 - Frightening Everyone

"That's strange, I've heard that an Upper Realm Gate has opened between the Li Heavenly Clan and the Chu Heavenly Clan. The two clans are already hostile powers, destined to battle one another."

"Thus, why would Li Ruochu support Chu Feng like this? Even if it's merely to gamble, when considering her clan's standpoint, she shouldn't be betting on Chu Feng, no?"

Soon, some well-informed people reacted to what was happening.

The Li Heavenly Clan and the Chu Heavenly Clan were hostile powers.

“Little brother Chu Feng, don’t feel any pressure. I, your big sister am merely showing a bit of my kind regards to support and encourage you. As for the outcome of the competition, you don’t have to worry about it,” right at that moment, Li Ruochu spoke with a beaming smile.

“Thanks,” Chu Feng clasped his fist respectfully toward Li Ruochu.

At that moment, the crowd became even more puzzled.

They were clearly people from hostile powers. Yet, their behavior simply did not resemble that of enemies at all. Instead, they resembled people of the same family.

“Big sister?” At that moment, Gong Mingyue started to frown. A kind of unspeakable sensation was present in her heart.

Li Ruochu stood there in a radiating manner with a red dress. Gong Mingyue felt that even women of Linghu Yueyue and Tantai Xing’er’s caliber would be overshadowed by her.

Although she was a very conceited person, Gong Mingyue was also someone who knew her worth. She felt that if she were to be compared to Li Ruochu, she would simply not be on the same level at all.

Yet, a woman like her actually addressed herself as Chu Feng’s big sister?

‘Exactly how many people does that Chu Feng know?’ Gong Mingyue thought. She was now certain that Tantai Xing’er holding a gathering of the younger generation for Chu Feng and the Starfield Master Realm’s acknowledgement of Chu Feng were definitely not a coincidence.

He most definitely possessed a remarkable background.

“Young friend Ruochu is truly magnanimous. You’ve actually used fifty million Immortal Martial Stones to show your kind regards. In that case, this old man will also have to show my kind regards.”

“Young friend Chu Feng, the outcome of the competition is of no concern. You merely need to enjoy yourself in this selection for the Ancestral Martial Decastars.”

Right at that moment, a voice sounded. It was Wuming Xingyun. He had walked out from the warship.

“It’s Lord Wuming Xingyun! Could it be... he’s also planning to support Chu Feng?”

Upon seeing Wuming Xingyun, the crowd that was already in an uproar burst into an even stronger uproar.

If Li Ruochu was a grand character among the younger generations, then Wuming Xingyun would be a grand character among the entire Ancestral Martial Starfield. He was truly a grand individual.

Furthermore, he had never shown any support for anyone before. Even when Linghu Hongfei was a participant in the selection for the Ancestral Martial Decastars, he still did not show any support for him.

It was simply an unprecedented act for him to stand forth and support someone. Furthermore, his unprecedented support was actually toward Chu Feng, the person that everyone looked down on. It would only be natural for the crowd to feel astonished.

To be able to make someone who didn’t gamble bet on you was most definitely a skill.

“There seems to be Immortal Martial Stones inside the sphere on his hand. He’s not joking around, Lord Wuming Xingyun is... really planning to support Chu Feng!”

Soon, people noticed that the sphere in Wuming Xingyun’s hand contained Immortal Martial Stones. However, due to the fact that the sphere was a spirit formation, they were unable to see through it to determine exactly how many Immortal Martial Stones were in there.

“Young friend Chu Feng, there,”

“Woosh~~~”

Wuming Xingyun raised his arm. The sphere on his palm streaked across the sky, forming a dazzling curve.

When that sphere reached the peak of its arc, it suddenly shattered.

In an instant, countless dazzling lights, like a river of stars, flew toward Chu Feng's crystal pillar.

“Heavens! Am I seeing things? That seems to be... a billion Immortal Martial Stones?!”

“A billion! It's actually really a billion! Lord Wuming Xingyun actually bet a total of a billion Immortal Martial Stones from the get-go?!”

At that moment, it was no longer only the people from the younger generation that were astonished; even those from the older generation were completely astonished.

A billion Immortal Martial Stones was not a small amount for any power. In fact, the total wealth that they possessed might not even amount to a billion Immortal Martial Stones.

When Li Ruochu's fifty million Immortal Martial Stones were already capable of astonishing the crowd, one could well imagine what sort of shock Wuming Xingyun's billion Immortal Martial Stones would give them.

“Wuming Xingyun, I've known you for so long, yet it's the first time I've seen you acting so magnanimously.”

Right at that moment, a voice was suddenly heard.

Looking toward the voice, the expressions of everyone present changed.

Four people were flying over.

They were the Queen Mother Fox Immortal, Liangqiu Chengfeng, Grandmaster Long Xuan and Grandmaster Liangqiu.

Those four people were all greatly renowned individuals in the Ancestral Martial Starfield. Adding Wuming Xingyun, it would mean that the majority of the most powerful world spiritists of the Ancestral Martial Starfield were all gathered there.

This was especially true for Grandmaster Liangqiu, as he was the publicly accepted number one world spiritist of the Ancestral Martial Starfield.

Furthermore, there were now rumors that Grandmaster Liangqiu had attained an unprecedented level that surpassed all others, and had become a Dragon Mark Saint-cloak World Spiritist!!!

Generally, such grand characters only showed themselves very rarely. For all of them to appear together at that moment was truly a pleasant surprise.

“Fox Immortal, since you’ve already come, why not show some support for young friend Chu Feng?” Wuming Xingyun asked.

“Ah? Could it be that even Queen Mother Fox Immortal knows Chu Feng?” The crowd’s expressions all changed upon hearing Wuming Xingyun’s words.

“Truth be told, we’ve come here today precisely to see young friend Chu Feng,” said Grandmaster Long Xuan. After he finished saying those words, he even looked to Grandmaster Liangqiu. “Isn’t that right, Grandmaster Liangqiu?”

“Mn,” Grandmaster Liangqiu nodded.

“This!!!”

At that moment, the crowd’s faces were no longer only covered in surprise. Many people were completely frightened by what they’d just heard.

It would be one thing if Grandmaster Long Xuan was joking around. However, Grandmaster Liangqiu actually nodded to it. It meant that he had acknowledged that grand characters like themselves were actually there for Chu Feng.

Exactly what sort of story did Chu Feng possess? How exactly did he know all those grand characters?

Furthermore, how did he obtain the acknowledgement of these grand characters?

The crowd were all feeling completely overwhelmed, and were filled with questions.

“Young friend Chu Feng, this is my kind regards,” suddenly, Grandmaster Liangqiu spoke. At the same time, he raised his arm, and a dazzling light flew out from his hand.

“That... is actually two billion Immortal Martial Stones!!!” The crowd opened their mouths wide in shock. However, before they could close their mouths, they opened their mouths even wider.

The reason for that was because, immediately after Grandmaster Liangqiu placed his bet, Grandmaster Long Xuan also revealed his bet.

His bet was also two billion Immortal Martial Stones!!!

Furthermore, after Grandmaster Long Xuan, Liangqiu Chengfeng also placed his bet. Although his bet was not as high as Grandmaster Liangqiu and Grandmaster Long Xuan’s, it was still a billion Immortal Martial Stones.

“Young friend Chu Feng, your aunty I am not someone fond of saving up Immortal Martial Stones. Thus, the amount of Immortal Martial Stones I possess is limited. You must not take offense to that,” the Queen Mother Fox Immortal said in a slightly embarrassed manner.

Upon hearing those words, the crowd thought that she would place a relatively small bet on Chu Feng.

However, to their surprise, after Queen Mother Fox Immortal raised her arm, a total of eight hundred million Immortal Martial Stones flew toward Chu Feng’s crystal pillar.

At that moment, many of the people present were completely dumbfounded.

A total of eight hundred million Immortal Martial Stones, yet she said it was a small amount? How could it be a small amount? Exactly how was that a small amount?

The crowd felt themselves to be extremely poor. The small amount in the eyes of those grand characters was simply astronomical to them. In fact, it was wealth impossible for many people to obtain in their entire lives.

Yet, they cast such astronomical amounts of wealth so casually as bets. Although very few people had bet on Chu Feng, after the bets from those grand characters, the amount of Immortal Martial Stones in the crystal pillar before Chu Feng far surpassed the others.

At that moment, the entire region had become strangely quiet.

The crowd were all terrified by Grandmaster Liangqiu and the others.

After a short moment of silence, the crowd burst into an unprecedented uproar.

“Brother Chu Feng, let me bet on you too.”

“Me too.”

All of a sudden, many people began to bet on Chu Feng.

Even though they did not know how strong Chu Feng might be, they felt that Chu Feng must be very powerful after witnessing the amount of Immortal Martial Stones that Grandmaster Liangqiu and the others had bet on him. Thus, they'd decided to gamble on him.

“Mad! They've all gone mad! That guy is clearly trash, how could they support him like that?!!!”

Many people that were not fond of Chu Feng burst into a rage. This was especially true for the Gong Heavenly Clan's younger generations. Not only were they shivering with anger, but they also felt their chests feeling squeezed, seemingly on the verge of vomiting blood.

The person that they looked down on the most, the person that they felt the most hatred and disgust toward, actually obtained the acknowledgement and support of so many grand characters. Most importantly, those grand characters were all people that they would not be able to approach in their entire lives.

Thinking of that, they felt even more unwell, and began to feel even more jealousy and hatred toward Chu Feng.

That said, compared to them, Gong Mingyue did not utter a single word.

As matters stood, she had completely realized the disparity between her and Chu Feng.

Even if Chu Feng was trash, even if he was only a rank one True Immortal, so what?

He was able to gain a favorable impression from all those grand characters. Merely that was a feat that she, Gong Mingyue, would not be able to achieve.

Chapter 3469 - Challenging The Apex Pillars

Although using gambling as a form of entertainment was a method permitted by the Starfield Master Realm, there was a time limit where it was allowed - merely an incense stick's worth of time.

After an incense stick's worth of time had passed, the crystal pillars were sealed, and people were no longer able to place bets.

The final result of the betting ended up with an overwhelming dominance for Chu Feng. Chu Feng became the most supported individual in winning the competition.

This outcome was very dramatic. After all, before the betting session began, no one had anticipated such an outcome.

The ones that had changed the situation were Grandmaster Liangqiu and the others. Not only did they give enormous support for Chu Feng, but their enormous support also changed the opinions the crowd held of him, and led to many people that did not know how strong Chu Feng really was to choose to place their bets on him too.

After the betting ended, the curtains were lifted for the actual show.

The old man with the enormous writing brush was called Wuming Ken. Wuming Ken had been the person presiding over the selection for the Ancestral Martial Decastars for many years.

Although he was not a peak expert amongst the experts of the Starfield Master Realm, he possessed great prestige. He was someone with a very high status. Thus, he was acknowledged to be the one presiding over the selection.

At that moment, Wuming Ken took an item from his Cosmos Sack.

It was a gate. The gate was very small, and looked like a card.

“Woosh~~~”

As Wuming Ken raised his arm, not only did that gate soar into the sky, but it also began to rapidly expand in size. In the end, it turned into an enormous gate over ten thousand meters tall, and landed on the ground.

Once the gate appeared, some people became excited, whereas others started feeling nervous.

All of the people of the younger generation that would be participating in the selection would have to enter that gate. The first hundred people that managed to exit the gate would be qualified to enter the Nine Dragons Abnormal Sign Mound to receive the true test.

As for all the others, they would be eliminated.

Wuming Ken began to give the crowd details regarding the usage of the gate, as well as its rules.

What he stated was precisely what the crowd was thinking. The gate was the spirit formation that would select the one hundred people that would advance from a crowd of several hundred thousand.

“In the martial cultivation world where the weak are prey to the strong, any sort of selection would be a cruel one. However, we will try our best to have fairness within the rules. As long as you possess the strength, you will definitely succeed.”

“For the sake of fairness, everyone will be able to challenge the ten people on the Apex Pillars before entering the grand formation. As long as you succeed in your challenge, you will be able to stand atop the Apex Pillar and directly obtain the qualifications to enter the next round. However, should you fail your challenge, you will be directly eliminated.”

“Now then, if there is anyone that is unwilling to accept any of the ten individuals on the Apex Pillars, you can directly ascend onto the Apex Pillars,” Wuming Ken said.

“Woosh~~~”

Once Wuming Ken’s words left his mouth, over a dozen figures flew out and arrived on Chu Feng’s Apex Pillar.

Those were all the geniuses from the Gong Heavenly Clan. They were all feeling extreme unwillingness to accept Chu Feng the entire time. Thus, the challenge for the Apex Pillars served as the best opportunity for them to defeat him.

“Brother Gong, it seems that there are a lot of your clan’s younger generations that are unwilling to accept that Chu Feng,” An old friend of the Gong Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief that stood beside him teased him with a smile on his face.

“They are truly too insensible,” The Gong Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief did not look good. As matters stood, he no longer wanted to continue to offend Chu Feng.

However, he could not stop the challenge of the Apex Pillars. After all, that was presided over by the Starfield Master Realm. No one would dare to unleash their martial power at will in that place, even if it was toward their own clan’s younger generations.

“Woosh, woosh, woosh~~~”

After the Gong Heavenly Clan’s younger generations flew over, there were many other people from the younger generation that flew over and landed on Chu Feng’s Apex Pillar. *novel(lb).1n*

In the blink of an eye, there were close to ten thousand people that landed on Chu Feng’s Apex Pillar.

Originally, the area above the Apex Pillar was quite large. However, after all those people landed on it, his Apex Pillar seemed to be quite crowded.

However, of the ten Apex Pillars, only Chu Feng’s Apex Pillar was packed full with people. As for the remaining nine Apex Pillars, there was not a single challenger on them.

This sort of scene created a clear-cut contrast!!!

No one dared to challenge Linghu Yueyue and the others. In fact, no one dared to even challenge Wuma Shengjie.

Yet, there were many people that came forth to challenge Chu Feng.

Their behavior was openly showing contempt toward him!!!

“What’s going on? How could so many people look down on Chu Xuanyuan’s son in such a manner?”

Many people revealed puzzled looks.

“What’s confusing about that? Isn’t it rumored that Chu Feng’s only a rank one True Immortal? Many people have come to participate in the selection for the Ancestral Martial Decastars in the hopes of making gains in the chaos with their luck. They simply have no chance of obtaining any rank with their own strength.”

“As for that Chu Feng, he is a great opportunity for them to make gains among the chaos. If Chu Feng is truly a genius, they will, at the very most, be eliminated. To people like them, it would not affect them at all.”

“However, if Chu Feng is trash, it would mean that their chance has arrived,” Someone analyzed.

That person’s analysis was correct. Amongst the people that went up to challenge Chu Feng, there were those that looked down on Chu Feng. For example, the people of the Gong Heavenly Clan’s younger generations were like that. They had personally witnessed Chu Feng being weak, and were confident that they would be able to defeat him.

However, more than those sort of people, the majority of them were trying to take advantage of the chaos.

One thing worthy of mentioning was that the Xu Heavenly Clan’s younger generations that had conflicts with Chu Feng seemed to have made some sort of agreement, as there was not a single one of them that went up to challenge Chu Feng.

“Move aside! I was the first to arrive on this Apex Pillar!”

“This sort of thing must be first come, first served. He who defeats that Chu Feng first will be able to stay here. The rest shall all scram.”

Due to the fact that there were very few people that would dare to challenge the Apex Pillars in the past, something completely unprecedented had happened. With all those people on Chu Feng’s Apex Pillar, they actually began to argue amongst themselves.

“Stop fighting! Challenging the Apex Pillar is not a matter of first come, first served. Nor is it that he who defeats the master of the Apex Pillar first shall stay. Instead, the person who is standing on the Apex Pillar in the end is the

person that's qualified to remain on the Apex Pillar," Wuming Ken suddenly spoke and presented an answer to the crowd

"Ah? The person who manages to stay on the Apex Pillar till the end?"

Hearing those words, many of the people that went up to the Apex Pillar with the intention to take advantage of the chaos started to feel headaches.

Their strength was lacking to begin with. It was definitely impossible for them to defeat all those people and be the last person standing.

"Oh, that's right. There's a matter that this old man will have to add."

"The Nine Dragons Abnormal Sign Mound will be the next challenge. Inside, there are nine keys. Those who obtain the nine keys will be able to gain dominance inside the Nine Dragons Abnormal Sign Mound."

"As for the nine keys, they are held by the people on the Apex Pillars. However, as there are only nine keys, one person is destined to be unable to obtain one."

"For the sake of fairness, we will hold a match and randomly select two people on the Apex Pillars to fight. The loser will lose the chance to obtain a key."

"As for the random selection, it will be done by this old man."

As Wuming Ken spoke, he began the random selection, and took out two slips of paper from the ten slips of paper with the names of the people on the Apex Pillars.

Apart from Linghu Yueyue, Linghu Tiemian and several others, some people on the Apex Pillars started to grow nervous.

They were afraid of being selected. If they were unlucky enough to be selected and matched with opponents like Linghu Yueyue, they would definitely be screwed.

After all, they knew very well how powerful Linghu Yueyue was.

"Chu Feng and Linghu Mingye," Wuming Ken raised the two slips of paper and spoke loudly.

“Milord, when will their match start?” Asked the people of the younger generation standing on Chu Feng’s Apex Pillar.

“Their match will begin at once. Including all of you, the final victor will be qualified to obtain the key,” said Wuming Ken.

“What? Wouldn’t that mean that our opponent is not Chu Feng, but rather Linghu Mingye?”

At that moment, the people of the younger generation that went up to challenge Chu Feng all felt despair.

Linghu Mingye was the fifth ranked of the Ancestral Martial Decastars. He was very powerful. The people that went up to challenge Chu Feng all knew that they would be no match for Linghu Mingye. In fact, many people felt that he was a target that they couldn’t possibly surmount.

At that moment, not to mention the people of the younger generation that went up to the Apex Pillars, even the bystanders felt that those people of the younger generation that went up to challenge Chu Feng were truly unlucky.

There were also people that sighed, thinking that Chu Feng was the one that was truly unlucky. He had managed to stand atop the Apex Pillar with great difficulty, yet he was immediately met with this many challengers. It would be one thing if that were all there were. Yet, he now had Linghu Mingye as his opponent too.

In that sort of situation, many people began to worry for Chu Feng. This included not only the people that bet on Chu Feng, but also included people that were sincerely worried for him.

For example, Gong Qing was one such person. At that moment, she was holding her hands tightly, so tightly that they were sweating, out of worry for Chu Feng.

However, right at that moment, a voice sounded. That voice shocked everyone.

“I admit defeat,” Linghu Mingye said loudly.

Martial God Asura #Chapter 3470 - Defeating The Assemblage Of Talented Individuals With One Strike -

Read Martial God Asura Chapter 3470 - Defeating The Assemblage Of Talented Individuals With One Strike

Chapter 3470 - Defeating The Assemblage Of Talented Individuals With One Strike

“Admit defeat?”

“Linghu Mingye actually admitted defeat?”

“Why would he admit defeat? If he admits defeat, wouldn't it mean that he has given up on obtaining the key?”

“Why would he renounce such a great opportunity? This is simply unreasonable. Exactly what is going on?”

Linghu Mingye's words caused many people to feel completely puzzled. There were even friends of Linghu Mingye who began to send voice transmissions to him to ask him why he would admit defeat.

It was only Linghu Mingye himself who knew that he was simply no match for Chu Feng. Rather than humiliating himself by taking on the match only to be defeated, it was better to directly admit defeat.

In fact, it was not only Linghu Mingye who knew this. The people standing on the Apex Pillars and a small portion of people amongst the crowd also knew that Chu Feng's true strength far surpassed Linghu Mingye's.

Thus, those people felt that Linghu Mingye's concession was a sensible act.

“Linghu Mingye actually admitted defeat? Brother Gong, what do you think of this matter?”

The grand characters beside the Gong Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief began to ask him.

The reason why they were fond of questioning him was naturally because of the fact that Chu Feng had an engagement to the Gong Heavenly Clan's Gong Mingyue.

“This old man also has no idea what is going on. However, I think that there must be some sort of ulterior motive behind Linghu Mingye’s concession,” the Gong Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief said.

It was not only the Gong Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief that didn’t understand. Gong Mingyue, Gong Qing and many others were also unable to understand.

That said, Gong Qing did not bother to think too much about the matter. She did not care about what sort of ulterior motive Linghu Mingye might have, as she felt that Linghu Mingye’s concession was a good thing to Chu Feng. As such, she was simply feeling joy for Chu Feng.

That said, Gong Qing was not the only one feeling joyous. Many of the people that went up to Chu Feng’s Apex Pillar to challenge him also felt great joy.

Those people were all people with some strength. They believed that they would now have a chance to reveal their talent, now that Linghu Mingye no longer blocked their way.

“Senior, can we begin now?” Suddenly, a voice was heard.

That voice came very suddenly, and caught the people who were wondering why Linghu Mingye admitted defeat completely unprepared. This included the Starfield Master Realm’s Wuming Ken, making him unable to react in time.

“Senior, can we begin now?” Chu Feng repeated himself.

“Oh, of course. Let’s begin right away,” Finally, Wuming Ken reacted to Chu Feng’s question.

The crowd also managed to finally react. What Chu Feng meant by ‘begin’ was naturally about the challenge for the Apex Pillar.

“Boom~~~”

Right at that moment, a loud explosion was suddenly heard.

Following that explosion, screams echoed in succession.

Looking toward the sounds, the crowd’s expressions all changed. This was especially true for the people of the younger generation. For example, Gong Qing’s mouth was wide open in shock.

At that moment, there was only a single person standing on Chu Feng's Apex Pillar: Chu Feng.

As for all the other challengers, their mouths were wide open, expressions twisted, with their limbs moving back and forth, screaming as they were shot flying far away.

Those that were not screaming were in even more miserable conditions. Not only were their bodies completely covered in blood, but they were also vomiting blood and bleeding from their seven facial orifices. It turned out that it wasn't that they didn't want to scream. Rather, they had already fainted.

Chu Feng had managed to completely defeat the close to ten thousand people on the Apex Pillar with a single strike.

"So powerful!!!"

"That Chu Feng is so powerful!!!"

"Who said he was a rank one True Immortal? Who said that he was only a rank one True Immortal?"

"This aura, it is clearly that of a rank one Martial Immortal!!!"

"That Chu Feng is a rank one Martial Immortal!!!"

After a short instant of astonishment, a complete uproar followed, with the crowd exclaiming in admiration.

At the instant Chu Feng attacked, everyone managed to sense his aura. The crowd finally realized how strong Chu Feng was..

"Rank one Martial Immortal? He's actually a rank one Martial Immortal? If he possesses such power, why would he be humiliated by the Xu Heavenly Clansmen back then?"

Even Gong Mingyue was unable to keep her calm.

At that moment, she was practically certain that Chu Feng had deliberately concealed his cultivation. Merely, she did not understand why Chu Feng would deliberately conceal his cultivation.

“Wow! Never would I have imagined for Chu Feng to be this powerful. It’s no wonder Linghu Mingye admitted defeat. He must know about Chu Feng’s actual strength.”

“Big sister, didn’t I say it already? My future brother-in-law is very powerful. Otherwise, how would he be able to teach me how to cure Lil Thorn?” Gong Qing was dancing and gesticulating in joy. She even grabbed Gong Mingyue’s arm, and was swaying it back and forth.

Seeing her little sister with such joy across her face, Gong Mingyue felt even more upset.

She was able to understand why Gong Qing was feeling so happy. After all, she had a pretty decent relationship with Chu Feng.

However, Gong Mingyue was unable to feel any joy.

“This old man had heard that Linghu Mingye’s cultivation surpassed that of a rank one Martial Immortal. Even if Chu Feng is a rank one Martial Immortal, he should still not be a match for Linghu Mingye,” Right at that moment, an old man gently caressed his beard and spoke in contemplation.

“Could it be...” The Gong Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief spoke with a low voice.

“Could it be what?” The people beside him asked in unison.

“Could it be that that rank one Martial Immortal-level cultivation we felt is also not Chu Feng’s actual strength? Could it be that he’s still concealing his cultivation?” the Gong Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief asked.

“Ah? He’s still concealing his cultivation?”

“That’s possible, very possible. Otherwise, why would Grandmaster Liangqiu and the others support him with such enormous bets?”

“Could it be that Chu Feng really possesses the strength to defeat everyone else?”

The people around him all agreed with the Gong Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief’s opinion.

At that moment, they began to look at Chu Feng with a completely different level of respect.

“Brother Gong, you have truly misled us. If it wasn't for you telling us that Chu Feng was only a rank one True Immortal, we would've bet on him too.”

“That's right. It's such a great opportunity, yet we missed it just like that. A pity. Truly a pity.”

After their astonishment passed, the grand characters around the Gong Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief started to complain to him.

“Young friend Chu Feng truly concealed his cultivation well. I was also deceived by him. However, you all cannot blame me for that. After all, even now, you all are unable to tell what his actual cultivation is, no?” The Gong Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief looked to the people around him.

“Regarding that... eh....”

Those grand characters were all left speechless. Indeed, they were unable to determine what Chu Feng's actual cultivation was.

Their failure was understandable. After all, Chu Feng was a Saint-cloak World Spiritist. Even though he was only at Insect Mark, they would still not be able to see through his cultivation should he want to hide it.

That was the power of world spiritists.

Rank one Martial Immortal was actually Chu Feng's current level of cultivation. Even though his cultivation had been sealed by the backlash, and was still in the process of being unsealed, even though his recovery was not yet complete, he was not worried in the slightest.

As for the reason for his lack of worries, it was because his world spirit techniques, compared to his martial cultivation's slow recovery, had recovered completely.

Chu Feng was now able to detect exactly how powerful the spirit power within his body was.

His spirit power possessed strength that surpassed Martial Immortals.

With Linghu Hongfei not participating, Chu Feng, with his Saint-level spirit power, was indeed unrivaled in this selection for the Ancestral Martial Decastars.

Of course, Chu Feng would naturally not rashly reveal his overwhelming power, as he felt that his current cultivation of rank one Martial Immortal would suffice for handling those people of the younger generation that dared to challenge him.

As for his spirit power that surpassed Martial Immortals, he would naturally have to keep it to be used at crucial moments.

“Who cares what his cultivation might be? Since the selection for the Ancestral Martial Decastars has begun, everyone will have to do their best. Regardless of whether or not that Chu Feng is concealing his strength, he will still have to go all-out should he wish to obtain a good ranking. After all, there are demon-level geniuses like Linghu Yueyue and Linghu Tiemian amongst his competitors,” an old man beside the Gong Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief said.

“Right, that’s right. Today, we will all be able to see exactly how strong that Chu Feng really is,” the crowd echoed that old man’s words.

As matters stood, the selection for the Ancestral Martial Decastars had officially begun. The curtains on its prologue had been lifted. The great show was starting.

The selection for the Ancestral Martial Decastars was a truly fierce and ruthless competition. It would be up to one’s capability to determine what rank one would be able to obtain.

Chapter 3471 - Hidden Paths And Open Path

All of the people that were defeated by Chu Feng were eliminated.

As for Chu Feng, he also managed to obtain a key.

Afterwards, the other competitors all entered that spirit formation gate.

Roughly four hours later, someone exited the gate.

After the first person exited the gate, the second and third person soon followed.

Not long afterward, a total of a hundred people all walked out from the gate in succession.

After the hundredth person walked out from the spirit formation gate, Wuming Ken formed a hand seal and shouted gently. In an instant, a surging aura burst forth from the spirit formation gate. That aura wave was filled with people.

In merely an instant, all of the people that had entered the spirit formation gate were brought out by that aura.

As for these people, they were all eliminated.

Wuming Ken then recalled the enormous gate. Then, the show officially began.

The first hundred individuals that managed to walk out from the gate and the ten people on the Apex Pillars, a total of a hundred and ten individuals, were qualified to enter the Nine Dragons Abnormal Sign Mound to compete for a ranking amongst the Ancestral Martial Decastars.

It could be said that the remaining one hundred and ten people were the elites chosen from several hundred thousand people of the younger generation.

The weakest amongst those one hundred and ten individuals were Heavenly Immortals. There was no one among them that could be considered weak.

Not only were they very strong, but they also mostly belonged to famous families and powers. They were all known geniuses.

Seeing those one hundred and ten individuals, the expressions of anticipation in the crowd's eyes grew even more intense. They all knew that the actual show was going to start.

"I believe a lot of people have heard about the Nine Dragons Abnormal Sign Mound already. This is a land from the legends. According to the legends, this place directly connects to the depths of the Nine Dragons Upper Realm."

"That said, we do not know if that legend is real. All we know is that there have been countless people that have entered the Nine Dragons Abnormal Sign Mound. Yet, no one has managed to reach the depths of the Nine Dragons Upper Realm."

"In fact, many of the people that entered the Nine Dragons Abnormal Sign Mound ended up disappearing forever, with no corpse to be found."

“The reason for that is because the Nine Dragons Abnormal Sign Mound has a total of thirty hidden paths.”

“Reportedly, ten of the hidden paths are safe, whereas the remaining twenty will lead to death.”

“Only by using the ten safe hidden paths would one be able to reach the Nine Dragons Upper Realm’s deep abyss. Even if one is unable to find their way to the deep abyss, one will still be able to safely exit the ten safe hidden paths.”

“However, if one is unfortunate enough to enter a hidden path of death, one will have an enormous chance of death. Furthermore, the twenty hidden paths of death are all different from one another. Among them, nineteen of them will present an enormous chance of death, whereas the final one will bring about certain death.”

“Most disturbing of all, the location of the life paths and death paths are not set in place.”

“Even if the entrance you entered today is a hidden path of life, it might become a hidden path of death tomorrow.”

“That is also the reason why the Nine Dragons Abnormal Sign Mound is so mystical.”

“It is precisely because we are fond of how mystical the Nine Dragons Abnormal Sign Mound is that we decided to hold the selection for the Ancestral Martial Decastars here this year.”

“Everyone, look over there,” after saying those words, Wuming Ken pointed toward the depths of the Nine Dragons Abnormal Sign Mound.

“Rumble~~~”

Suddenly, the earth started to tremble. Ten areas began to protrude from the flat land that Wuming Ken pointed to.

“Those are ten positions. Each position can accommodate a single person. The first ten people that manage to reach those positions shall be the new Ancestral Martial Decastars.”

“After selecting the new Ancestral Martial Decastars, matches will then be held. The results of the matches shall determine the rankings of the new Ancestral Martial Decastars,” Wuming Ken said.

“Of course, whilst you all can choose to proceed through the hidden paths, you can also choose to directly proceed toward the ten positions without going through the hidden paths. It is up to you as to which of the two choices, the hidden paths or the open path, to take,” he added.

“The hidden paths are filled with dangers. If one is unlucky enough to enter a hidden path of death, one will find it very difficult to survive. Who would possibly choose to take on the hidden paths?”

“That’s right, even fools would choose to take the open path. Who would choose to take a hidden path without good cause? That’s nothing but a crazy act.”

Hearing Wuming Ken’s explanation, the crowd felt that no one would possibly choose to take the hidden paths. After all, the hidden paths were filled with dangers, whereas the surface of the Nine Dragons Abnormal Sign Mound did not appear to be abnormal at all, and seemed like an ordinary piece of land.

To martial cultivators, it would be an area that one could sweep past in the blink of an eye.

Choosing the hidden paths would bring the enormous danger of death upon oneself. If one were unlucky enough to select the most dangerous hidden path, they would even end up with certain death, and be gone forever.

However, if one were to choose the open path, one would be able to easily reach the ten positions.

When those two choices were placed alongside one another, there was simply no need to think about which one to take. Everyone would choose the open path.

Thus, at that moment, many people began to call what the Starfield Master Realm was planning into question. They felt that the choice was simply meaningless.

Of course, no one dared to openly voice their opinions. Even if they felt that way, they would only think it amongst themselves, or discuss it with their friends through voice transmissions.

Chapter 3472 - Abnormal Sign Or A True Dragon?

“In truth, even if everyone chose to walk above the Nine Dragons Abnormal Sign Mound, it would mean that they would be competing with one another in terms of their strength. Only those that are stronger will be able to reach their destination first. In the end, those that are weak will still have no chance at all.”

“If that’s the case, this year’s selection will simply be too simple and boring.”

Many people felt disappointed at that moment. No matter how they saw it, they felt that the new rules for the selection for the Ancestral Martial Decastars was simply too simple.

Although the crowd did not dare to openly voice their opinions, Wuming Ken was able to tell what they were thinking. That said, he was not at all displeased by them. Instead, in a deliberately mystifying manner, he smiled. Then, he suddenly clapped his hands and said, “Let’s begin.”

After he spoke, many Exalted-level experts immediately emerged from the Starfield Master Realm’s people.

Flying, they soon arrived atop the Nine Dragons Abnormal Sign Mound.

They stood there in an orderly manner. It seemed like they were setting up some sort of formation.

Following that, a jar appeared in their hands. They removed the seals on their jars and aimed the mouths of the jars toward the Nine Dragons Abnormal Sign Mound below.

“Woosh, woosh, woosh~~~”

In an instant, rays of light began to shoot straight out from the jars.

When those rays of light landed on the ground, not only did the ground start to tremble, but roars could also be heard from the ground.

“That is?!”

The expressions of many of the people present changed.

What flew out from the jars were giant monsters.

Not only did those monsters possess enormous bodies, but they also looked very fierce.

“Those are ferocious beasts from the Ancient Era! What powerful ferocious beasts! The ten strongest ones are actually all Exalted level!!!”

Soon, the crowd recognized the giant monsters.

Those were ferocious beasts from the Ancient Era. They were much stronger than ordinary ferocious beasts. Yet, like ordinary ferocious beasts, they also did not possess any intelligence, but only possessed the desire to slaughter. Apart from their own kind, they would attack all living things that appeared within their range.

“Roar~~~”

Hostile roars began to sound nonstop. The Ancient Era’s ferocious beasts that landed on the Nine Dragons Abnormal Sign Mound had discovered the people that covered the sky and ground.

Some of the ferocious beasts began to violently gallop toward the crowd on the ground, whereas others soared into the sky and opened their mouths wide with the intention to attack the crowd in the sky.

There were even ferocious beasts that shot out wind blades or lightning bolts from their mouths. With overwhelming killing intent, they directly unleashed long-range attacks at the crowd.

“Woosh~~~”

Right at that moment, Wuming Ken tossed out an item from his hand.

It was a little bell. However, after the bell was tossed out, it began to rapidly expand in size, and even let out ear-piercing rumbles. Those were the bell’s tolls.

After the bell sounded, the Ancient Era’s ferocious beasts seemed to have been put under some sort of constraint, and all let out expressions of pain. Not only did they stop their attacks, they all dropped to the ground.

At practically the same time, the bell that was only the size of a fingernail became so large that it covered the entire sky. When the bell landed, not only were all the Ancient Era's ferocious beasts sealed within it, but it also covered a large area of the Nine Dragons Abnormal Sign Mound.

That was simply not a tiny bell at all. Instead, it was an enormous and shocking giant bell.

"Isn't that the Starfield Master Realm's treasure, the Giant Cosmos Bell?"

"That bell is no small thing at all. It's a treasure from the Ancient Era. Reportedly, unless one is a peak Exalted-level expert, one will simply not be able to escape after being covered by the bell."

"I've heard that that giant bell not only possesses great sealing capabilities, but there are also formations within it. Those formations are not spirit formations. Instead, they are formations created through martial power."

The crowd began to spiritedly discuss the Giant Cosmos Bell, as it was an extremely famous treasure in the Ancestral Martial Starfield.

There was even a rumor that stated roughly ten thousand years ago, there was a person of the Starfield Master Realm's younger generation that decided to travel through the Ancestral Martial Starfield, and encountered two clans that were at war by chance.

That person of the younger generation called for the two clans to stop fighting. However, the two clans refused to listen. Furthermore, as that person of the younger generation had an insufficient cultivation, he was simply unable to stop the war. Fortunately, that person of the younger generation had brought the Giant Cosmos Bell with him.

Using the Giant Cosmos Bell, that Starfield Master Realm's younger generation sealed the two warring clans and separated them using the formations within the Giant Cosmos Bell, preventing further casualties.

Furthermore, rumor had it that the Starfield Master Realm's younger generation from ten thousand years ago was named Wuming Jiangnan. Currently, Wuming Jiangnan had become an Utmost Exalted-level expert and was ranked amongst the Starfield Master Realm's Six Great Utmost Exalted.

Although Wuming Jiangnan was an Utmost Exalted-level expert of the Starfield Master Realm, his strength was still limited back when he was only a person of the younger generation. Yet, using only the Giant Cosmos Bell, he was able to stop the two warring clans. From this, one could imagine how powerful the Giant Cosmos Bell was.

“Strange, why would the Giant Cosmos Bell that is known to be completely sealed off have a gate?”

The people who stood directly opposite the front and the back of the Giant Cosmos Bell were able to clearly see that there was a gate at both the front and the back of the bell.

The gates were not large. They were merely ten meters tall and three meters wide.

However, the gates were very strange. The reason for that was because one gate was facing Chu Feng and the other competitors, whilst the other was facing the ten protruded peaks.

“Do you all still think that choosing the open path is easy now?” Wuming Ken asked loudly.

“So that’s the case?”

The crowd came to a sudden realization. It turned out that the Giant Cosmos Bell was actually the other path apart from the hidden paths.

The Cosmos Giant Bell contained formations inside it to begin with. Trying to pass through the Cosmos Giant Bell was very difficult. And now, there were all those Ancient Era’s ferocious beasts sealed within the Giant Cosmos Bell. Ignoring the True Immortal and Heavenly Immortal-level ferocious beasts, there were even Exalted-level ferocious beasts. Although they were only rank one Exalted, and numbered only ten, they were clearly not beings that the people of the younger generation present could possibly contend against.

Compared to the hidden paths of the Nine Dragons Abnormal Sign Mound, this open path was even more difficult to travel.

“The meaning of the open path is a path where one knows what to expect. Thus, I need you all to understand that the Giant Cosmos Bell has formations within it. If you all are to go inside those formations, it is possible to avoid

encountering those Ancient Era's ferocious beasts. However... that will take a lot of time. The amount of time that one will take, will depend on your strength, ability and wisdom. Of course... if you're unlucky enough to encounter ferocious beasts that you cannot handle, no one will be able to save you."

"As for the hidden paths of the Nine Dragons Abnormal Sign Mound, although many of you have all heard of them, they're actually completely unpredictable. No one can expect exactly what will happen in them."

"As for which choice you all decide to make, that will be up to you," Wuming Ken said.

In fact, after witnessing those ferocious beasts, the crowd had already made their decisions. They were all planning to select the hidden paths. Even Chu Feng had decided to select the hidden paths.

The reason for that was because Chu Feng was very interested in the mysteries at the depths of the Nine Dragons Upper Realm. Since it was said that the Nine Dragons Abnormal Sign Mound's hidden path was related to the depths of the Nine Dragons Upper Realm, Chu Feng would naturally be interested in checking it out.

"Rumble~~~"

Right at that moment, a loud sound suddenly exploded in the sky.

"What is that?"

The crowd's expressions all changed. Even Grandmaster Liangqiu and the other experts present started to frown.

The previously sunny and cloudless sky was suddenly covered by dense black clouds, turning the region pitch-black and darker than night in an instant.

"Rumble~~~"

Right at that moment, another loud rumble sounded.

It was a bolt of lightning. At the same time as that lightning bolt appeared, light started to flicker, and the darkened sky immediately brightened.

"That is?"

At that moment, an expression of shock appeared in everyone's eyes.

The reason for that was because that lightning was simply too abnormal.

Normally, lightning would disappear after a flash. However, after that lightning appeared, it did not disappear. As if it were a living creature, it spiraled around the sky and continued to grow.

The area covered by the lightning grew greater and greater. The lightning illuminated the surroundings brighter and brighter.

Most importantly, the lightning started to change. It was no longer simple lightning. Gradually, it changed its shape. It had become... lightning dragons!!!

There were a total of nine enormous lightning dragons galloping in the sky covered in black clouds.

One could not tell exactly how enormous those nine lightning dragons were. All that was known was that those nine enormous lightning dragons had completely covered the sky.

In that sort of situation, not only were Chu Feng and the other people of the younger generation's attention completely focused on the lightning dragons, but even those from the older generation were unable to move their eyes from the unfolding spectacle.

It was all simply too shocking.

Those lightning dragons seemed so vivid and lifelike. It was as if they were nine real dragons, capable of utter destruction. It seemed like even space itself was on the verge of being torn apart by them. It seemed like the entire cultivation world would end up perishing.

“What is this? Is this an abnormal sign?”

Wuming Ken looked up. Even someone as experienced and knowledgeable as him was unable to determine whether the sight before him was an abnormal sign.

The reason why he was uncertain was because the scene before him was simply too imposing!!!

Chapter 3473 - The Gaze Of The Abnormal Sign

“Grandmaster,” at that moment, many grand characters turned towards Grandmaster Liangqiu.

Actually, the crowd all already had some guesses to what the astonishing sight in the sky was. However, they still hoped that Grandmaster Liangqiu would be able to verify their guess.

“That is indeed an abnormal sign,” said Grandmaster Liangqiu.

“It’s really an abnormal sign? For there to be nine bodies of lightning in the sky, could it be that an expert that possesses a Heavenly Bloodline has made a breakthrough here?”

After verifying that the scene in the sky was an abnormal sign, the first thing that the crowd thought of was that someone with a Heavenly Bloodline had made a breakthrough here.

After all, everyone knew that only Heavenly Bloodlines would give rise to a spectacular abnormal sign with nine lightning dragons in the sky. Most of all, the abnormal sign caused by a Heavenly Bloodline possessor’s breakthrough was extremely terrifying.

Although a Heavenly Bloodline’s abnormal sign was somewhat different from the one present, it greatly resembled it.

“That’s impossible. That’s most definitely not an abnormal sign caused by the breakthrough of a Heavenly Bloodline possessor.”

However, someone immediately refuted that suggestion.

Furthermore, it was not only a single person that voiced their refute. Instead, such refutes sounded from all over the vast crowd.

“That’s not it?” someone asked.

A middle-aged man from the Tantai Heavenly Clan walked in the air and appeared before the crowd’s line of sight. “That is indeed not it. Although the breakthrough of Heavenly Bloodline possessors will indeed give rise to Heavenly Lightning, the lightning is nine-colored. As for the lightning before us, it emerged from the deepest region of the skies, so high a place that it was simply untouchable. Furthermore, although the lightning has covered the sky

and appears extremely terrifying, it is not nine-colored. Furthermore, it is located so high in the sky that none of us present could possibly reach it.” the

“Although they’re both abnormal signs, the abnormal sign caused by the breakthrough of a Heavenly Bloodline possessor is clearly less spectacular than this abnormal sign.”

The people present firmly believed the middle-aged man’s words. The reason for that was because he was no ordinary character.

That middle-aged man possessed handsome and soldierly features. He also emitted a very extraordinary air.

Even ignoring his strength, the man possessed a look of trustworthiness.

This was especially true in terms of his aura. It was much more eye-catching than his handsome features.

That said, although he had the appearance of a middle-aged man, he was actually an old monster that had lived for over nine thousand years.

The man’s name was Tantai Xiangnan. He was the Tantai Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief, and an Utmost Exalted-level expert.

Amongst the Ten Great Heavenly Clans, the Linghu Heavenly Clan, Tantai Heavenly Clan and Jiaoli Heavenly Clan were all overseen by Utmost Exalted-level experts.

It was due to that Tantai Xiangnan’s ability that the Tantai Heavenly Clan was publicly accepted to be the second strongest amongst the Ten Great Heavenly Clans, and able to obtain their current status.

Thus, even though there were many grand individuals from the Starfield Master Realm present, Tantai Xiangnan still did not appear to lose any of his magnificence. n-)0v**ELbIn**

Regardless of who might be present, Tantai Xiangnan would remain a top character.

This was the status he possessed in the Ancestral Martial Starfield.

He was one of the few people that stood at the highest apex of the Ancestral Martial Starfield.

“Clan Chief Tantai, since that isn’t an abnormal sign caused by a Heavenly Bloodline possessor’s breakthrough, do you know what sort of abnormal sign it is?” asked Wuming Ken. Wuming Ken, someone with great status and power, was actually speaking with a very courteous tone towards the Tantai Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief.

“Milord, I also cannot be certain about it. I think we will have to observe it for some more time.”

“Milord, is it possible to postpone the selection for the Ancestral Martial Decastars?” Tantai Xiangnan asked Wuming Ken.

Although he addressed Wuming Ken as ‘milord’, there was no trace of humility in his tone.

He was only addressing Wuming Ken like that to show respect, and not because he was afraid of him.

Wuming Ken also knew that. After all, in terms of strength, he was much inferior to Tantai Xiangnan. In fact, in terms of status, power and influence, Tantai Xiangnan far surpassed him.

After all, Tantai Xiangnan was one of the few people in the Ancestral Martial Starfield that even the Starfield Master Realm needed to respect.

Whilst the Starfield Master Realm could ignore the others from the Tantai Heavenly Clan, they would not dare to ignore Tantai Xiangnan.

For Tantai Xiangnan to address him so respectfully before all those people, he was already giving him enormous face.

As Wuming Ken knew that Tantai Xiangnan was giving him face, he smiled and nodded at his proposal. “What Clan Chief Tantai says is extremely correct. Since this abnormal sign has appeared so abruptly, it must be caused by something. Before we can figure out what is going on, it’s best to postpone the selection.”

After he finished saying those words, Wuming Ken immediately announced that the selection for the Ancestral Martial Decastars would be suspended for

the time being, and would begin again upon figuring out what the abnormal sign was, and whether or not it was dangerous.

“We will know exactly what that abnormal sign is once we check it out.”

“Woosh~~~”

Right at that moment, a Martial Immortal-level expert soared into the sky and shot straight toward the surging lightning.

Seeing that someone had set off, several thousand people immediately soared into the sky.

This time around, there were not only Martial Immortal experts. Among them were several Exalted-level experts.

They were all bold and daring individuals. They all wanted to be the first to determine what had caused the abnormal sign. Thus, even though they knew it was dangerous, they still decided to brave the dangers.

“Zzzzz~~~”

However, after those people entered the lightning, their bodies immediately shattered. They turned into gaseous flames that evaporated into thin air.

Died. All of them had died. Not to mention the Martial Immortal-level experts, even the Exalted-level experts died upon making contact with the lightning. They all died instantly, and not even their corpses remained. In fact, before their deaths, they were unable to even turn around to escape.

“Woosh, woosh, woosh~~~”

Right after those experts died, their clothes, their Cosmos Sacks, and the weapons that they were holding all started to fall from the sky.

It turned out that it was only the cultivators' bodies that were shattered. Their possessions were completely undamaged.

All of this caused the situation to be even weirder.

“What’s going on here? What a terrifying abnormal sign! This is the first time I’ve encountered such a terrifying abnormal sign!!!”

The crowd's hearts tightened upon seeing such a thing happen. The people that were originally standing in midair hurriedly landed on the ground, or quickly distanced themselves from the lightning in the sky.

"This is bad, this is truly bad!"

"Why would such a terrifying sign appear out of nowhere?"

At that moment, many people revealed great fear in their eyes as they looked to the lightning in the sky.

Although abnormal signs were extremely astonishing, very few actually possessed destructive capabilities.

The appearance of an abnormal sign with destructive capability would generally represent the descent of a calamity.

After all, it was a bad omen.

Compared to others, Chu Feng felt particularly uneasy.

The others were only able to witness how astonishing that abnormal sign was. They had only managed to witness the deaths of the people that came into contact with the lightning, and nothing else.

Different from the others, Chu Feng was able to clearly sense a pair of enormous eyes hidden within the astonishing abnormal sign. The reason why he was able to feel it so certainly was because the gaze from the enormous pair of eyes was on none other than him.

Chapter 3474 - Child Chosen By The Heavens

The gaze was moving through Chu Feng's body repeatedly. It was sizing him up.

At the same time, Chu Feng was able to sense a faint reaction from his Nine Dragons Saint Cloak. It was as if the Nine Dragons Saint Cloak had been summoned, and was becoming restless and uneasy.

"Rumble~~~" n-(o.(v..e-.l//b)(l//n

The lightning in the sky began to surge even more violently and the thunder grew more and more ear-piercing.

“Snap~~~”

Following that, a ray of lightning struck down from the sky. The lightning struck the Nine Dragons Abnormal Sign Mound.

The twenty entrances of the Nine Dragons Abnormal Sign Mound had been open the entire time. Should one wish to enter through them, one would be able to enter them at any time.

[1. It said thirty entrances before...]

Although the twenty hidden paths were ever-changing and completely unpredictable, the location of the entrances never changed.

The lightning bolts that were striking down from the sky nonstop were all striking the same place - the thirteenth hidden path's entrance.

After the lightning struck the ground, it turned into countless electric currents that flowed into the thirteenth hidden path's entrance.

The thirteenth hidden path's entrance did not receive any destruction at all. Instead, it was filled with lightning. Compared to the other nineteen entrances that did not undergo any change, the thirteenth entrance appeared very spectacular.

“What's going on here?”

The crowd looked to one another upon witnessing that spectacle. They began to make all sorts of guesses.

Suddenly, the Tantai Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief Tantai Xiangnan said, “I get it now. That is the Nine Dragons Abnormal Sign Mound's abnormal sign.”

“Nine Dragons Abnormal Sign Mound's abnormal sign? The Nine Dragons Abnormal Sign Mound can have an abnormal sign?” The great majority of the crowd were all very surprised, as they had never heard of the Nine Dragons Abnormal Sign Mound possessing an abnormal sign before.

“Clan Chief Tantai, are you serious about what you just said? That really is the Nine Dragons Abnormal Sign Mound's abnormal sign?” Wuming Ken asked.

“Actually, matters regarding the Nine Dragons Abnormal Sign Mound's abnormal signs are merely hearsay for me too. I have never seen it before.”

“However, in my grandfather’s generation, people had indeed witnessed it.”

“The last time the abnormal sign appeared, it was also accompanied by lightning striking an entrance of the Nine Dragons Abnormal Sign Mound continuously. A total of nine thousand nine hundred and ninety-nine lightning bolts struck down upon that entrance,” said Tantai Xiangnan.

“Abnormal signs are usually a sort of sign. What does this abnormal sign represent?” Wuming Ken asked.

“There is a legend about this abnormal sign. According to the legend, the appearance of this abnormal sign means that someone selected by the heavens has appeared. This sign will guide the way for that heaven-selected individual,” Tantai Xiangnan said.

“In that case, wouldn’t it mean that the entrance struck by lightning is the entrance that leads to the depths of the Nine Dragons Upper Realm?” The crowd became extremely excited.

However, Tantai Xiangnan shook his head. “That is indeed what the rumors stated. However, according to my grandfather, this abnormal sign appeared more than once. In fact, he had heard from his seniors that when the Nine Dragons Abnormal Sign Mound was being looked after by our Tantai Heavenly Clan, this abnormal sign would appear frequently. However, the people that decided to enter the path indicated by the abnormal sign would never return.”

“Thus, our clan’s seniors later realized that the abnormal sign was indeed trying to show guidance. Merely, it is different from the legends. The guidance that it is showing is not guidance to the Nine Dragons Upper Realm’s depths. Instead... it is warning everyone that the path it indicates is the hidden path of certain death,” Tantai Xiangnan said.

“Ah? It’s actually that way?” The crowd’s expressions all changed upon hearing those words.

Originally, the crowd were yearning to enter the entrance struck by the lightning. But now, alert and rejection had filled their minds.

Lightning was still striking down from the sky, and continued to strike at that entrance.

After a short period of time passed, the lightning finally stopped.

There were people among the crowd that were counting the exact number of lightning strikes. Thus, the crowd found out that the number of lightning strikes was exactly the same as Tantai Xiangnan had said. This also verified that the abnormal sign was indeed the Nine Dragons Abnormal Sign Mound's abnormal sign.

Following that, the lightning clouds that filled the sky began to dissipate. And the weather soon returned to normal.

As the crowd had already learned what that abnormal sign represented, they acted as if they had just witnessed a show, and were not very worried.

As the abnormal sign had indicated the most dangerous hidden path of certain death, the participants for the selection of the Ancestral Martial Decastars would be able to avoid dangers. This could be said to be a stroke of fortune.

However, right at that moment, Linghu Tiemian heard a voice transmission, "Are you willing to allow Chu Feng to obtain first place?"

Hearing those words, Linghu Tiemian subconsciously turned to look at Tantai Xing'er. That voice transmission was sent to him by her.

"Why should that Chu Feng obtain first place?"

"Even if I cannot stop him, there's still Yueyue," Linghu Tiemian replied.

"Have you not heard that Saint-cloak World Spiritists possess power on par with the Exalted realm? Chu Feng is a Saint-cloak World Spiritist. Not to mention you and I or Linghu Yueyue, even if all of us were to join hands, we would still not be a match for him," Tantai Xing'er said.

"Who told you that?" Linghu Tiemian's expression changed slightly. Evidently, he had not heard of the strength of Saint-cloak World Spiritists. Thus, he did not believe Tantai Xing'er. Yet, at the same time, he also felt slightly afraid. If what she said was true, they would really have no way to contend with Chu Feng.

"Where I learned it isn't important. What's important is that I am definitely not lying to you. You know me, lying to you will not benefit me at all," Tantai Xing'er said.

“It’s precisely because I know you that I will not trust you,” Linghu Tiemian snorted coldly in a mocking manner.

Whilst others might not know what sort of person Tantai Xing’er was, he was someone who had fought her many times. Thus, he knew her extremely well.

He knew very well how cunning and treacherous the woman was.

“What if I am to tell you that you can eliminate that Chu Feng?” Tantai Xing’er asked.

This time around, Linghu Tiemian did not even bother to respond to her.

“If that’s the case, then forget about it,” she said.

Suddenly, Wuming Ken spoke loudly, “Since the abnormal sign has subsided, let us continue with the selection for the Ancestral Martial Decastars.”

“All participants can now enter the Nine Dragons Abnormal Sign Mound and select the path you wish to take.”

Once he finished saying those words, the ten people of the younger generation on the Apex Pillars and the hundred people of the younger generation that had managed to pass the first elimination round all set off, and entered the Nine Dragons Abnormal Sign Mound.

Everyone had chosen to enter the hidden paths. No one was willing to go and challenge those Ancient Era’s ferocious beasts.

This was the same for Tantai Xing’er. Furthermore... she had finished selecting the entrance that she would take.

“Woosh~~~”

However, right at that moment, a figure landed beside her, catching her attention.

Actually, many of the participants were people that wanted to gain from the chaos, and would follow the choices made by the people on the Apex Pillars, as they would then possess a certain amount of certainty for success.

As Tantai Xing'er was someone from the Tantai Heavenly Clan, and everyone knew that the Tantai Heavenly Clan knew the Nine Dragons Abnormal Sign Mound the best, she had the most people following her.

The reason why the person who had landed beside her caught her attention was because that person was... Linghu Tiemian.

"Tantai Xing'er, could it be that... you have a way to handle Chu Feng?" Linghu Tiemian asked Tantai Xing'er using voice transmission.

Evidently, he was not only interested in her proposal, but also wanted to cooperate with her.

Thus, Tantai Xing'er decided that she should stop trying to mystify things, and revealed her trump card. Using voice transmission, she said, "Originally, I had planned to take care of him. However, judging from the situation now, taking care of him would not be enough. If you are to act right now, you will be able to directly kill him."

Chapter 3475 - The Summons From The Death Gate

Upon learning that there was actually a way to kill Chu Feng, not only did Linghu Tiemian's gaze change, he also became extremely excited.

Linghu Tiemian held an enormously deep hatred against Chu Feng. Even in his dreams, he wanted to kill him.

Now that he had learned that there was a way for him to personally kill Chu Feng, he would naturally be excited.

"What sort of method is it?" he asked. Although he was still communicating through voice transmission, his tone was clearly impatient.

"I possess a treasure. Although my treasure is unable to kill Chu Feng, it holds enormous power. If you are to aim it at Chu Feng, he will definitely not be able to avoid it. He will become seriously injured."

As Tantai Xing'er spoke, she took a pearl-sized bead from her hand.

That bead was black. However, it was covered in symbols, runes, and veined patterns.

The bead was only revealed in an instant. No one caught sight of it except for Linghu Tiemian.

“That seems to be the legendary Dark Black Wind And Lightning Talisman,” Linghu Tiemian gasped.

The Dark Black Wind And Lightning Talisman was a very rare treasure. Actually, rather than calling it a treasure, it would be more accurate to say that it was a rare weapon.

The Dark Black Wind And Lightning Talisman held enormous destructive power. Reportedly, it could obliterate Martial Immortals. Only Exalted-level experts would be able to contend against it. However... due to the fact that it could only be used once, and was extremely difficult to make, most people had only heard about it, and had never seen it before.

“Indeed, it’s a Dark Black Wind And Lightning Talisman. However, it isn’t as powerful as the legends say it is. Thus, it would not be able to take Chu Feng’s life.”

“Didn’t you say that we could kill him? Since that thing is unable to kill him, how do you plan to kill him then?” asked Linghu Tiemian.

“I had originally planned to keep this Dark Black Wind And Lightning Talisman to take care of Chu Feng when he’s off-guard. Although it is unable to kill him, it could bring about the opportunity to defeat him.”

“However, the situation now is different. The abnormal sign’s appearance has indicated the path of certain death. Should you use this Dark Black Wind And Lightning Talisman to push Chu Feng onto that path of certain death, he will naturally die,” Tantai Xing’er said.

“Truly?” asked Linghu Tiemian.

“If you don’t trust me, then forget about it,” said Tantai Xing’er.

“In that case, why don’t you do it yourself?” Linghu Tiemian asked.

“That’s because I don’t wish to become a villain,” Tantai Xing’er said.

“Your answer this time is quite straightforward,” Linghu Tiemian felt speechless.

Whilst Tantai Xing'er didn't wish to become a villain, did that mean that he, Linghu Tiemian, wished to become one?

Geniuses like them all wanted to have a good reputation. Even if they were generally arrogant and despotic, and had done all sorts of evil, they would still try their best to maintain a good impression before their seniors, all those experts and all those people.

At the very least, they could not afford to do something like mounting a sneak attack behind someone's back.

"Consider it properly. This is a rare opportunity. If you are to miss it, you'll likely end up regretting it," Tantai Xing'er said.

"There will be plenty of opportunities for me to kill him in the future," Linghu Tiemian said.

"While it's true that you will have a lot of opportunities to kill him in the future, what about today?"

"Today, with Linghu Hongfei not participating in the selection for the Ancestral Martial Decastars, who in your clan could possibly contend against Chu Feng? If Chu Feng is to obtain first place, it will become an eternal and unerasable humiliation to your clan. Even if you all are able to kill Chu Feng in the future, could it change anything about the humiliation today?" asked Tantai Xing'er.

Hearing those words, Linghu Tiemian's expression became gloomy. At the same time, he started to contemplate.

Chu Feng did not notice the petty maneuvering between Linghu Tiemian and Tantai Xing'er.

At that moment, he had landed before the twelfth entrance. *n/.O.(v-/e-/l-.b/(l-)n*

This was the entrance that Chu Feng felt to be the safest and the fastest to pass through.

That said, although he was standing before the twelfth entrance, his gaze was on the thirteenth entrance the entire time.

Although the abnormal sign had disappeared, and the gaze that was inspecting him had also disappeared with it, his aroused Nine Dragons Saint Cloak continued to react.

The Nine Dragons Saint Cloak had not revealed itself. The bystanders were simply incapable of seeing it at all.

However, Chu Feng was able to sense the surging power of the Nine Dragons Saint Cloak. That sensation felt like he was being summoned. As for what was summoning him, it was none other than that thirteenth entrance.

‘Perhaps the legend is real.’

This thought appeared in Chu Feng’s mind. He felt that it was very possible that the legend was real, and that the thirteenth entrance might really be the path that led to the depths of the Nine Dragons Upper Realm.

As for those people that ended up disappearing forever, it could only serve to represent how dangerous the path was, and how insufficient their strength was.

If possible, Chu Feng really wanted to enter the thirteenth entrance to investigate.

Unfortunately, he could not. After all, he needed to save Bai Liluo. There was only a single method to save Bai Liluo -- obtain first place in the selection for the Ancestral Martial Decastars.

Because of that, he had to be fast. He needed to quickly pass the trial arranged by the Starfield Master Realm so that he could compete for first place. Thus, he could not afford to be delayed at all. Likewise, he could not afford to take risks.

“Why are you staring at the thirteenth entrance?” Right at that moment, a voice sounded beside Chu Feng. It was Wuma Shengjie.

Chu Feng had informed Wuma Shengjie that the twelfth entrance was the safest, and told her to follow him. Because of that, Wuma Shengjie had been beside Chu Feng the entire time.

However, even though they were clearly standing before the twelfth entrance, Chu Feng had been staring at the thirteenth entrance the entire time. This greatly puzzled Wuma Shengjie.

“It’s nothing. I am just casually looking at it. Come, let’s go. Let us witness if the Nine Dragons Abnormal Sign Mound’s hidden paths are truly as incredible as the legends have it,” Chu Feng said.

Although observation was practically essential, there were bold individuals that entered the hidden paths immediately. Thus, since Chu Feng and Wuma Shengjie had verified which path they would take, they must naturally not waste any more time.

“Careful!” Suddenly, Wuma Shengjie shouted loudly. Following that, she violently pushed Chu Feng away.

“Zzzzz~”

In the next moment, electricity surged from behind Wuma Shengjie. Then, an explosion was heard.

It was lightning. Countless lightning bolts exploded from behind Wuma Shengjie and spread all around her.

Furthermore, it was not just lightning. There were also violent winds. The wind was so powerful that it directly pushed Wuma Shengjie away from the twelfth entrance into the thirteenth entrance.

Everything happened too suddenly. By the time Chu Feng managed to react to what had happened, Wuma Shengjie had already fallen into the thirteenth entrance.

“Linghu Tiemian, what are you doing?!” Chu Feng was completely enraged. With anger burning in his eyes, he stared at Linghu Tiemian.

The reason for that was because the person who had used a treasure to shoot Wuma Shengjie into the thirteenth entrance was none other than Linghu Tiemian.

Linghu Tiemian simply felt too much hatred for Chu Feng. He was determined to bare the weight of infamy by committing such a despicable act before all those people.

However, never did he expect that whilst Chu Feng hadn't noticed his movements, Wuma Shengjie had. Furthermore, because of her, Chu Feng ended up escaping from the calamity. This caused Linghu Tiemian enormous anger and regret.

After all, he had already committed such a despicable act. His name had already been blackened. Yet, he failed to accomplish his goal. Anyone would feel infuriated in his shoes.

"Consider yourself lucky," Linghu Tiemian snorted coldly. Then, he shifted his body and directly leaped into a hidden path.

"Even if it's to plot against others, that Linghu Tiemian is simply too despicable. He should be severely punished," outside, Gong Qing complained angrily.

Even without her saying anything, those with discerning eyes were all able to tell that Linghu Tiemian was aiming for Chu Feng. Merely, Chu Feng was saved by Wuma Shengjie.

"His actions are indeed despicable. However, the selection for the Ancestral Martial Decastars has always been a competition. In the previous selections, there have been many acts of plotting against others. Even directly killing one's opponent through plots has been seen before. This is something that is allowed within the rules. Merely, for Linghu Tiemian, with his status, to do this sort of thing, it is truly unsuitable," said the Gong Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief.

"Exactly what sort of enormous hatred is there between them for Linghu Tiemian to do such a thing to Chu Feng?" At that moment, the crowd began to make all sorts of guesses.

"One could honorably take revenge for one's hatred against someone. However, to use this sort of despicable method against someone, it could only represent one thing," someone who had realized what was going on suddenly spoke.

"What does it represent?" The crowd asked in succession.

"That is, Linghu Tiemian would not be able to take revenge in an open and honorable manner. That is why he decided to do that," that person said.

“Ah? If that’s the case, wouldn’t it mean that Chu Feng is truly so powerful that even Linghu Tiemian was forced to use despicable means against him?”

“Furthermore, after he failed in his plot, he immediately entered the hidden path. Could it be... he was afraid of Chu Feng coming after him for revenge, and escaped?”

The words spoken by that man who had realized what was going on immediately roused the crowd. All of a sudden, everyone came to a sudden realization. They all felt that Chu Feng was even more unfathomable. Otherwise, Linghu Tiemian wouldn’t possibly act that way.

“Linghu Tiemian is the third ranked of the Ancestral Martial Decastars. For even him to be afraid of Chu Feng like that, exactly how powerful is Chu Feng? Could it be that he is truly capable of showing disdain for all the outstanding heroes, like Chu Xuanyuan did in his youth?”

The crowd began to look at Chu Feng with great expectation in their eyes.

Many people felt that Chu Feng was most likely going to be first in the selection for the Ancestral Martial Decastars. After all, he possessed strength that even Linghu Tiemian feared.

However, in the very next moment, the crowd’s expressions changed enormously. Both the people from the older generation and those from the younger generation were completely astonished.

The reason for that was because Chu Feng had actually turned around and leapt into the thirteenth entrance.

Chapter 3476 - The Hidden Path’s Demon-suppression Incantations

“That is the hidden path of certain death. For Chu Feng to leap in like that, isn’t that akin to courting death?”

Many people were surprised by his action. This was especially true in regards to the people that did not know him well, and had bet on him using their Immortal Martial Stones.

Originally, they had hoped that Chu Feng’s strength would be heaven-defying, and he would obtain first place in the selection, so that they could make a huge profit.

But now, all the Immortal Martial Stones that they had bet on Chu Feng were going to be completely squandered.

As for Chu Feng, he did not consider it too much. He had made his decision subconsciously in an instant.

After all, Wuma Shengjie had been sent onto the hidden path of certain death due to saving him. Thus, how could he possibly do nothing about it?

Chu Feng immediately found Wuma Shengjie upon entering the thirteenth entrance.

Wuma Shengjie was sitting by the entrance. Lightning had assailed her body, and winds had assailed her bones. Because of that, she was quite seriously injured.

She sat there treating her injuries.

Upon seeing Wuma Shengjie, Chu Feng, without saying anything, immediately went to lend her a hand in treating her injuries.

“Chu Feng, why did you come here?”

Wuma Shengjie was very surprised to see Chu Feng.

“Don’t speak,” Chu Feng said. Then, he continued to treat Wuma Shengjie’s injuries.

Although her injury was quite serious, she was fortunate that Chu Feng had immediately arrived to help treat her. Furthermore, as the Dark Black Wind And Lightning Talisman’s main effect lay in paralysis, and did not possess fatal powers, she quickly began to recover.

As for the rest, Wuma Shengjie would have to slowly nurse herself to a full recovery. n).Ove**l**bln

“Why did you follow me in? Are you trying to die?” Wuma Shengjie looked to Chu Feng in a rather furious manner.

“Then why did you block the attack for me? Are you trying to die?” Chu Feng asked.

“Who was trying to block the attack for you? I was trying to immediately dodge after pushing you away. Unfortunately, I underestimated that thing’s speed. That was why I ended up being struck by it. That was a mishap on my part. I was not deliberately trying to save you,” said Wuma Shengjie.

“Didn’t you still save me?” Chu Feng replied.

“We are friends, after all. How could I do nothing when I saw you in danger?”

“That said, why were you staring at this hidden path of certain death earlier? You actually failed to notice that Linghu Tiemian sneaking his way over,” Wuma Shengjie said.

“It’s enough. It was my fault, okay? Since we’ve already come here, let’s think of a way to get out of this place,” said Chu Feng.

“It would appear that we will have to experience this so-called hidden path of certain death,” said Wuma Shengjie.

The reason why she said that was because both she and Chu Feng could tell that the path that they had come from had disappeared. Behind them was a wall. The wall was so tough and firm that they were simply unable to breach it.

Thus, they had no choice but to go forward.

“Come, let’s go. If it’s a blessing, then it would not be a calamity. If it’s a calamity, we will not be able to avoid it,” Chu Feng smiled. Then, his body shifted as he leapt forward on the unknown path ahead.

“This guy, does he not know fear?” Wuma Shengjie was speechless.

This was clearly the place verified as a hidden path of certain death.

Had it been others that ended up falling into that place, they would definitely be terror-stricken, and might even weep bitter tears.

However, Chu Feng showed absolutely no sign of fear. Instead, he was even smiling. It was as if he simply did not regard that place as a hidden path of certain death, but rather an interesting place to adventure in.

She sighed. “It’s no wonder they say that simple-minded people live more merrily. It would appear that is indeed the case.” Then, her body shifted as she flew after Chu Feng.

The hidden path that they were in was a downward slope. As such, Chu Feng and Wuma Shengjie continued to travel deep underground.

Originally, the path ahead did not appear to be strange at all. However, as they continued to journey forward, a large amount of runes and symbols suddenly appeared ahead of them.

“What powerful symbols and runes. Could these be... Demon-suppression Incantations?” Wuma Shengjie looked to Chu Feng. She was uncertain, as the runes and symbols appeared to be extremely exceptional and powerful.

As it was too complicated, even she was couldn't be certain of what it was.

That said, unease also appeared in her eyes. Although she was couldn't be certain, she guessed that they were most likely Demon-suppression Incantations.

As a world spiritist, she naturally knew what Demon-suppression Incantations were for.

Demon-suppression Incantations were used to suppress Evil Spirits. The power of the Demon-suppression Incantations represented how powerful the sealed Evil Spirits were.

“Indeed, these are Demon-suppression Incantations. Furthermore, they're extremely powerful ones on top of that. They were most definitely not left behind by an ordinary world spiritist.”

“If there are really Evil Spirits in this place, they will likely not be things that you or I could handle,” said Chu Feng.

“What are we to do then? Are we just going to wait for death here?” Wuma Shengjie asked.

“Waiting for death would be extremely boring. How about courting death?” Chu Feng suggested.

“Sure. Since you're going to share my fate, death will not be lonely,” after Wuma Shengjie finished saying those words, her body shifted, and she entered the region covered in Demon-suppression Incantations and continued inward.

Seeing Wuma Shengjie act like that, a smile rose at the corners of Chu Feng's mouth.

Perhaps because of what she had experienced in her childhood, Wuma Shengjie had a rather cold temperament, and would always keep people at a distance of a thousand miles.

However, it was evident that she was currently shedding her protective barrier. At the very least, she had become much warmer before Chu Feng.

“Woosh~~~”

Suddenly, Chu Feng took a step forward, and leapt further down the hidden path to follow Wuma Shengjie.

That said, the two of them had no idea that, when they entered the region covered in Demon-suppression Incantations, a change had occurred to the thirteenth hidden path's entrance.

After the entrance was struck by the abnormal sign's lightning, it became covered with lightning. Even though the abnormal sign had disappeared, the lightning remained without disappearing.

However, at that moment, that lightning was starting to change. It formed the image of two people in the center of the entrance.

Although slightly fuzzy, the crowd were able to roughly distinguish them to be Chu Feng and Wuma Shengjie.

“The lightning actually projected the image of Chu Feng and Wuma Shengjie. Why would there be this sudden change?”

Seeing the change to the thirteenth path's entrance, the crowd began to discuss it spiritedly.

Even Grandmaster Liangqiu, Wuming Xingyun and the others were couldn't decide what it represented.

“It would appear that the two of them have gone deep down the hidden path,” at the moment when the crowd were all confused, the Tantai Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief spoke.

“Clan Chief Tantai, could the image projected by the lightning be indicating something?” Grandmaster Liangqiu asked.

“What Grandmaster Liangqiu’s thinking is correct. The image projected from the lightning is indeed indicating something. It represents Chu Feng and Wuma Shengjie’s lives.”

“If the image still exists, they are still alive.”

“If the image disappears, they’ll have died,” the Tantai Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief explained.

Chapter 3477 - The Fall Of Geniuses?

“There’s such a thing?”

“Clan Chief Tantai, what must they do to come out?” Someone asked.

“Deep in the Nine Dragons Abnormal Sign Mound are twenty hidden exits. Although the hidden paths are ever-changing and completely unpredictable, the entrances and exits are generally connected. If they are capable of coming out alive, they will likely exit from the thirteenth exit.”

“Unfortunately, as far as I know, there has never been anyone capable of exiting from the hidden path of certain death. Furthermore, they will generally meet their doom within an incense stick’s worth of time.”

“There has never been anyone who could last two incense sticks’ worth of time,” said Tantai Xiangnan.

“In that case, wouldn’t it mean that the lightning-projected images will disappear in an incense stick’s worth of time?”

Many people felt astonished upon hearing his words.

This was especially true in regards to those people with close relationships with Chu Feng. They became even more worried.

Of course, Grandmaster Liangqiu and the others continued to remain observant.

They were people that had experienced how capable Chu Feng was. What was impossible for others might not necessarily be impossible for him.

Time passed quickly. Soon, two incense sticks' worth of time had passed.

When such a thing happened, Grandmaster Liangqiu and the others' worries started to be gradually lifted.

According to Tantai Xiangnan, Chu Feng and Wuma Shengjie had surpassed the previous record for the longest time spent in the hidden path of death. This served to represent how remarkable they were.

Suddenly, someone cried out in alarm, "Look, the lightning image has disappeared!"

Following that, even Grandmaster Liangqiu and the others revealed a clear change in their expressions.

It was as that person had stated, the lightning image on the thirteenth entrance had disappeared.

"My Immortal Martial Stones, wasted in such a manner."

Many people sighed and felt great sadness. However, they were not sad because of Chu Feng's death. Instead, they felt feeling sadness for their Immortal Martial Stones.

"Young friends Chu Feng and Wuma Shengjie really died like that?"

"This is truly a pity. A genius like Chu Feng actually fell in such a manner? That is truly a pity. It is a misfortune for our Ancestral Martial Starfield."

The people that had witnessed Chu Feng's strength began to regret his death.

Grandmaster Liangqiu and the others, on the other hand, were unable to accept this reality. At the same time, they were unwilling to believe this to be true. They were still hopeful that Chu Feng was still alive.

After all, they had witnessed his capability. Furthermore, they felt that he was someone with enormous luck and fortune. Someone like that couldn't possibly die so easily. After all, even the heavens looked after him.

As for Chu Feng and Wuma Shengjie, they were naturally not dead.

At that moment, Chu Feng and Wuma Shengjie had passed through the region covered in Demon-suppression Incantations.

After they exited the region covered in Demon-suppression Incantations, the lightning-projected image outside faded away.

Neither Chu Feng nor Wuma Shengjie knew why the lightning-projected image would disappear after they left the region, or appear when they entered that region. In fact, they didn't even know about the lightning-projected image outside.

After all, the two of them had no heart to concern themselves with that sort of thing. The reason for that was because the two of them had entered a very dangerous region right after they exited the region covered in Demon-suppression Incantations.

The area beneath them was completely pitch-black and bottomless. It was a void with nothing present. However, terrifying roars, shouts and even screams sounded from beneath them nonstop.

Those terrifying sounds were filled with resentment. Hearing those sounds, even Wuma Shengjie trembled with fear.

Furthermore, the hidden path that they were on was no longer a downward slope. Instead, it was aimed straight downwards. From a glance, it seemed like a tunnel that lead straight to hell. Seeing it, one would shiver with fear.

Most despairing of all, it turned out that that hidden path was one where one could only go forward, and not backwards.

Even though there were clearly no barriers or spirit formations on their way there, when the two of them tried to fly back up to the relatively safer Demon-suppression Incantations-filled area, they discovered that there was an invisible barrier above them, sealing their path upward.

Whenever they went deeper down and tried to return, they would encounter that invisible barrier again.

As such, they could not go back anymore.

"Exactly what is going on here?" asked Wuma Shengjie.

"I have no idea," Chu Feng shook his head.

“Even you cannot see through this place? Exactly... what sort of place is this?” Wuma Shengjie stared down below. The unease in her eyes grew even more intense.

Chu Feng was currently a Saint-cloak World Spiritist, a very high level world spiritist. Yet, even he was unable to determine what the barrier behind them was. This was sufficient to illustrate how extraordinary the place was.

“Isn’t this place the hidden path of certain death?” Chu Feng asked with a smile.

“How could you smile at a time like this?” Seeing the smiling Chu Feng, Wuma Shengjie felt very helpless.

Although she knew that it was the hidden path of certain death, she still had some hope after entering. Otherwise, why would she bother to proceed deep into the path in order to explore it? She could’ve just committed suicide and saved herself the pain of being tortured.

Yet, the situation at hand was now different. Below them were likely very powerful Evil Spirits. They were unable to return the way they had come. If they stayed where they were, they would be discovered by the Evil Spirits sooner or later. At that time, they would not be able to escape death.

Thus, Wuma Shengjie was truly unable to understand how Chu Feng could still smile at such a time.

“Girl, wait for me here. I’ll go down and survey the path,” Chu Feng said.

“Why? If we’re going, then we’re going together. Are you implying that I, Wuma Shengjie, am afraid of death?” Wuma Shengjie asked.

“That’s not it. Merely... careful!!!”

Suddenly, Chu Feng’s expression changed enormously. His body immediately shifted and arrived before Wuma Shengjie. As Chu Feng’s clothes fluttered, boundless spirit power burst forth from his body like a volcanic eruption.

Not only was his Saint-level spirit power dazzling in appearance, but its aura was also very sacred.

In an instant, the sacred spirit power formed a barrier before Chu Feng.

Wuma Shengjie was confused by his sudden reaction. However, her expression immediately changed. In an alarmed tone, she said, "Heavens! That is?!"

It was a sharp claw. The claw extended from the depths of the hidden path. One could not see the body the claw was connected to. One could only see that its connecting limb extended from the depths of the hidden path. That limb was so long that it was simply beyond measure. Purple hair covered both the claw and the limb. Furthermore, a green gaseous substance was present around both claw and limb, and was emitting a nauseating odor.

The limb was not very thick. It was roughly three meters in girth. However, that claw was actually over a hundred meters long. With a claw over a hundred meters long, one could imagine how enormous the body would be.

Most importantly, Wuma Shengjie was able to tell that the spirit power Chu Feng unleashed was very strong. It was a power that surpassed the power of Martial Immortals.

Yet, cracks had actually appeared in the barrier formed by such powerful spirit power after being crushed by that claw.

The cracks were rapidly spreading through the barrier. The barrier could collapse at any moment.

Chapter 3478 - The Might Of The Qilin's Egg

"Damn it! This thing is actually so powerful?"

At that moment, Chu Feng's heart sunk. Although he was prepared for it, he did not expect that a random Evil Spirit would already put him in a predicament.

One must know that Chu Feng was, after all, a Saint-cloak world Spiritist. He possessed battle power on par with a rank one Exalted.

"It would appear that I can only risk it all."

"Eggy, I hope that you do not blame me."

Chu Feng opened one palm. Boundless spirit power continued to be released from his body in an unceasing manner, forming a spirit formation that moved

to defend against the Evil Spirit's attack. As for his other hand, it moved towards his Cosmos Sack.

Faced with such a situation, Chu Feng had no choice but to seek the help of the Evil God Sword, even though he didn't know if the Evil God Sword would be able to handle an Evil Spirit of such a caliber.

Although the Evil God Sword had displayed practically unparalleled power when he used it back then, it remained that the opponents that Chu Feng had to deal with back then were very weak by his current standards.

Things had changed. As Chu Feng's strength increased, his opponents also became countless times stronger than before.

Chu Feng was uncertain as to exactly what sort of power the Evil God Sword might possess. All he knew was that the Evil God Sword was very strange, very dangerous and not something to be used rashly.

However, at that moment, Chu Feng was already forced with no alternative. He had no choice but to use the Evil God Sword.

"This guy?"

However, right at that moment, Chu Feng's expression changed. He was able to sense that the Qilin's Egg in his Cosmos Sack was actually reacting. It was becoming restless. Although he was uncertain, Chu Feng felt that the Qilin's Egg seemed to have taken an interest in the Evil Spirit before him.

"Huu, huu~~~"

Suddenly, the Qilin's Egg in Chu Feng's Cosmos Sack exploded with boundless attractive force.

As the attractive force swept forth, it instantly covered the enormous Evil Spirit's claw.

"Roar~~~"

Then, screams began to sound from the depths of the hidden path. That sharp claw started to shiver. It was trying to retract.

However, it was already too late.

Chu Feng was able to personally witness the enormous sharp claw becoming distorted before his eyes. Very quickly, it changed beyond recognition, and turned into boundless gas, which was then sucked into Chu Feng's Cosmos Sack by the attractive force.

To be exact, it was sucked into the Qilin's Egg inside Chu Feng's Cosmos Sack.

"What is going on here? Why would that claw suddenly disappear?" Wuma Shengjie looked towards the location where the claw had disappeared with astonishment. The unease in her eyes increased instead of decreasing. She felt that things were simply too strange.

Chu Feng was surprised to see such a reaction from Wuma Shengjie. "Girl, are you unable to sense it?"

"You're the one who did this? You were the one that destroyed that claw?" Wuma Shengjie looked to Chu Feng with astonishment.

"No, it wasn't me," Chu Feng shook his head.

Chu Feng had verified that the attractive force released by the Qilin's Egg was something that only he was capable of sensing. Apart from him, no one else was able to sense it. Otherwise, Wuma Shengjie would not have reacted in such a manner.

"However, it seems that we possess a treasure capable of dealing with those Evil Spirits," he added.

"What sort of treasure?" Wuma Shengjie asked.

"I don't have to conceal things from you," as Chu Feng spoke, he took out the Qilin's Egg and told Wuma Shengjie about it refining that Evil Spirit.

The reason why Chu Feng was willing to tell Wuma Shengjie all this was because he trusted her. After all, she had only ended up in this place while trying to save him.

"Are you certain? Are you certain that it's this so-called Qilin's Egg that refined that Evil Spirit?" Wuma Shengjie was skeptical toward Chu Feng's words. It wasn't that she didn't believe him. Merely, no matter how she looked at it, Chu Feng's Qilin's Egg did not look like a real Qilin's Egg.

“Actually, I also do not exactly know what this egg is capable of. That’s why you should wait for me here. I’ll go and test things out,” after Chu Feng finished saying those words, his body shifted, and he began to fly downward.

Chu Feng was planning to penetrate deeper into the hidden path by himself so that Wuma Shengjie could wait for him safely.

If the path below was truly safe, he would then inform her.

However, at practically the same moment Chu Feng started moving, Wuma Shengjie followed him.

“It would appear that nothing I say will be of use,” Chu Feng realized that Wuma Shengjie wouldn’t obediently stay and wait for him. Even though she knew the path down would be very dangerous, she was still planning to accompany him in his investigation.

“Since you know that nothing you say will be of use, don’t bother saying anything. Just bring me out of this place,” Wuma Shengjie said.

“I’ll try my best,” Chu Feng smiled. Then, he increased his speed.

“Roar~~~”

Soon, they encountered another Evil Spirit.

That Evil Spirit resembled a snake. Yet, it was not a snake. With its mouth wide open, Chu Feng was unable to tell how long its body was. However, its mouth was enormous; it measured a thousand meters across. A single fang was a hundred meters long, and such fangs filled the entire mouth. From a rough estimate, there were several hundred fangs in that giant mouth.

Such a giant mouth was not only disgusting, but also extremely terrifying. This was especially true when combined with that horrifying screech. Even Wuma Shengjie’s face turned deathly pale from fear.

“Roar~~~”

However, right as that Evil Spirit approached Chu Feng and Wuma Shengjie, it began to distort. Soon, it turned into boundless gaseous substances that passed by Chu Feng and Wuma Shengjie. Furthermore, the gaseous substances soon disappeared too.

That was what Wuma Shengjie was able to witness.

“Could it really be because of that egg?” Wuma Shengjie looked at Chu Feng as shock filled her eyes.

Although she was unable to sense the attractive force emitted by the egg, she knew that what had just happened was definitely not a coincidence.

“That should be the case. Merely, I don’t know how long it’s capable of doing this,” Chu Feng was also uncertain. Although he was uncertain, he continued to rapidly fly toward the depths of the hidden path. As they flew deeper down, more and more Evil Spirits began to appear. These Evil Spirits appeared to be each mightier than the last ones. However, none of them were able to escape being refined by the Qilin’s Egg.

Furthermore, as more and more Evil Spirits were refined by the Qilin’s Egg, a transformation also occurred to it. The crack on the eggshell started to increase in size.

‘Is it engulfing external powers to accelerate its incubation?’

‘Are Divine Beasts truly this terrifying?’

Even though Chu Feng was relying on the Qilin’s Egg to solve the difficulty before them, the more he witnessed its power, the more extraordinary he felt it to be.

He truly didn’t know if it would be a blessing or a calamity to keep such a terrifying monster beside him.

If it ended up listening to him, then he would have most definitely profited enormously. However, what if it refused to listen to him? Who knew what it might do to him then.

Most importantly, the abilities that Chu Feng currently possessed were simply incapable of restricting the Qilin’s Egg. Thus, it would truly be a gamble, with the outcome determined by luck and fate.

“All the Evil Spirits have disappeared. Could it be... that they sensed the terrifying power of the Qilin’s Egg, and were scared away?” Wuma Shengjie asked.

“I don’t know. However... it seems that the answer will soon appear,” even though the Evil Spirits had disappeared, Chu Feng’s gaze became particularly stern.

Because of that, Wuma Shengjie, who had just felt some relief after the Evil Spirits disappeared, also started feeling nervous again.

After all, Chu Feng was still talking cheerfully and wittily when there were Evil Spirits around. Yet, after the Evil Spirits disappeared, Chu Feng became very serious. From his behavior, Wuma Shengjie knew that what they would confront later would be even more terrifying than the Evil Spirits.

“Wuhahahaha!!!”

Suddenly, a burst of ear-piercing laughter sounded from the depths of the hidden path. That laughter was extremely loud, resounding and mighty.

When that laughter was heard, a strong gale rushed out from the depths of the hidden path. Chu Feng and Wuma Shengjie were completely powerless to defy it.

Furthermore, as there was the invisible barrier behind them, the two of them were pressed into the barrier by the wind, unable to budge at all.

At that moment, even Chu Feng revealed a look of fear.

Earlier, Chu Feng was able to slay both gods and buddhas that blocked his path using the Qilin’s Egg in his hand. No matter how terrifying an Evil Spirit might look, they would be instantly destroyed upon encountering them, becoming nourishment for the Qilin’s Egg.

However, the thing below was able to release such tyrannical wind with mere laughter.

Most importantly of all, the Qilin’s Egg in Chu Feng’s hand did not react at all.

This made Chu Feng realize that the thing down in the hidden path was likely extremely difficult to deal with.

Fortunately, although that thing was very powerful, it was unlike the Evil Spirits that they’d encountered on the way, as it did not try to kill them right

after discovering them. This meant that whatever that thing might be, it was something that possessed intelligence and awareness.

Thus, Chu Feng braced himself against the strong gale crashing into him and spoke with a tone filled with respect, "Senior, why are you laughing?"

After Chu Feng spoke, that strong gale actually stopped. With that, Chu Feng and Wuma Shengjie's hearts sank once again.

A pair of eyes had appeared in the pitch-black hidden path.

Those eyes were blood-red, and enormous in size. They resembled two bloody moons as they appeared below them.

Sure enough, that thing below was much more terrifying than all of the Evil Spirits Chu Feng had encountered so far.

"Why am I laughing? This exalted one is laughing out of bitterness."

"This exalted one has waited for so long. Finally, someone had managed to reach this place."

"However, never would I have imagined that what I've waited so long for would be two trash."

The voice below sounded again. This time around, it was filled with mockery and anger.

Chapter 3479 - Becoming An Utmost Exalted Within Ten Years

"You've wasted this exalted one's efforts. Drop dead."

Right after those words were said, boundless killing intent rushed out from the depths of the hidden path.

At that moment, both Chu Feng and Wuma Shengjie felt that they'd set one foot into the gates of hell.

Their opponent possessed power that they were incapable of rivaling. If it wanted to kill them, only death would await Chu Feng and Wuma Shengjie.

"Wait!" Sensing that the situation had turned bad, Chu Feng hurriedly spoke, "Senior, please wait! This junior has something to say!"

Although the killing intent did not disappear, the existence in the hidden path below actually ended up speaking. That said, its voice was filled with impatience, "What do you want to say? Spit it out quickly."

"Senior, was that abnormal sign in the sky caused by you?" Chu Feng asked.

"What if it was and what if it wasn't? What does it have to do with you?" That being became vile. Contempt toward Chu Feng filled its tone.

Suddenly, Chu Feng sighed.

"Why are you sighing?" That existence asked.

"This junior is very disappointed," Chu Feng said. *noVe(lb(In*

"Disappointed? Since when is it time for you to be disappointed? The one to be disappointed is this exalted one," that existence replied.

"Before this junior entered this place, I had sensed a pair of eyes hidden within the abnormal sign staring at me the entire time. Later on, I heard that the appearance of the abnormal sign was meant to choose a child chosen by the heavens. Because of that, I thought I must be the chosen individual. That is the reason why I decided to enter this place."

"Merely, I never expected that senior would hold me in such contempt after seeing me. If I had known that would be the case, I wouldn't have come in." Chu Feng sighed again.

"A pair of eyes were staring at you? Are you serious?" However, after hearing Chu Feng's words, that being's tone suddenly changed. It who was originally filled with impatience began to question Chu Feng about details regarding the pair of eyes nonstop.

As for Chu Feng, he began to truthfully tell that existence of all that he felt.

"I've waited for so many years without it choosing anyone to come in. Now that it has finally chosen someone, it actually chose someone this weak? Nine Dragons Sage, are you toying with this exalted one?" That existence below muttered in confusion.

"Senior, could it be that the pair of eyes that were staring at me belonged to the Nine Dragons Sage, and not you senior?" Chu Feng asked.

“That has nothing to do with you,” that existence replied.

“It’s fine if senior doesn’t wish to inform me. However, you must tell this junior why you all chose me to come in here. No matter what it might be, this junior will have to give it a try, no? If this junior is truly incapable of it, it wouldn’t be too late for senior to kill me then,” said Chu Feng.

“Brat, you’re quite courageous and insightful. You clearly know that this exalted one planned to kill you, yet you still dared to ask about all this. Although your cultivation is very weak, you’ve made this exalted one have a slight change in his impression of you.”

“However, your current cultivation is simply too weak. You should go and train some more. You can return to find me once you’ve become an Utmost Exalted,” that existence said.

“If that is the case, then it would be good too. Merely, senior, this junior does not know much about this place. I do not know how to get out from here. Senior, could you show me the way out?” asked Chu Feng.

“This exalted one is able to bring you out. Merely... if you plan to leave, you will have to leave something behind. Otherwise, if you do not return, wouldn’t this exalted one end up being toyed with by you?” said that existence.

“Senior, I must bring my friend out with me,” Chu Feng sensed that the situation was bad and immediately stood closer to Wuma Shengjie.

“That brat is even more trash than you. Why would this exalted one keep him? What this exalted one wants to keep is that egg in your hand,” that being said.

“Very well,” after hearing those words, Chu Feng tossed the Qilin’s Egg in his hand out without any hesitation.

“Chu Feng, you!!!” Wuma Shengjie was stunned upon witnessing that scene.

That Qilin’s Egg was capable of devouring Evil Spirits. It was most definitely a priceless treasure. Yet, Chu Feng tossed it away without the slightest hesitation.

How could Chu Feng not know how valuable the Qilin’s Egg was? However, no matter how valuable it might be, it was still only a treasure, and simply incomparable to Wuma Shengjie’s and his lives.

“When this exalted one said that you must leave something behind, your first reaction was that you could not leave your friend. When this exalted one wanted your egg, you immediately handed it over without any hesitation. I can tell that you are one who cares for your friends a lot. Not bad. This exalted one is starting to appreciate you even more, brat.”

After that being obtained the Qilin’s Egg, it actually started laughing. Furthermore, its laughter was rather delightful. It could be seen that the hidden existence’s mood had improved a lot.

“Senior, in that case, can this junior leave now?” Chu Feng asked.

“Of course,” after that being finished saying those words, a spirit formation gate appeared before Chu Feng and Wuma Shengjie.

Both Chu Feng and Wuma Shengjie were overjoyed to see that spirit formation gate. This place was simply akin to hell. They were truly impatient to leave.

“Don’t be in a rush to leave just yet. This exalted one is not really fond of you leaving this egg with me just like that. I am someone who is fond of fair deals. How about this: this exalted one will also leave a treasure with you,” that being said all of a sudden.

“Senior, you don’t have to. This junior will feel very apologetic should you do that,” Chu Feng said.

“Don’t bother with the formalities. Here, have it.”

“Woosh~~~”

After those words were said, a crimson ray of light suddenly shot forth from within the depths of the hidden path, straight into Chu Feng’s dantian.

“Wuuahh~~~”

After that crimson ray of light entered Chu Feng’s body, Chu Feng was immediately met with intense pain. Then, crimson veins filled his body. It was a very terrifying sight.

“Chu Feng,” seeing that, Wuma Shengjie was extremely frightened. She immediately went over to support him.

“Don’t panic. The treasure will have a slight reaction since it has just entered your body. You will be fine soon,” that being said.

“Senior, this junior is truly unable to enjoy this treasure of yours. It is best that you take it back,” Chu Feng said while clenching his teeth in pain.

The reason why Chu Feng said that was because he had realized that the thing that was entering his body was simply not a treasure at all. Instead, it was a fatal poison.

That being was clearly afraid that Chu Feng would not return. That was why it decided to poison him, so as to force him to return.

“I never said that I wanted you to enjoy my treasure. After all, you will have to return it to me in the future. Reach the Utmost Exalted realm within ten years’ time, and return to this place to find this exalted one. With that, this exalted one will retrieve the treasure from your body.”

“Oh, that’s right. Let me remind you of this. This exalted one’s treasure is quite intense. It’s best that you don’t try to seek out those trash world spiritists to help you remove it. Otherwise, you shall have to bear the consequences.”

“Now then, you can go.”

“I will take my leave then.”

After he finished saying those words, Chu Feng’s body shifted. He grabbed Wuma Shengjie and entered that spirit formation gate with her.

“Huu, huu, huu~~~”

After entering the spirit formation gate, Chu Feng and Wuma Shengjie were immediately sucked into an enormously powerful current.

It was a spirit formation channel. The current within the spirit formation channel was extremely powerful. Chu Feng and Wuma Shengjie were simply unable to move at all, and could only follow the current.

“How could this resemble an exit at all? Could it be deceiving us?” Wuma Shengjie asked.

“If it had wanted to kill us, it would have been able to do so effortlessly. If it wanted to force us to do anything, we wouldn’t be able to resist it either. Thus,

there's no need for it to deceive us," compared to Wuma Shengjie, Chu Feng was rather calm.

"Chu Feng, are you alright?" Wuma Shengjie asked concernedly.

"I'm fine. I believe that nothing will happen to me within ten years' time," Chu Feng said with a smile.

Seeing Chu Feng like that, Wuma Shengjie didn't know what to say, and started feeling even more upset.

"How could you hand over that Qilin's Egg, something that precious, just like that?" she asked.

"It's merely a Qilin's Egg. How could it be as precious as our lives?" Chu Feng spoke with an expression of indifference.

Hearing those words, Wuma Shengjie felt even greater heartache. After all, she had witnessed Chu Feng shielding her in the first instant, and declaring that she could not be the one to be left behind.

Countless people would fight and kill one another for the sake of a treasure. They would even become enemies with the people closest to them.

Yet, Chu Feng was able to give up priceless treasures without the slightest hesitation, and would instead risk his life to protect his friend. This made Wuma Shengjie feel an intense warmth at the same time as she felt heartache.

"Chu Feng, I am truly incomparable to you," Wuma Shengjie muttered softly.

"Why would you suddenly say that sort of nonsense?" Chu Feng looked to Wuma Shengjie with astonishment and deep concern.

"Ever since we encountered the Evil Spirits, fear filled my heart. When we encountered that unknown existence, I was so scared that I became speechless. If it wasn't for you, I would've likely already died," Wuma Shengjie said.

"Foolish girl, I've only done what I should do. It is a matter of course for a man to protect a woman. Besides, you're my friend," Chu Feng smiled and patted Wuma Shengjie's shoulder.

Had it been before, Wuma Shengjie would immediately avoid him. However, this time around, she did not.

In the past, she had detested being touched by men. However, when Chu Feng's hand landed on her shoulder this time around, she felt a sense of security that she had never felt before.

Martial God Asura #Chapter 3480 - Heaven-devouring Qilin - Read Martial God Asura Chapter 3480 - Heaven-devouring Qilin

Chapter 3480 - Heaven-devouring Qilin

"Chu Feng, what do you think that guy is?"

The reason Wuma Shengjie asked that was because she felt that the being that took away Chu Feng's Qilin's Egg and placed poison in his body was likely not simply an Evil Spirit.

"I am as confused as you are. However, the answer will one day be known. Once I become an Utmost Exalted, we will naturally know the answer," Chu Feng replied with a faint smile.

"How could you smile at a time like this? You're currently poisoned. Are you not at all worried about that?" Wuma Shengjie felt confused. Chu Feng's mood was simply too good for what had just happened.

"Although I don't know exactly what it is and why it's there, it has taken my Qilin's Egg and placed poison in me; it has gone through all that effort because it wants me to return. Thus, it most definitely needs me to do something. Furthermore, what it needs is something that only I am capable of accomplishing, something that it is unable to accomplish on its own. Thus, it will definitely not kill me."

"As for becoming an Utmost Exalted within ten years, do you think... I will be able to accomplish that?" Chu Feng asked.

"With your talent, the Utmost Exalted realm will definitely not be a problem. Merely, to become one within ten years... this deadline is truly short," Wuma Shengjie revealed a look of worry.

It wasn't that she didn't think Chu Feng was capable of becoming an Utmost Exalted. It was merely that becoming an Utmost Exalted was a truly difficult task.

After all, there were only a limited amount of Utmost Exalted-level experts in the entire Ancestral Martial Starfield.

Furthermore, without exception, all of them were people that had trained for thousands of years, or even over ten thousand years.

To become an Utmost Exalted within ten years?

In ten years, Chu Feng would still be a person of the younger generation. Furthermore, even amongst the people of the younger generation, he would still be rather young.

How could one become an Utmost Exalted-level expert at such a young age?

No matter how much of a demon-level genius Chu Feng might be, becoming an Utmost Exalted within ten years would still be impossible to accomplish.

Because she felt that it would be impossible, Wuma Shengjie added, "Grandmaster Liangqiu is very fond of you. He should be willing to help you."

"Foolish girl. Do you think that Grandmaster Liangqiu would be able to win against that guy? Although the abnormal sign was caused by that so-called Nine Dragons Sage instead of that guy, that guy's power is most definitely above Grandmaster Liangqiu's."

"Thus, I believe that its words are most definitely not empty threats. This poison will indeed be very difficult to remove. If I tried to remove the poison myself, it would likely end up costing me my life," said Chu Feng.

"That poison is truly that difficult to remove?" Wuma Shengjie became nervous upon hearing those words.

As the poison was within Chu Feng's body, he should know the best just how powerful it was.

"Haha. I was merely joking with you. This poison is nothing serious. Girl, be at ease. I will be fine," Chu Feng said.

Chu Feng had a smile on his face, and appeared to be completely at ease. It was as if he was truly not pressured at all.

However, Wuma Shengjie was still frowning. She knew that what he had said earlier was not a joke. The poison in his body was most definitely extremely dangerous.

“Stop frowning like that. In this selection for the Ancestral Martial Decastars, first place is destined to be mine. However, as for second place, do you think you’ll be able to obtain it?” Chu Feng asked.

“We are trapped in here. We don’t even know when we’ll be able to get out. It would be fine if we’re able to get out in time. However, if we fail to get out in time, we won’t even have the opportunity to participate in the final round. How are we supposed to fight for the rankings then?” Wuma Shengjie sighed.

“That’s true. Since it has let us go, why make it this troublesome?” As Chu Feng spoke, he began to carefully size up the tunnel.

Suddenly, Chu Feng spoke in a very serious manner, “Girl, look carefully. This place... seems to contain martial comprehension.”

“Ah?” Hearing those words, Wuma Shengjie immediately started observing her surroundings. Once she did that, her expression changed enormously.

Being inside the tunnel, Chu Feng and Wuma Shengjie were unable to move freely. Instead, there was a powerful wind pushing them forward, allowing them to travel through the tunnel rapidly. The speed at which the two of them passed by the walls of the tunnel was also extremely fast.

However, when the two of them started to carefully observe their surroundings, they were able to see that there were mysterious veins engraved into the walls.

Upon comprehending those veins using their hearts, they found out that they actually contained martial comprehension!!!

.....

At the moment when Chu Feng and Wuma Shengjie were carefully surveying the walls and sensing the martial comprehension contained within the veins,

erie voices sounded from the location where they had encountered that mysterious being.

“Although that brat’s cultivation is very weak, he is also very young. Furthermore, he even had a Heaven-devouring Qilin on him. I wonder what sort of background he possesses?”

“Nine Dragons Saint, you couldn’t possibly be trying to bring ruin upon this exalted one and lure the younger generation from some major family in here, right?”

“No, that’d be strange. This place is in the middle of nowhere, how could there be a powerful family here?”

“Could it be that those huge monsters or some other people came to this place during the years when this exalted one was trapped in here?”

As that voice sounded, the pair of enormous bloody eyes were focused on Chu Feng’s Qilin’s Egg. Not only was the enormous pair of eyes filled with joy, but there was also a trace of fear.

.....

Nine Dragons Abnormal Sign Mound. The crowd was becoming nervous.

Of the ten positions located deep inside the Nine Dragons Abnormal Sign Mound, seven were already occupied.

As for the seven individuals who occupied these positions, they were respectively Linghu Yueyue, Linghu Tiemian, Tantai Xing’er, Linghu Mingye, Linghu Lun, Mengyan Wushuang and Tongtian Yuanming.

Only three positions remained. When the three final individuals emerged, The Ancestral Martial Decastars would be decided.

Only the rankings would remain.

“I had originally thought that there would be a show to watch with that Chu Xuanyuan’s son Chu Feng and the prophesied child Wuma Shengjie. Never would I have imagined that they would die just like that.”

“It’s all that Linghu Tiemian’s fault. That child is truly shameless to the extreme.”

At that moment, many people were secretly discussing matters, and spouting disdain toward Linghu Tiemian.

However, there were also people that were wild with joy, and unable to conceal their happiness. Those people were naturally those that detested Chu Feng. For example, they included the Gong Heavenly Clan's younger generations, as well as the other people of the younger generation defeated by Chu Feng during the challenge for the Apex Pillars. Of course, Linghu Tiemian himself was feeling the same way.

Although he was destined to endure disdain by others after his sneak attack against Chu Feng, he felt that it was all worth it, since he had managed to eliminate that thorn in his eye.

“Rumble~~~”

Right at that moment, thunder suddenly exploded in the previously sunny and cloudless sky.

Following that, black clouds filled with lightning emerged out of thin air and instantly covered the entire sky.

“What is going on?”

Witnessing that scene, the crowd's expressions all changed. Not to mention those of the younger generation, even the grand individuals present, such as Tantai Xiangnan and Grandmaster Liangqiu, revealed a look of surprise.

The reason for that was because the scene before them was simply too familiar. Wasn't that the abnormal sign that had appeared earlier?

Chapter 3481 - Appearing Through The Abnormal Sign

The reappearance of the abnormal sign greatly alarmed everyone present.

“Clan Chief Tantai, do you know why this abnormal sign has appeared again?” Wuming Ken asked.

“Milord, although the Nine Dragons Abnormal Sign Mound's abnormal sign has not appeared in close to ten thousand years, it appeared frequently during my grandfather's era.”

“Yet still, I have never heard of the abnormal sign appearing twice in succession, for it was something that was rarely seen, even back then. As for why it would appear twice in succession, I also do not know,” said Tantai Xiangnan.

“Ah, it’s that strange?” After hearing Tantai Xiangnan’s words, the crowd felt with even greater certainty that the abnormal sign was very strange.

“Zzzzz~”

At the moment when the crowd were making guesses as to what was happening, two particularly fierce lightning bolts appeared, catching everyone’s attention.

The two lightning bolts were so powerful that they seemed to be capable of tearing apart space itself. If the other lightning bolts were snakes, then these two would be dragons.

The two lightning bolts galloped in the sky with the might of true rulers.

While the abnormal sign’s lightning possessed destructive power that brought endless fear to the crowd, the two lightning bolts that appeared caused even more terror and unease. Even many of the grand characters present started to frown.

“Rumble~”

At the moment when fear had filled the crowd’s hearts, at the moment when they were deeply afraid that those two fierce bolts would strike down upon them, the two lightning bolts struck down at the same time. Furthermore, they landed in the depths of the Nine Dragons Abnormal Sign Mound.

Linghu Yueyue and the others that were present in the depths of the Nine Dragons Abnormal Sign Mound immediately moved far away in fear. As for the crowd gathered outside the Nine Dragons Abnormal Sign Mound, they too were completely terrified.

However, to everyone’s surprise, after the two fierce lightning bolts struck, Linghu Yueyue and the others in the depths of the Nine Dragons Abnormal Sign Mound were not injured. The lightning strikes only created two deep craters in the ground.

Lightning continued to linger on the ground, making it so that the crowd were unable to see through the crater.

Fortunately, the lightning began to dissipate immediately after landing. The clouds that covered the sky also started dissipating.

At that moment, everyone realized that the two lightning bolts that had struck the Nine Dragons Abnormal Sign Mound were no simple matter. Thus, their gazes were all focused on the location where that lightning struck in the hopes of realizing what had happened the instant that lightning dissipated completely.

“That is?”

Suddenly, Grandmaster Liangqiu let out a cry of alarm. An expression of joy also appeared on his face.

Following him, many other experts also revealed looks of surprise.

Finally, the lingering lightning completely disappeared. Now, everyone could see exactly what was at the location where it struck.

When the crowd managed to see what was there clearly, their expressions all changed enormously. Many among them even cried out in alarm.

“Chu Feng! That’s Chu Feng! There’s also Wuma Shengjie! They’re actually still alive, they’re still alive!”

It was not only the people of the younger generation that were astonished. Even those from the older generation, those grand characters present, had astonished looks on their faces.

To be able to come out of the hidden path of certain death alive was something that was simply unheard of.

Yet, not only did Chu Feng and Wuma Shengjie survive, but they even gave rise to that abnormal sign that struck down with fierce lightning from those clouds. With that, how could the crowd not be astonished?

“Lord Clan Chief,”

Many experts of the Tantai Heavenly Clan turned their gazes to their clan chief, Tantai Xiangnan.

Tantai Xiangnan didn't say anything. He also did not respond to any of his clansmen's voice transmissions. He merely had a single expression on his face -- an expression that told his clansmen to quiet down.

Compared to the others, Tantai Xiangnan reacted rather calmly. That said, his gaze was extremely grave. He was staring at Chu Feng and Wuma Shengjie, carefully sizing them up and pondering.

That Nine Dragons Abnormal Sign Mound was originally something that had belonged to their Tantai Heavenly Clan, and was deemed a forbidden area by them.

The only reason why it was opened to the public and became a place that anyone could access was because their Tantai Heavenly Clan was unable to reach the depths of the Nine Dragons Upper Realm even after occupying the Nine Dragons Abnormal Sign Mound for all those years.

Because of that, they had wanted to exploit outsiders, and see if there might be anyone capable of entering the depths of the Nine Dragons Upper Realm.

However, even after countless years had passed, no one had ever managed to reach the depths of the Nine Dragons Upper Realm. Because of that, even they, the Tantai Heavenly Clan, started to believe the legend to be a sham.

They felt that while the Nine Dragons Abnormal Sign Mound was indeed mysterious, it was likely unrelated to the Nine Dragons Aura located in the depths of the Nine Dragons Upper Realm.

Merely, never would they have imagined that someone actually managed to enter the hidden path of certain death and safely return.

At that moment, when even the outsiders felt that Chu Feng and Wuma Shengjie had very likely reached the legendary deepest region of the Nine Dragons Upper Realm and come into contact with the Nine Dragons Aura, how could the Tantai Heavenly Clan not think the same?

“Woosh~~~”

At the moment when the crowd were all astonished, someone suddenly walked out from a hidden path.

It was Tang Zhenghao.

However, when Tang Zhenghao saw Chu Feng and Wuma Shengjie, he immediately stood there, stunned. His complexion turned deathly pale with fear.

“You... you two?”

Tang Zhenghao was frightened. He had a distorted and alarmed expression. It was as if he had just encountered ghosts.

After all, Tang Zhenghao had personally witnessed Chu Feng and Wuma Shengjie entering the hidden path of certain death. He, like everyone else, had thought that they were doomed for death.

“Woosh~~~”

“Woosh~~~”

Right at that moment, Chu Feng and Wuma Shengjie exchanged glances. Then, the two of them both flew up at the same time, and each landed on one of the positions for the Ancestral Martial Decastars.

Tang Zhenghao was only able to react upon seeing that scene. He realized that Chu Feng and Wuma Shengjie were most likely still alive. Furthermore, they had successfully passed through the hidden path of certain death. Thus, he hurriedly rushed forward and landed on the final spot.

“It would appear that the two young friends have had an extraordinary experience,” Wuming Ken said with a smile. Although he did not directly ask Chu Feng and Wuma Shengjie, his words expressed his curiosity toward what they’d experienced.

“What milord says is correct. This experience was truly extraordinary. It was like journeying through hell,” Chu Feng said with a smile.

“Since young friend Chu Feng is still able to joke around, it would appear that hell is not as terrifying as it’s rumored to be,” Wuming Ken said with a smile.

“Milord is truly one to make jokes. That said, milord, a lot of people are curious as to exactly what this junior has experienced. Should I publicly explain to everyone what I’ve experienced, or should I continue on with the selection for the Ancestral Martial Decastars?” Chu Feng asked.

The reason why Chu Feng asked that sort of question was because there were countless voice transmissions entering his ears upon escaping the hidden path of certain death.

The great majority of them were even strangers to him. Although Chu Feng was disinclined to answer them, he was rather annoyed by their constant questions. Thus, he wanted to use Wuming Ken to shut those people up.

“What young friend Chu Feng has experienced is your personal matter. Everyone, please don’t insist on asking too much,” Wuming Ken said sternly.

Sure enough, after Wuming Ken spoke, the voice transmissions immediately decreased by more than half. Although there were still reckless fellows that continued to ask about it, Chu Feng completely ignored them.

“Since the Ancestral Martial Decastars have been decided, let us enter the final selection, the sparring of the Ancestral Martial Decastars to determine their rankings,” Wuming Ken said loudly.

“Milord, please wait.”

“This junior also wishes to participate in the selection for the Ancestral Martial Decastars.”

Suddenly, a voice was heard.

The crowd were all surprised to hear that voice. It would be one thing if that voice sounded from the Nine Dragons Abnormal Sign Mound. However, it came from outside the competition floor.

Someone that didn’t hadn’t entered the Nine Dragons Abnormal Sign Mound actually wanted to participate in the selection for the Ancestral Martial Decastars? This was simply looking for trouble!

The crowd subconsciously turned their eyes in the direction of the voice. They wanted to see which reckless fellow it was that dared to stir up trouble in such a place.

“Isn’t that...?!!!”

Upon doing so, the crowd were all greatly alarmed. Even Chu Feng and Wuma Shengjie were completely surprised.

The reason for that was because the person who had spoken was the publicly accepted number one genius of the Ancestral Martial Starfield... Linghu Hongfei!!!

Chapter 3482 - The Might Of The Strongest Genius

“Linghu Hongfei?”

“Why would he be here? Didn’t he declare that he wouldn’t participate in this year’s selection?”

No one had expected Linghu Hongfei to come. His arrival brought the crowd an enormous yet pleasant surprise.

After all, Linghu Hongfei was the publicly accepted number one genius of the Ancestral Martial Starfield.

A selection for the Ancestral Martial Decastars without him would simply be incomplete.

Not to mention seeing him fight, even just seeing him was something that many people yearned for. This was especially true for the people of the younger generation. Among the younger generations, the women were the most excited.

Which woman wouldn’t want to find the most outstanding man in the world to protect her?

Without a doubt, Linghu Hongfei was the partner that they dreamed of. Unfortunately, he stood too high. They knew that they would not be able to match up to him. That said, this did not decrease their admiration and adoration for him.

“Linghu Hongfei, it would appear that you’ve had a change of heart?” Wuming Ken asked.

“This junior had encountered some troubles before. Because of that, I was unable to come to participate in the selection for the Ancestral Martial

Decastars in time. I didn't wish for everyone to delay the selection because of this junior, and renounced my participation because of that. But this junior has just managed a recovery this evening, and immediately rushed over. I hope that milord can give this junior an opportunity to participate in the selection," Linghu Hongfei clasped his fist. His attitude was very humble. Although he spoke forcefully with conviction, he did not lose his manners, and also did not lose his proud demeanor.

Linghu Hongfei's behavior not only infatuated the people of the younger generation, but it was even met with non stop praise from the older generation.

"In that case, your health is fine now?" Wuming Ken asked.

"Thank you for your concern, milord. This junior has indeed recovered," answered Linghu Hongfei.

"That's great. After all, you are the future pillar of our Ancestral Martial Starfield. If something is to happen to you, it would not be good for our Ancestral Martial Starfield."

"As for whether or not you can participate in the selection for the Ancestral Martial Decastars, this old man is unable to make the decision. I will have to discuss it with milord."

After Wuming Ken finished saying those words, he flew toward the leading Starfield Master Realm's war chariot.

No one knew who or what was inside that war chariot. However, without a doubt, it most definitely held the grand characters of the Starfield Master Realm. It would even be possible for there to be Utmost Exalted-level experts inside.

Not long afterward, Wuming Ken flew back from the war chariot and returned to where he had previously stood.

"Linghu Hongfei, milord has agreed to make an exception for you today to join the selection for the Ancestral Martial Decastars," he said.

"Thank you milord," Linghu Hongfei clasped his fist to express his thanks. Although he was smiling, he was not acting ecstatic. It would appear that he was certain that he would obtain such a result.

In fact, it was not only Linghu Hongfei who was certain. Many people present all felt that as long as Linghu Hongfei wished to participate, he would definitely be allowed to do so.

After all, he was the publicly accepted strongest genius. Even if he didn't participate in the selection, people would still consider him to be the strongest genius.

Instead, a selection for the Ancestral Martial Decastars without him would be less impactful.

Should Linghu Hongfei be a participant, the rankings of the Ancestral Martial Decastars would become proper again. Thus, even if it was to make an exception, the Starfield Master Realm would still allow him to participate.

Suddenly, Wuming Ken added, "However, there is a condition."

"What condition is there? Senior, please speak away," Linghu Hongfei replied calmly.

"For the sake of convincing the masses, you are not allowed to take a hidden path. Instead, you must take the open path. If you are able to reach the other side through the open path, I believe that no one will be unconvinced. At that time... you can challenge any one of those ten. Should you win, you will be able to participate in the selection," Wuming Ken said.

"Take the open path? That condition is simply too difficult, no?"

"That's true. After all, there are Exalted-level Ancient Era's ferocious beasts in there."

"It's impossible. However... if it's Linghu Hongfei, it might be possible."

At that moment, many people felt that the condition was excessively harsh. However, there were also people that felt that Linghu Hongfei might be able to accomplish what was impossible for others.

After all, his strength far surpassed that of the other younger generations. Otherwise... he wouldn't possibly possess such enormous fame.

What were demon-level geniuses? Linghu Hongfei was what an actual demon-level genius would be.

What were geniuses? Before Linghu Hongfei, others could not be considered geniuses at all.

“Very well, this junior is willing to accept the condition,” Linghu Hongfei accepted the condition decisively.

“Woosh~~~”

Linghu Hongfei’s body shifted. He directly arrived on the Nine Dragons Abnormal Sign Mound and walked in through the Giant Cosmos Bell’s entrance.

The moment Linghu Hongfei flew through the gate, the crowd all became incomparably curious. n.-Ove**L**ln

Unfortunately, they were unable to see through the Giant Cosmos Bell. As such, they were unable to see what the situation inside was like.

Seemingly knowing what the crowd were thinking, Wuming Ken formed hand seals with both hands while chanting. Then, he pointed his right hand at the Giant Cosmos Bell and shouted, “Open!”

In the next moment, the bright Giant Cosmos Bell became transparent.

At this moment, the crowd were all able to see the situation inside the Giant Cosmos Bell without using any sort of special ability.

There were many paths inside the Giant Cosmos Bell that could lead to the exit.

Those paths were all very complicated. The reason for that was because one could use those paths to avoid the Ancient Era’s ferocious beasts.

However, there was a path among them that shot straight ahead. That path was the closest and fastest way to the exit. However, it was also the most dangerous path, as it was practically crowded with ferocious beasts.

That said, that path just so happened to be the one chosen by Linghu Hongfei. Linghu Hongfei had decided to take the most dangerous path.

Some of the Ancient Era's ferocious beasts would shake mountains as they galloped on the ground. Others could rip apart space itself as they flew through the skies.

They were not monstrous beasts that possessed intelligence. Instead, they were ferocious beasts with slaughter as their nature.

There were even Exalted-level existences among the Ancient Era's ferocious beasts in there.

However, although he was in such a dangerous place, Linghu Hongfei was not only calm, but he also remained as graceful as ever.

He held a sword in his hand, and flew straight ahead.

As his hand moved sliced the air, many sword rays swept forth from his sword.

The sword rays took the form of crescents, and continued to expand in size. The largest among them reached over a thousand meters.

The places where the sword rays swept past were completely cleared. Not to mention those Martial Immortal-level Ancient Era's ferocious beasts, even the Exalted-level Ancient Era's ferocious beasts were sliced in half by the sword rays. They were simply incapable of contending against Linghu Hongfei.

Most shocking of all, the sword in Linghu Hongfei's hand was not some sort of treasured weapon. Instead, it was only an ordinary iron sword.

An iron sword like that could even be shattered by a relatively tough rock.

Yet, in Linghu Hongfei's hand, that iron sword turned into a sharp weapon capable of easily killing Exalted-level Ancient Era's ferocious beasts.

The reason why such a thing was possible was due to Linghu Hongfei's cultivation.

Rank two Exalted. That was his current strength,

Tang Zhenghao, a fellow member of the Ancestral Martial Decastars, was still only a Heavenly Immortal. Even Linghu Yueyue was only a Martial Immortal. Furthermore, she was quite some distance from becoming a peak Martial Immortal.

Yet, Linghu Hongfei had already reached the Exalted realm. Furthermore, it was rank two Exalted on top of that.

That was Linghu Hongfei.

“So powerful! No wonder he’s the Ancestral Martial Starfield’s strongest genius.”

“With him here, all other geniuses will be eclipsed.”

“Marvelous. Sure enough, the Ancestral Martial Decastars with Linghu Hongfei is the actual Ancestral Martial Decastars.”

“Is there even a need for this competition? How could anyone possibly compete against him? There’s simply no need for a competition at all, the first place of the Ancestral Martial Decastars is destined to belong to Linghu Hongfei.”

Not only were the people of the younger generation completely stunned, even those from the older generation were praising Linghu Hongfei nonstop.

Although he was very young, his talent was truly heaven-defying. It was not only the people of the younger generation that would not be able to compare to him. Even many of those from the older generation that had trained for several thousand years found themselves inferior by comparison.

Seeing Linghu Hongfei’s performance, even Chu Feng started to frown.

Chu Feng had come to participate in the selection for the Ancestral Martial Decastars with a very clear goal in mind - obtaining first place.

However, with Linghu Hongfei as his opponent, how exactly was he supposed to deal with him?

Chapter 3483 - Challenger, Chu Feng

Linghu Hongfei easily swept through all the obstacles in the open path that all the people of the younger generation did not dare to challenge.

His pace was very steady. His speed was not fast. Yet, he never stopped moving forward. The overwhelming amount of Ancient Era’s ferocious beasts that rushed toward him to intercept him were all chopped down like

vegetables. Not one of them were capable of even slowing Linghu Hongfei down.

In this sort of unstoppable situation, Linghu Hongfei soon reached the end. He was soon to reach the exit of the Giant Cosmos Bell.

At that moment, the path that lead to the light shining from the exit was completely flat. There were no obstructions at all.

As for the path behind, it was filled with wreckage and blood. The remains of powerful Ancient Era's ferocious beasts were piled high like mountains.

Although Linghu Hongfei had slaughtered his way through the Ancient Era's ferocious beasts, his clothes were not stained by a drop of blood nor a speck of dust.

Being like that, Linghu Hongfei truly looked like a ruler. Seeing him, the crowd were all moved.

However, when he approached the exit, Linghu Hongfei suddenly stopped. Furthermore, he also closed his eyes.

The crowd were curious as to what was happening. They did not understand why Linghu Hongfei would suddenly do that.

It was only after he spoke that the crowd came to a sudden realization.

"I, Linghu Hongfei, don't wish to target anyone specifically. Thus, I will enter with my eyes closed. As for where I will land, it will all depend on fate."

"Woosh~~~"

After he finished saying those words, Linghu Hongfei suddenly accelerated. After he exited the Giant Cosmos Bell, he soared into the sky, and began to rapidly spin in midair.

When Linghu Hongfei leapt into the sky, all of the participants, with the exception of those from the Linghu Heavenly Clan and Chu Feng, all grew nervous.

The Linghu Heavenly Clan's younger generations knew very well that Linghu Hongfei would not challenge them.

As for Chu Feng, he felt that Linghu Hongfei would most likely challenge him. Since he knew what was coming, there was no reason for him to worry.

However, what Linghu Hongfei said made it possible that he might really let fate determine who he would challenge.

Thus, it was possible for him to challenge anyone.

Tantai Xing'er, Tang Zhenghao and all the others did not wish to be challenged by Linghu Hongfei.

After all, should any of them be challenged, they would be destined to be eliminated. No one wanted to be that unlucky.

In the end, Linghu Hongfei landed before one of the ten protrusions.

When the outcome was determined, some people started feeling joyous, whereas others started to worry. However, Chu Feng, who was rather calm earlier suddenly felt his heart sink.

Different from his expectations, Linghu Hongfei did not challenge him.

Instead, he landed before Wuma Shengjie.

"Brother Wuma, I am truly sorry," after opening his eyes, Linghu Hongfei clasped his fist at Wuma Shengjie with an apologetic expression on his face.

However, both Chu Feng and Wuma Shengjie knew very well that Linghu Hongfei was doing that on purpose. His so-called 'leaving things up to fate' was simply nonsense. He was deliberately challenging Wuma Shengjie because he knew that Chu Feng possessed an extraordinary relationship with her.

"This position is one that should be occupied by the capable to begin with," After Wuma Shengjie finished saying those words, she directly flew down from the protrusion.

She had given up. She had given up on the opportunity to compete with Linghu Hongfei.

Everyone was capable of understanding her decision. No one felt that she was being cowardly. Instead, they felt that she was very sensible. After all, it was impossible for her to match up to Linghu Hongfei.

Before leaving, Wuma Shengjie turned around, glanced at Chu Feng, and smiled sweetly. Her smile was truly beautiful. Even though she was cross-dressing as a man and had deliberately made herself uglier, that smile of hers was still very beautiful.

However, when that smile entered his vision, Chu Feng felt pain in his heart.

Wuma Shengjie had become a sacrificial victim in his conflict with Linghu Hongfei.

“Don’t be in a rush, you’re next.” Right at that moment, a voice transmission entered Chu Feng’s ears.

It was Linghu Hongfei.

Chu Feng cast a side glance at Linghu Hongfei, and discovered that he was currently looking at him. His appearance was very ordinary. The bystanders were simply unable to tell that he was provoking Chu Feng. However, Chu Feng knew very well that Linghu Hongfei’s decision to participate in the selection for the Ancestral Martial Decastars again was aimed at him.

Chu Feng did not say anything. However, he revealed a smile of contempt. That smile served as the best response to Linghu Hongfei.

Upon seeing Chu Feng’s smile, Linghu Hongfei also revealed a smile, and even shook his head.

Whilst others were unable to tell, Chu Feng was able to tell how mocking and filled with contempt that smile was.

On the Ice Summit, Linghu Hongfei had suffered enormously because of the power of Chu Feng’s spirit formation.

However, what they were competing in now was their true strength. It was a competition of one’s cultivation and abilities. Chu Feng would not be able to draw on external support.

In such a situation, Linghu Hongfei was completely confident that he would be able to make Chu Feng pay.

After Wuma Shengjie left the Nine Dragons Abnormal Sign Mound, Linghu Hongfei landed on the protrusion that had originally belonged to her.

“Stop~~~” n--0xellb1n

With a loud shout from Wuming Ken, the Giant Cosmos Bell soared into the sky and transformed into a little bell that flew into his hand.

As for the Ancient Era's Ferocious Beasts that were still living, they were all collected and put away by people from the Starfield Master Realm.

Furthermore, five enormous elevated stages appeared on the Nine Dragons Abnormal Sign Mound.

“Following this, through a drawing system, the competitors for the matches shall be selected.”

“This old man shall be the one to make the draws.”

As Wuming Ken spoke, he began to draw ballots.

Linghu Hongfei against Linghu Tiemian.

Linghu Mingye against Linghu Lun.

Tang Zhenghao against Mengyan Wushuang.

Tantai Xing'er against Tongtian Yuanming.

Chu Feng against Linghu Yueyue.

“Linghu Tiemian is actually against Linghu Hongfei? He's truly unfortunate.”

“Tongtian Yuanming isn't much better either. He's matched up against Tantai Xing'er.”

“However, Chu Feng against Linghu Yueyue, that's quite an interesting battle. After all, Linghu Yueyue is the strongest genius aside from Linghu Hongfei, whereas Chu Feng managed to exit the hidden path of certain death alive, and was able to obtain support from all those grand characters. He is most definitely someone with actual capabilities too.”

“Merely, it is still unknown as to exactly how much this piece of gold named Chu Feng weighs, whereas Linghu Yueyue is most definitely the best piece of gold present to measure him against.”

The crowd became excited upon learning what the matches for the first round would be.

The show that they were looking forward to for so long was finally going to start..

Although Linghu Hongfei's appearance brought excitement to the crowd and made them feel that the selection for the Ancestral Martial Decastars was now complete, the match that they were looking forward to the most in the first round was the one between Chu Feng and Linghu Yueyue,

At that moment, everyone landed on their fighting stages. Even Linghu Hongfei landed on the fighting stage that he was to be on. The only exception was Linghu Tiemian.

"Milord, I wish to give up," Linghu Tiemian said with his fist clasped.

Although he was admitting defeat, he did not feeling depressed at all. Instead, he felt joyous. As a fellow clansman, he had no desire to fight against Linghu Hongfei to begin with. Most importantly, with Linghu Hongfei there, Chu Feng would definitely suffer.

Wuming Ken ignored Linghu Tiemian. It could be seen that although he did not punish Linghu Tiemian for his plot against Chu Feng, he was also very unsupportive of his behavior.

At that moment, Wuming Ken looked to Chu Feng and the others.

"To concede is within the rules. If you feel that you cannot defeat your opponent, you can also directly concede. That would also save everyone's time."

"Apart from that, for the sake of fairness, if you feel that your opponent simply cannot defeat you and think that the match is meaningless, you can also directly challenge an opponent that you find interesting."

"Of course, if you are to do that, it will also depend on whether or not your original opponent is willing to accept it. If your opponent accepts it, you can go and challenge the person you want to challenge. If your opponent doesn't accept it, you will have to defeat him or her first in order to challenge others."

“If no one is going to make any challenges, this old man will continue to make random selections for the following matches.”

“Those are the rules. If there are no objections, let the matches begin.”

Right after Wuming Ken’s words left his mouth, Chu Feng immediately raised his arm. “Milord.”

“Young friend Chu Feng, do you have any objections?” Wuming Ken asked.

“This junior wishes to challenge Linghu Hongfei,” said Chu Feng.

Chapter 3484 - Revealing One’s Strength

“Am I mishearing things? Chu Feng wants to challenge Linghu Hongfei?”

“Mad! This is absolute madness! How could anyone possibly challenge Linghu Hongfei?”

The crowd felt disbelief at Chu Feng’s words. They all felt that he was simply too reckless.

Even Tantai Xing’er and the others, who were originally planning to begin their matches, were unable to keep themselves from stopping the surging martial power within their bodies to look at Chu Feng with expressions as if they were enjoying a show.

All of this was simply too unimaginable.

In fact, even Grandmaster Liangqiu and the others were surprised.

Although they knew that Chu Feng was a Saint-cloak World Spiritist and possessed power on par with a rank one Exalted, it was only rank one Exalted.

As for Linghu Hongfei, he was a rank two Exalted. How exactly was Chu Feng supposed to contend against him?

“Chu Feng, are you serious?”

“You really plan to challenge Linghu Hongfei?” Even Wuming Ken questioned Chu Feng with a tone of uncertainty.

“Milord, this junior is serious,” Chu Feng answered.

“I do not agree to it!!!”

Right after Chu Feng’s words left his mouth, another voice was heard.

After that voice was heard, the crowd all revealed complicated expressions. The reason for that was because the person who had spoken just then was the person standing on the same fighting stage as Chu Feng, Linghu Yueyue.

Linghu Yueyue was staring at Chu Feng with a displeased expression. Intense discontent filled her eyes. “Chu Feng, if you want to challenge Linghu Hongfei, you must first pass through me.”

“Miss Linghu, must you insist on this?” Chu Feng asked.

“That’s right. Without determining a winner, do not think about leaving the fighting stage where I stand,” Linghu Yueyue said.

“If that’s the case, then Miss Linghu, please excuse my offense.”

“Putt~~~”

Right after Chu Feng’s words left his mouth, Linghu Yueyue fell powerlessly onto her butt with a ‘putt.’

At that moment, the crowd and even Linghu Yueyue herself were all stunned.

Without any prior indication, Linghu Yueyue was pushed to the ground by a burst of power. She was simply unable to resist that power at all. Although she was not injured, she was unable to even stand. That power had restricted her.

Then, when she saw that Chu Feng was actually looking at her with a smile that contained traces of ridicule, Linghu Yueyue was immediately enraged.

“Chu Feng, what sort of despicable trick did you use on me?!” Linghu Yueyue shouted loudly.

It was not only Linghu Yueyue who was confused by what was happening, Tantai Xing’er, Linghu Tiemian and all the other members of the younger generation present were also confused.

In fact, they had even thought that Linghu Yueyue had accidentally slipped and fell. It was only when she spoke so angrily that their attention shifted to Chu Feng.

“It’s Chu Feng?”

“How did he accomplish that?”

“How could he knock Linghu Yueyue down so easily?”

“Linghu Yueyue is a rank seven Martial Immortal. Unless Chu Feng’s cultivation has surpassed Linghu Yueyue’s... it would be impossible for him to knock her down without anyone noticing at all.”

Upon discovering that her situation might have been caused by Chu Feng, the crowd all felt disbelief. This was especially true for the people that knew Linghu Yueyue well, such as Linghu Tiemian, Linghu Mingye, and the other Linghu Heavenly Clansmen.

“It’s spirit power. That is spirit power.”

“Chu Feng has sealed Linghu Yueyue with his spirit power.”

While the people of the younger generation were confused, a grand character of the older generation spoke to provide an explanation to the crowd.

“Saint-level spirit power. That is actually Saint-level spirit power. Chu Feng, at such a young age, is actually a Saint-cloak World Spiritist?”

Following that, someone else spoke in alarm. That person had discovered that Chu Feng’s spirit power was Saint-level.

‘Sure enough,’ At that moment, Tantai Xing’er revealed a slight frown.

Although she already knew that Chu Feng being a Saint-cloak World Spiritist would allow him to obtain power on par with the Exalted realm, she felt a greater threat from Chu Feng after witnessing his power for herself.

Exalted realm power. How was she supposed to contend against that?

“You’re kidding. How could someone as young as that Chu Feng be a Saint-cloak World Spiritist?”

“Compared to becoming an Exalted realm expert, becoming a Saint-cloak World Spiritist is much more difficult.”

“There are countless Exalted realm experts in the Ancestral Martial Starfield. Yet, the total amount of Saint-cloak World Spiritists numbers only a few.”

“It should be impossible for him, a person of the younger generation, to reach Saint-cloak World Spiritist.”

The people that were unable to see through Chu Feng’s spirit power felt that it was impossible for Chu Feng to be a Saint-cloak World Spiritist.

“Could that Chu Feng have used some sort of treasure?”

“Although the selection for the Ancestral Martial Decastars allows the usage of treasures, if one is to use very powerful treasures to defeat one’s opponent, even if one is to obtain better performance records, one will not be acknowledged by anyone.”

“That’s right. It must be a treasure. If he had really used spirit power, why are we unable to see it? Isn’t spirit power supposed to be even more dazzling than martial power?”

“I have witnessed Saint-level spirit power before. It is truly extraordinary, and akin to a divine power. Before Saint-level spirit power, everything in the world will lose its radiance. As for that Chu Feng... I am unable to see his spirit power at all.”

There were even people that felt that the power Chu Feng had released was done through the use of a treasure.

Their reactions were understandable. After all, Chu Feng had deliberately concealed the form of his spirit power. Those with insufficient strength would simply not be able to see the spirit power he had released. Naturally, they would think that the power he released was fishy.

Following that, there were even people that began to speak humiliating words towards Chu Feng. For example, there were the Gong Heavenly Clan’s younger generations.

“And here I was wondering how he suddenly became so powerful. Turns out, he was using a treasure. This guy is simply too despicable.”

The Gong Heavenly Clan's younger generations continued to insult Chu Feng unceasingly. They were itching to shout all sorts of curses and insults at him.

Merely, although they were insulting Chu Feng, they only dared to speak softly, and did not dare to make a racket.

Their behavior was simply that of despicable lowly people who would bully the weak and fear the strong.

Chapter 3485 - The Battle Between The Strongest Geniuses

Suddenly, Wuming Xingyun spoke. "It's normal for you all be unable to see it. After all, young friend Chu Feng has deliberately concealed his spirit power."

"Concealed his spirit power? One can do such a thing?"

"But, why would he conceal his spirit power?" The crowd were skeptical of Wuming Xingyun's words.

"You would have to ask young friend Chu Feng as to why he's concealing his spirit power," Wuming Xingyun looked to Chu Feng, and the crowd also turned their eyes to him.

"Bang~~~"

Suddenly, boundless Saint-level spirit power exploded from Chu Feng's body.

His spirit power was incomparably bright and dazzling. Being offset by the Saint-level spirit power, Chu Feng resembled a god that had descended upon the world of mortals.

"This!!!"

At that moment, the people that were skeptical of Chu Feng being a Saint-cloak World Spiritist were all startled.

The people of the younger generation that had hurled insults at Chu Feng were all stupefied.

There was naturally a reason why he had concealed his spirit power, only to reveal it at that moment.

Originally, Chu Feng had planned to conceal his power so as to launch a surprise attack at Linghu Hongfei.

Unfortunately for him, he had underestimated the experts present. He did not expect that they would be able to see through him.

Since he was already exposed, there was naturally no need to try to keep things a secret anymore.

However, this was not the most important aspect.

What was most important was dealing with Linghu Hongfei.

There was a massive disparity in strength between Chu Feng and Linghu Hongfei. If Chu Feng wanted to obtain superiority in the following battle against Linghu Hongfei, he had to reveal his spirit power now.

“Saint-cloak World Spiritist. Could it be... Chu Feng is the youngest Saint-cloak World Spiritist in the history of our Ancestral Martial Starfield?”

“He is the person who rejected Grandmaster Liangqiu and Grandmaster Long Xuan outside the Ice Summit days ago?”

“That’s right. That must be the case. With this, everything makes sense now.”

“It’s no wonder Grandmaster Liangqiu and the others would think so highly of him. It turns out that he’s the Ancestral Martial Starfield’s youngest Saint-cloak World Spiritist.”

“Amazing, truly amazing. As expected of Chu Xuanyuan’s son. This talent surpasses all others.”

The crowd burst into an uproar. Regardless of whether they were people that were fond of Chu Feng, people that hated Chu Feng, or people that were complete strangers to Chu Feng, they were all astonished by his strength.

Such a young Saint-cloak World Spiritist. While no one dared to declare that there wouldn’t be someone in the future that could surpass him in becoming a Saint-cloak World Spiritist at an even younger age, he was definitely unprecedented in the entire history of the Ancestral Martial Starfield!!!

“Amazing! Big sister, Chu Feng is amazing!”

“So he’s actually that Saint-cloak World Spiritist. It’s no wonder his casual pointers would allow me to cure Lil Thorn by myself. So he’s actually this powerful!”

Gong Qing grabbed Gong Mingyue’s hand. She was not only extremely excited, but there was also a look of pride on her delicate little face. She was feeling pride at being Chu Feng’s friend.

‘That’s right. He’s that powerful. Whereas I...’ Gong Mingyue was silent. An extremely oppressive feeling filled her heart.

Chu Feng’s excellence continuously challenged how much her heart could bear.

She was on the verge of collapsing from the pressure.

.....

“Milord, am I allowed to challenge Linghu Hongfei now?” Chu Feng raised his head and looked at Wuming Ken.

“Since you’ve already defeated your opponent, you are naturally allowed to challenge whoever you wish to challenge,” Wuming Ken said.

“Thank you, milord.”

“Woosh~~~”

Chu Feng suddenly leaped forth after he finished saying those words.

As Chu Feng leaped forth, the spirit power that filled his surroundings also flew up with him.

At that moment, it appeared as if there were two enormous wings on Chu Feng’s back.

Just like that, before the focus of the vast crowd, together with his boundless Saint-level spirit power, Chu Feng landed on Linghu Hongfei’s fighting stage.

At the moment when Chu Feng landed, gasps of astonishment could be heard from all over the sea of people.

They were all gasping in admiration, because Saint-level spirit power was extremely dazzling to begin with. For it to appear on a person of the younger generation was simply even more dazzling, and akin to a miracle.

Hearing the gasps of admiration from the crowd, Linghu Hongfei, although showing no change on the surface, was raging with anger in his heart.

The crowd's gasps of admiration should be his. Yet, all of it was snatched away by Chu Feng.

That said, there were also a lot of voices calling into question whether or not Chu Feng was actually capable.

"Is Chu Feng really planning to challenge Linghu Hongfei?"

"But, Linghu Hongfei is a rank two Exalted. Even if he's a Saint-cloak World Spiritist, his battle power will still be limited. How exactly is he supposed to challenge Linghu Hongfei, a rank two Exalted?"

Confusion filled the crowd's minds.

"I've heard that Saint-cloak World Spiritists possess power on par with rank one Exalted," someone said.

"So that's the case? Saint-cloak World Spiritists actually possess such strong battle power?"

The crowd were astonished to hear that.

The crowd all admitted that world spirit techniques were marvelous. However, the crowd had never before witnessed the battle power of world spirit techniques.

As such, they naturally felt that the battle power of world spirit techniques would not be able to compare against martial cultivators. They believed that even Saint-cloak World Spiritists would not be able to contend against an Exalted-level expert in terms of only battle power.

..... n--0V**e**l**b**1n

Although there were five fighting stages on the Nine Dragons Abnormal Sign Mound, the crowd's eyes were all focused on the fighting stage where Chu Feng and Linghu Hongfei stood.

In fact, even the people of the younger generation on the four other fighting stages were not fighting one another. Instead, their eyes were also focused on the stage occupied by Chu Feng and Linghu Hongfei.

Wuming Ken did not urge the other people of the younger generation to conduct their matches. After all, he was able to understand their behavior, as the match between Chu Feng and Linghu Hongfei would be the most brilliant match in the entire competition for the Ancestral Martial Decastars. No one was willing to miss out on watching that match.

“Brother Chu Feng, I respect your desire to challenge me.”

“However, this is an impartial competition. For the sake of respecting this stage and you, I, Linghu Hongfei, will not be going easy on you and losing deliberately.”

Linghu Hongfei looked to Chu Feng with a serious expression.

He appeared very polite and respectful towards the selection.

However, Chu Feng knew very well that Linghu Hongfei wanted to use the opportunity to teach him a lesson, and never planned to go easy on him. He merely wanted to provide himself with an excuse.

“Young master Linghu, you couldn't possibly be planning to go all-out from the get-go and kill me, right?”

Chu Feng asked with a joking tone. However, he was actually reminding Linghu Hongfei that there were a lot of experts present, and they would likely not allow him to kill him. Thus, Chu Feng was reminding Linghu Hongfei to not attempt something foolish and humiliating.

“Brother Chu Feng, you can rest assured. I will not deliberately go easy on you because I respect you. However, stopping when the outcome is determined is also my principle,” Linghu Hongfei said.

“If that’s the case, it would be for the best. Young master Linghu, please rest assured. I, Chu Feng, will also stop when the outcome is determined,” Chu Feng said.

“You? Someone of your caliber dares to speak of stopping when the outcome is determined? How shameless could you be?” Linghu Tiemian said with contempt on his face.

“It’s not shameless to be weaker than me.”

“However, to not dare to fight me head-on because you’re weaker than me, and only dare to mount a sneak attack against my back, is someone like you even qualified to criticize me?” Chu Feng cast a mocking gaze at Linghu Tiemian.

“Brat from the Linghu Heavenly Clan, shut your mouth. The truly shameless one is you. If this Queen Mother were you, I would’ve already found a hole to hide away in. Yet you actually dare to continue to act in such a manner in this place? Do you need this Queen Mother to teach you a lesson about what shame is?” A voice sounded from the sky. It was Queen Mother Fox Immortal.

Although Linghu Tiemian’s despicable behavior caused the crowd to all scoff at him, they only dared to discuss it amongst themselves in private. Very few people would dare to criticize Linghu Tiemian openly. However, the Queen Mother Fox Immortal was not someone to concern herself with such a thing.

“You!!!” Linghu Tiemian’s face turned deep red with anger. However, he did not dare to refute her. After all, she was a demoness that dared to do anything. Even he was unwilling to offend her.

“Brother Chu Feng, our match has already aroused everyone’s attention. Could we begin right away so as to not waste everyone’s time?” Linghu Hongfei asked.

“Young master Linghu, I had only responded to you because you spoke to me first. I never had any intention to waste anyone’s time,” Chu Feng replied.

“Brother Chu Feng, in that case, can we begin now?” Linghu Hongfei asked.

“Of course,” Chu Feng replied.

“Boom~~~”

Once Chu Feng's words left his mouth, boundless oppressive might burst out from Linghu Hongfei's body.

At that moment, everyone's gazes turned particularly serious.

Linghu Hongfei was a rank two Exalted. Even if Chu Feng was a Saint-cloak World Spiritist and possessed battle power on par with a rank one Exalted, how was he supposed to receive Linghu Hongfei's attack?

Likely, the outcome of the match would be decided right away.

To be exact, the outcome of the match would be decided the moment Linghu Hongfei's oppressive might reached Chu Feng.

"Boom~~~"

However, right at that moment, another loud explosion was heard.

When that explosion rang out, both the stage and the entire earth started to tremble violently.

"That is?"

In the next moment, the crowd's expressions all changed enormously. Even the people of the older generation present were no exception.

The reason for that was because eight pillars had suddenly appeared around Linghu Hongfei.

Each pillar reached a hundred meters tall, and lightning surged through them, trapping Linghu Hongfei within them.

That was a grand formation!!!

Most importantly, after that grand formation appeared, Linghu Hongfei's oppressive might instantly disappeared.

Furthermore, an expression of pain actually appeared on his face.

Chapter 3486 - Octaforms Lightning Sealing Formation

"What a powerful spirit formation!"

The crowd all felt disbelief at the spirit formation suppressing Linghu Hongfei.

“Look! Quickly, look at Chu Feng!”

Soon, someone cried out in alarm.

The crowd immediately turned toward Chu Feng. Upon doing so, their expressions all changed as they reached a sudden realization.

At that moment, there was a faintly visible cloak on Chu Feng’s body.

Although that was not the completed appearance, those that had witnessed that cloak before were able to recognize it at a glance. The cloak on Chu Feng was none other than the treasured inheritance of the World Spiritist Immortal King, the Nine Dragons Saint Cloak.

“It’s the Nine Dragons Saint Cloak. Sure enough, Chu Feng is the world spiritist that breached the World Spiritist Immortal King’s grand formation and obtained the Nine Dragons Saint Cloak.”

The crowd verified their guesses upon seeing the Nine Dragons Saint Cloak.

Sure enough, Chu Feng was the youngest Saint-cloak World Spiritist in the history of the Ancestral Martial Starfield.

He was also the person who had refused Grandmaster Liangqiu and Grandmaster Long Xuan on the Ice Summit that day.

“Grandmaster!”

“Master!”

At that moment, Grandmaster Long Xuan, Liangqiu Chengfeng, Queen Mother Fox Immortal and Wuming Xingyun all turned their eyes to Grandmaster Liangqiu. Questions filled their gazes.

“This is truly incredible. Had I not witnessed it myself, this old man would not believe that an Insect Mark Saint-cloak World Spiritist could set up a spirit formation capable of suppressing a rank two Exalted.”

Grandmaster Liangqiu gasped with admiration. His voice was even trembling slightly. It could be seen that even he was astonished by Chu Feng.

“But, even though Insect Mark Saint-cloak World Spiritists possess battle power on par with a rank one Exalted, it’s only on par with them. It remains very difficult for an Insect Mark Saint-cloak World Spiritist to defeat a rank one Exalted, much less a rank two Exalted. How is young friend Chu Feng capable of setting up such a powerful spirit formation?” Liangqiu Chengfeng asked with an expression of confusion.

“Perhaps this is the power of the Nine Dragons Saint Cloak. Perhaps it’s the Nine Dragons Saint Cloak that has granted young friend Chu Feng the power to contend against a rank two Exalted.”

“If that is the case, it would still be impossible for him to suppress a rank two Exalted opponent. Besides, his opponent is Linghu Hongfei, the genius of the younger generations that possesses the strongest battle power and most abundant battle experience of all of them.”

“The reason why he’s capable of that feat is due to that grand formation. Young friend Chu Feng’s grand formation is truly remarkable. Under the influence of that grand formation, all of Linghu Hongfei’s power has been sealed. No matter how many abilities and techniques he might possess, he will not be able to unleash them.”

“This is truly what it means to gain the initiative by striking first. Young friend Chu Feng has done it beautifully,” said Grandmaster Liangqiu.

“But... when did he have the time to set up that grand formation?” Liangqiu Chengfeng remained confused. He knew that such a grand formation was not something that one could set up at will. It was something that one needed to spend a lot of time setting up.

“I understand now. It’s no wonder he was talking the entire time earlier. So he was actually stalling. Even when he released his spirit power earlier, it was also done to stall for time. That brat managed to keep even us in the dark,” Grandmaster Liangqiu came to a sudden realization.

He had managed to guess what had actually happened.

Although he could not be certain as to when exactly, he knew that Chu Feng had begun to set up the grand formation to seal Linghu Hongfei using his concealed spirit power a long time ago. When Chu Feng released an overwhelming amount of dazzling spirit power later on, he was merely doing

that to divert the crowd's attention so as to prevent anyone from discovering the things he had done secretly.

As for chatting with Linghu Hongfei and Linghu Tiemian, he also did so deliberately to stall for time, so that he could finish setting up that grand formation.

"That child is truly courageous and insightful. He actually dared to play such a trick before all these experts. Furthermore, he actually managed to successfully deceive all of us."

"Compared to his father Chu Xuanyuan, this kid seems to be more cunning. That said, this Queen Mother is quite fond of his nature," Queen Mother Fox Immortal showered praises upon Chu Feng.

"Let us ignore the fact that he's courageous and insightful for now, and instead shift our attention to the fact that the battle stages have only been established for a very short period of time. Yet, in such a short period of time, he managed to set up such a powerful spirit formation. That child's attainments in terms of world spirit techniques has already surpassed us."

"As expected of someone that I took a fancy to. He has truly not disappointed me," Grandmaster Long Xuan was also praising Chu Feng nonstop.

"That spirit formation is extremely remarkable in and of itself. It was likely taught to him by an expert. It's no wonder young friend Chu Feng is unwilling to become my disciple. It would appear that... he already has a master," said Grandmaster Liangqiu.

"Indeed. That spirit formation is truly powerful."

Liangqiu Chengfeng and the others also nodded repeatedly after hearing Grandmaster Liangqiu's words. They suddenly realized that there was likely an expert teaching Chu Feng already. Otherwise, how could he grasp such powerful spirit formations? After all, such a spirit formation was something that even they did not know.

As for the spirit formation that Chu Feng had set up against Linghu Hongfei, it was indeed something taught to him by an expert. As for that expert, his name was Grandmaster Kai Hong.

Grandmaster Kai Hong was a legend of the Hundred Refinements Ordinary Realm, and once the most powerful expert there.

He was someone who had encountered countless opportunities and gained numerous inheritances in his life. Furthermore, he himself was rather talented too.

Thus, by relying on the inheritances and opportunities that he had obtained, Grandmaster Kai Hong trained for over twenty thousand years, and reached an age unattainable by the great majority of martial cultivators.

However, to Grandmaster Kai Hong, who had obtained countless opportunities in his lifetime, twenty thousand years of age was merely the beginning.

Because of the inheritances that he had obtained, he became very different from other martial cultivators.

Unfortunately, Grandmaster Kai Hong came across a person, a youngster. Grandmaster Kai Hong ended up being defeated by that youngster. With that one stumble, he was unable to rise again. In the end, he died in the Hundred Refinements Ordinary Realm. However, before his death, he left behind everything he had obtained in his life as inheritances.

By chance, many years after Grandmaster Kai Hong had died, Chu Feng, Wang Qiang and Zhao Hong became Grandmaster Kai Hong's successors.

Furthermore, it should be mentioned that the youngster that had defeated Grandmaster Kai Hong back then was Chu Feng's grandfather, Chu Hanxian.

This could really be called 'being toyed with by fate'.

However, this was not the important aspect. What was important was that Grandmaster Kai Hong had obtained extraordinary inheritances. However, as his talent was limited, even though he had trained for over twenty thousand years, his strength was still rather weak, and he was unable to unleash the might of many of the spirit formations he had inherited.

In fact, even for Chu Feng, there were still a lot of spirit formations that he was unable to unleash.

One such example would be the Octoforms Lightning Sealing Formation. It was something that Chu Feng had obtained from Grandmaster Kai Hong's inheritance. However, had he not been using the power of the Nine Dragons Saint Cloak, Chu Feng would still not have been able to unleash the power of the spirit formation.

Perhaps it was fate.

Originally, Chu Feng was simply unable to control the power of the Nine Dragons Saint Cloak. However, during his return from the hidden path of certain death, he discovered that martial comprehension was not the only thing contained on the walls of the channel. It also contained methods for utilizing world spirit techniques.

Chu Feng had gained quite a lot of enlightenment from that place. Because of that, he was now able to utilize the power of the Nine Dragons Saint Cloak. Although the Nine Dragons Saint Cloak was truly unfathomable, and Chu Feng was only able to utilize a very meager amount of its power, the power that he had gained access to was enough to allow his battle power to increase from being on par with a rank one Exalted to being on par with a rank two Exalted.

This was why Chu Feng was confident enough to challenge Linghu Hongfei.

Although it was very risky, it would appear that he had succeeded.

"Brother Chu Feng, to secretly set up a spirit formation, that's a bit despicable, no?" Linghu Hongfei said. The expression of pain remained on his face. In fact, his complexion had even turned pale. Bean-sized beads of sweat were rolling down his face like rain. Even his clothes were completely drenched in sweat.

From this, one could see how enormous of a pressure Linghu Hongfei was under.

However, even with that being the case, there was still a trace of ridicule in his gaze as he looked to Chu Feng.

"Despicable?"

"Compared to your clan's Linghu Tiemian, I don't think what I've done is worthy of being called despicable at all, no?"

“Besides, how are you so certain that I set up my spirit formation secretly? Young master Linghu, one must speak with proof. Otherwise... it would be an act of framing,” Chu Feng said with a smile.

“Brother Chu Feng is truly eloquent with words. I, Linghu Hongfei, am unable to win against you in an argument of words,” Linghu Hongfei shook his head. Although he appeared to not have much of a reaction, anger was already burning in his heart. He was so furious that he felt that his heart, liver, spleen and lungs were all about to explode from rage.

He had truly never expected that Chu Feng would thwart his plan to publicly teach him a lesson. He had truly never expected to fall by Chu Feng’s hands again.

Chapter 3487 - Someone Like You Is Qualified To Be Compared To My Father?

“Brother Chu Feng, did you really think that you’d be able to defeat me using this spirit formation?” Linghu Hongfei asked.

“Young master Linghu, judging from your words, could you be looking down on my spirit formation?” asked Chu Feng.

“Whilst your spirit formation is powerful and can suppress me now, it cannot suppress me forever.”

“Thus, I would like to ask brother Chu Feng what sort of method you have to contend against me once I breach this spirit formation?” Linghu Hongfei said.

“Mn. This is indeed a question worthy of consideration. However... young master Linghu would need to be able to breach my spirit formation first.”

“Woosh~~~”

As Chu Feng spoke, he began to form hand seals single-handedly.

In the next moment, lightning began to circulate through Chu Feng’s fingers on the hand with which he was forming hand seals. Following that, the lightning covered him completely.

“ZZZZ~”

At the same time, inside the spirit formation, lightnings began to strike at Linghu Hongfei repeatedly.

In that sort of situation, Linghu Hongfei was unable to even stand firmly. Being attacked by the lightning, he began to sway left and right. The expression of pain on his face grew even more intense.

“What a powerful spirit formation. This is the first time that this old man has seen Linghu Hongfei being suppressed so miserably by someone.”

“This is truly a rare sight. Not to mention when fighting against people of the younger generation, even when fighting against people of the older generation, Linghu Hongfei has never suffered like this.”

Seeing that the untouchable Linghu Hongfei was actually on the verge of collapse under Chu Feng’s spirit formation, many people were unable to contain their emotions.

After all, Linghu Hongfei simply possessed an enormously high status in their hearts.

He was the most brilliant genius in the Ancestral Martial Starfield. Not only was he the strongest genius, but he was also the future face of their Ancestral Martial Starfield.

There were even people that felt him to be someone that had surpassed Chu Xuanyuan.

They felt that Linghu Hongfei would become the strongest person in the Ancestral Martial Starfield in the future. They felt that he was the person who would lead their Ancestral Martial Starfield to new heights.

The things Linghu Hongfei had experienced would become akin to legends.

Yet, at that moment, Linghu Hongfei was in a very difficult situation.

Because of that, the crowd were unable to accept it. Even though they were witnessing it with their own eyes, they were still unable to accept it.

“Grandmaster, is Linghu Hongfei really going to be defeated by Chu Feng like this?” Grandmaster Long Xuan asked.

“Chu Feng’s spirit formation has an extremely powerful sealing nature. Unless... the spirit formation is to be destroyed, otherwise... he will be unable to escape from the restraint of the spirit formation, and will be completely suppressed,” said Grandmaster Liangqiu.

“Eeeahh~~~”

Suddenly, Linghu Hongfei let out a roar.

To be exact, it was a howl of anger and pain.

Most shocking of all, after that roar was heard, an enormous oppressive might swept forth.

In an instant, both heaven and earth started to tremble as a strong wind blew past!!!

In the next moment, Chu Feng’s Octoforms Lightning Sealing Formation was forcibly shattered by the oppressive might.

“That is... Lightning Mark!”

“Linghu Hongfei has released his Lightning Mark!”

At that moment, many people noticed that a ‘Heaven’ character had appeared on Linghu Hongfei’s forehead.

Furthermore, Linghu Hongfei’s aura had also increased from rank two Exalted to rank three Exalted.

Linghu Hongfei had increased his cultivation by a level through the use of his Lightning Mark. With that, he had breached Chu Feng’s spirit formation.

“Grandmaster, what is going on?”

“Didn’t you say that Linghu Hongfei would not be able to escape from the restraint of the spirit formation unless it is first destroyed?” Grandmaster Long Xuan asked. Liangqiu Chengfeng and the others also looked to Grandmaster Liangqiu anxiously. They all wanted to know the answer.

“It shouldn’t be. It shouldn’t be possible. Young friend Chu Feng’s spirit formation possess an extremely powerful sealing nature. There should have

been no way for Linghu Hongfei to turn the situation around. How was he able to unleash his Lightning Mark?" said Grandmaster Liangqiu.

"Master, could it be that someone is secretly helping him?" asked Liangqiu Chengfeng.

"No. I was worried that someone from the Linghu Heavenly Clan would secretly aid Linghu Hongfei. Thus, I have been keeping a close watch. No one did anything," said Grandmaster Liangqiu.

"Then what is going on?" Liangqiu Chengfeng and the others were completely puzzled.

Even Grandmaster Liangqiu was puzzled by the current situation.

"Amazing. As expected of Linghu Hongfei. And I had thought that he was truly suppressed by Chu Feng. Turns out, he was faking the entire time. Chu Feng's spirit formation would simply collapse at the first blow before him."

"Brilliant! This is the elegance of the Ancestral Martial Starfield's strongest genius. I have truly not come here in vain, truly not come here in vain. Linghu Hongfei is truly extraordinary. He is truly a genius that we cannot compare to."

"To be able to witness such elegance from Linghu Hongfei, I will have no regrets in death, simply no regrets in death!!!"

At that moment, many people began to cheer excitedly.

The crowd that were unable to determine how powerful Chu Feng's spirit formation was had thought it was nothing more than a display, and that Linghu Hongfei was faking being suppressed by Chu Feng from the very start.

Thus, they began to praise Linghu Hongfei nonstop. Some people even went as far as to insult Chu Feng, thinking that he was taking joy too early. They believed that he was simply incapable of being compared to Linghu Hongfei the entire time.

"Huu~~~"

Suddenly, Linghu Hongfei pointed his finger at Chu Feng. Following that, his oppressive might surged toward Chu Feng like a magnificent army of thousands of men and horses. *novE(lb.1n*

In an instant, that magnificent army suddenly stopped their explosive surge. From all directions, including the sky and the ground, they surrounded Chu Feng.

Chu Feng was now trapped. However, Linghu Hongfei's oppressive might was not attacking him.

"What is the meaning of this?" Chu Feng asked.

"Brother Chu Feng, I don't wish to cause you harm. If you are to admit defeat right now, I will put a stop to this match right away," Linghu Hongfei said.

Linghu Hongfei was only saying that on the surface, because at the same time as he said those words, his voice transmission reached Chu Feng's ears, "You're still too inexperienced to fight me. You should go and call your father here. Otherwise, with only you, you will not be able to match up to me, Linghu Hongfei, in your entire life."

"Perhaps you might be a genius before others. However, before me, Linghu Hongfei, you can only be a dog, being stepped upon by my foot. You'll forever be unable to turn the situation around, forever remaining a dog."

"Regardless of how brilliant you might be in the future, you'll forever be underneath me, forever be stepped upon by me."

Insult. Linghu Hongfei was secretly insulting Chu Feng.

On the surface, Linghu Hongfei appeared very righteous and magnanimous.

However, he was actually a person with a very filthy heart, someone extremely vile and ruthless.

However, Chu Feng showed no trace of anger at Linghu Hongfei's insults.

That said, he also did not reach any terms with him. Instead, through using voice transmission, he fought back, "Linghu Hongfei, you yourself know very well how capable you really are."

"Look at your current age and your cultivation. What cultivation did my father possess at your age?"

"My father was already the strongest expert in the entire Ancestral Martial Starfield, and completely unmatched at the age of twenty-nine."

“When mentioning my father, those of the older generation will all show respect. Which of those from the younger generation could possibly compare to him?”

“As for you, you’re nearing fifty already. You who are already nearly fifty, do you even possess the cultivation my father did when he was twenty-nine?”

“Whilst it’s true that for the majority of cultivators, a year’s worth of time is but an instant. It is a very short duration. However... that is only true for the great majority of martial cultivators that possess mediocre talent.”

“For people with outstanding talent for martial cultivation, not to mention a year, even the difference of a single day is extremely vast. You are so much older than me, and have trained for so much longer than me. Yet, you were nearly defeated by me today.”

“Compared to me, you possess absolutely no superiority at all.”

“Thus, how could someone like you possibly be qualified to be compared to my father?”

Chapter 3488 - The Power Of Asura

Chu Feng’s words brought enormous displeasure to Linghu Hongfei.

He had no prior knowledge of Chu Feng at all. However, Chu Xuanyuan was someone that he knew a lot about.

The former legend of the Ancestral Martial Starfield had always been the target that he wanted to surpass. Because of that, he had spent a lot of effort to scout out his past achievements.

Furthermore, he had set a goal for himself that he must accomplish feats more extraordinary than Chu Xuanyuan did at the same age.

Unfortunately, the outcome brought Linghu Hongfei an unprecedented sense of defeat.

Ages identical to Chu Xuanyuan continued to pass him by. However, he was never able to surpass him, not even once.

Chu Xuanyuan was like an insurmountable mountain crushing down on Linghu Hongfei’s chest, suffocating him.

Although he was indeed a rare genius that everyone had to acknowledge, he was much too inferior when compared to Chu Xuanyuan.

Although rumors were going around the Ancestral Martial Starfield that he, Linghu Hongfei, had already surpassed Chu Xuanyuan, the people who had really witnessed Chu Xuanyuan's capability back in the day all believed that he was inferior to him.

Even he himself knew this very well.

This was a sore in his heart, something that he could never erase. He had always wanted to forget about this sore spot. He had even begun to hypnotize himself so that he could forget about Chu Xuanyuan's shadow.

However, this painful sore was once again been aggravated by Chu Feng.

"It would appear that brother Chu Feng is not going to concede. In that case, I can only strong-arm you into admitting defeat."

After he finished saying those words, Linghu Hongfei's oppressive might started moving towards Chu Feng again.

The speed with which his oppressive might moved toward Chu Feng was very slow. However, when the oppressive might enveloped his body and began to press down on it, Chu Feng felt enormous pain.

The reason for that was because that was not ordinary oppressive might. Contained within it was a special martial power capable of bringing about enormous pain.

"Why must Chu Feng insist on suffering? The outcome of the battle is already determined, why is he still insisting on continuing?"

"It's merely admitting defeat. Perhaps admitting defeat to someone else might be humiliating. However, it would not at all be humiliating to admit defeat to Linghu Hongfei."

"Instead, to insist on continuing after the outcome has been determined is humiliating. It will make others look down on him. I truly cannot understand why he would insist on doing so."

The crowd began to discuss the matter spiritedly. Many people even began to blame Chu Feng. They felt that his insistence was completely meaningless.

“No matter what, Chu Feng has already proved himself today. If it wasn’t for Linghu Hongfei being present, he would definitely have obtained the first ranked spot in this selection for the Ancestral Martial Decastars today.”

“Even if he is facing Linghu Hongfei, he did not suffer a humiliating defeat. After all, he’s quite a bit younger than Linghu Hongfei.”

“To possess such strength at such a young age, he is also a true demon-level genius. As expected of Chu Hanxian’s grandson, Chu Xuanyuan’s son.”

“In my opinion, that prophesied child is definitely not Wuma Shengjie. Instead, it should be Chu Feng.”

“Indeed. Judging from today, Chu Feng does indeed possess the potential to become Linghu Hongfei’s future rival.”

Of course, there was also a portion of people that felt that even if Chu Feng were to be defeated by Linghu Hongfei, he did not lose in humiliation. They felt that one could not find any fault with Chu Feng’s performance.

Even if he was inferior to Linghu Hongfei, he was still unrivaled before all the other younger generations.

It could be said that he was below only a single person, and stood above hundreds of millions of others.

However, when those voices reached Linghu Hongfei’s ears, it caused a greater feeling of suffocation toward his already unstable heart.

“Chu Feng, are you still not going to concede? If that’s the case, I will have you humiliate yourself even more thoroughly.”

Although Linghu Hongfei appeared to be a righteous individual, he was actually insulting Chu Feng nonstop through voice transmission.

“If you have the capability, then try killing me. If you want me to admit defeat, it will be impossible,” Chu Feng replied.

“Very well, you have guts. If I do not give you what you want, I, Linghu Hongfei, would feel rather apologetic.”

Although Linghu Hongfei’s oppressive might did not become stronger, the hidden martial power contained within his oppressive might became much stronger after he said those words.

The pain that he was causing Chu Feng increased by at least tenfold.

He wanted Chu Feng to publicly beg for forgiveness, and admit that he was inferior to him.

Chu Feng sensed the transformation to the power that had enveloped him. His heart tightened. Yet, he did not cower to the power at all.

Chu Feng knew that, with all those experts present, Linghu Hongfei would definitely not dare to kill him.

Besides, a warrior could be killed, but not be insulted. How could Chu Feng possibly concede to someone as despicable as Linghu Hongfei?

Thus, Chu Feng had prepared himself. He was prepared to be tortured by Linghu Hongfei. Thus, he gritted his teeth with the intention to confront the overwhelming pain.

“Bang~~~”

Suddenly, a loud sound was heard.

Following that, the expressions of everyone present changed.

A puff of black gaseous flames was flowing out from Chu Feng’s body. The black gaseous flames had forcibly dispersed Linghu Hongfei’s oppressive might.

“That is?”

It was not only the crowd that was confused. Even Chu Feng himself had a surprised look on his face.

“This aura, it seems to be...” Grandmaster Long Xuan had a shocked look on his face.

“There’s no need to guess, this aura is indeed the aura of an Asura World Spirit,” Liangqiu Chengfeng said.

“In that case, it would mean that young friend Chu Feng is actually an Asura World Spiritist?” Grandmaster Long Xuan asked.

“That is indeed the case,” Liangqiu Chengfeng nodded.

“What an amazing brat. Perhaps his talent in terms of martial cultivation is inferior to Chu Xuanyuan, but his talent in terms of world spirit techniques likely far surpasses Chu Xuanyuan’s, no?” Even Queen Mother Fox Immortal became particularly excited.

Asura World Spiritists were extremely rare.

Although the Ancestral Martial Starfield was an extremely vast place, there were less than ten Asura World Spiritists.

It was a common saying that Divine Bodies were beloved by the heavens.

However, compared to Asura World Spiritists, the number of Divine Bodies was much more numerous. There were so many Divine Bodies that it was simply impossible to count them.

Thus, the people that were capable of becoming Asura World Spiritists were the ones that were truly beloved by the heavens.

“Asura World Spiritist! Chu Feng is actually an Asura World Spiritist?!”

Liangqiu Chengfeng and the others were openly conversing with one another. Thus, the bystanders were able to hear their conversation.

In an instant, the news of Chu Feng being an Asura World Spiritist spread through the crowd, shocking them. Many people even started to envy Chu Feng.

After all, even in a place like the Ancestral Martial Starfield, the identity of being an Asura World Spiritist was still something that people would feel envy toward.

Ignoring their strength, merely the fact that one could become an Asura World Spiritist was already sufficient to make others envious.

That said, the crowd had no idea that, at the same time as they were feeling astonished by Chu Feng's identity as an Asura World Spiritist, Chu Feng himself was also very astonished.

Chu Feng knew very well where the power coming from his body came from.

It was precisely because of that, that Chu Feng was so puzzled.

"Girl, you're actually helping me?" Chu Feng asked.

As for the 'girl' that Chu Feng spoke of, it was naturally not Her Lady Queen. After all, Her Lady Queen was still dormant in closed-door training.

As such, the person that Chu Feng was questioning was naturally the female world spirit that he had sealed away.

Because he had altered their contract, he was able to restrict her. Whilst being restricted, she would not be able to cause him any harm. However, she was capable of helping him.

That said, Chu Feng never imagined that she would really help him.

Most of all, she was helping him by directly lending her power for him to use.

"Don't bother with the superfluous words. Take advantage of the fact that this young lady is in a good mood to quickly take care of him."

"Or else, this young lady might retrieve her power at any moment."

The female world spirit's proud voice sounded in Chu Feng's ears.

"Very well. I understand."

Chu Feng smiled. Then, he looked at Linghu Hongfei, who stood before him with shock-filled eyes.

Although Chu Feng was still smiling, ruthlessness had emerged in his eyes.

Chapter 3489 - Frontal Confrontation

Before Chu Feng could attack, Linghu Hongfei unleashed his attack.

Linghu Hongfei extended his arm and aimed his palm at Chu Feng.

“Woosh~~~”

Linghu Hongfei flicked his finger, and a strand of martial power shot forth. Its speed was so fast that it reached Chu Feng in an instant. Furthermore, from the size of a fingernail, it expanded into a gigantic sword reaching a hundred meters long.

The sword covered the sky and shook the surroundings as it pierced toward Chu Feng.

that martial sword was not composed of ordinary martial power. Instead, it was a martial skill.

Although that martial skill was not an extremely powerful one, it was still not something that could be looked down upon.

However, although he was confronted with such an attack, Chu Feng did not move at all. Instead, he waved his arm, and the black gaseous flames began to move to form a shield.

The martial power sword that came piercing at Chu Feng was actually knocked flying by the black gaseous flames. Then, the martial power sword shattered in midair.

“Amazing! That power is at least that of a rank three Exalted.”

“That battle power is no small matter. Even a rank three Exalted’s battle power would not be able to neutralize Linghu Hongfei’s attack that easily. After all, that was not an ordinary attack using martial power. Instead, it was a martial skill.”

Chu Feng’s neutralization of Linghu Hongfei’s attack caused many people to suck in a mouthful of cold air. His performance caused them to have a whole new opinion of him.

“That’s your world spirit’s power?” Linghu Hongfei asked Chu Feng.

n(.07E1B1n

“You can experience it for yourself,” As Chu Feng spoke, he disappeared. When he reappeared, he had arrived before Linghu Hongfei.

The black gaseous flames had enveloped Chu Feng like armor. Even his face was covered by the armor of black gaseous flames. Only his sharp eyes filled with a surging desire for battle could be seen through the armor.

“Woosh~~~”

Chu Feng began his counterattack. A black spear appeared in his hand.

The black spear pierced straight down with enormous speed. It was aimed straight at Linghu Hongfei’s chest.

Chu Feng’s attack came too suddenly. It was so smooth that it could be said to be perfect. Such a surprise attack would definitely land should it be against others.

Unfortunately, Chu Feng’s opponent was Linghu Hongfei.

Linghu Hongfei seemed to have anticipated Chu Feng’s attack. Thus, at the moment when he appeared, he had turned to dodge. Effortlessly, he avoided Chu Feng’s attack that was aimed at his chest.

Following that, Linghu Hongfei leaped into the sky. He opened his hand, and a sword appeared in it.

That was an Immortal Armament.

Sword rays swept forth. Linghu Hongfei’s Immortal Armament hacked down on Chu Feng’s head.

However, Chu Feng had already anticipated Linghu Hongfei’s counterattack. He did not even attempt to dodge. Instead, he thrust the black spear upward.

The thrust was once again aimed at Linghu Hongfei’s chest. Furthermore, its speed was extremely fast.

The speed of the upward thrust surpassed Linghu Hongfei’s downward slash.

If Linghu Hongfei continued with his downward slash, his chest would likely be pierced by Chu Feng’s upward spear thrust before his sword could reach Chu Feng’s head.

Although he knew that he could not win in the frontal confrontation, Linghu Hongfei was still not flustered. He already had another plan in mind. Linghu

Hongfei shifted the direction of his sword's blade-edge and aimed it at Chu Feng's incoming spear. He planned to use the power of his weapon to neutralize Chu Feng's attack.

“Clank~~~”

Sparks scattered. The two weapons collided. However, Chu Feng's spear was actually completely unfazed. It was instead Linghu Hongfei's Immortal Armament sword that was knocked away.

Although Linghu Hongfei was still holding onto the Immortal Armament and did not let it go flying, the hand that he held the Immortal Armament sword with was trembling nonstop.

This sight not only brought great alarm to the crowd, but it even brought great alarm to Linghu Hongfei himself.

Although the Immortal Armament sword he was holding was not a famous weapon, it was a weapon of excellent quality. Holding such an Immortal Armament in his hand, his battle power had definitely increased. On top of that, Linghu Hongfei possessed a battle power that surpassed others of the same cultivation as his own to begin with. Thus, he was completely confident that he would be able to match and even win against Chu Feng.

Never would he have expected that not only was his speed slower than Chu Feng's, but Chu Feng would even be unfazed in a frontal collision. Instead, it was his weapon that started to tremble violently.

Fortunately, his grip was strong enough. He managed to forcibly hold down the trembling sword in his hand.

Had it been someone else, the Immortal Armament sword would've most definitely been knocked flying away. Should that be the case, it would truly be humiliating.

All of this had surpassed Linghu Hongfei's expectations.

However, as matters stood, he could no longer consider it too much. The reason for that was because Chu Feng's black spear had arrived at his chest.

Chu Feng's black spear was no ordinary weapon. It was a weapon formed by the power of his world spirit. It was extremely strange. Not even Linghu Hongfei dared to lower his guard against it.

"Puu~~~"

Blood splattered out. Chu Feng's black spear pierced through Linghu Hongfei's chest.

"Hongfei!!!"

Witnessing that scene, Linghu Tiemian and many others of the younger generation cried out worriedly.

The confrontation between Chu Feng and Linghu Hongfei was simply too fast. The people of the younger generation were simply unable to catch the details. However, they were all able to clearly witness the scene of Linghu Hongfei being pierced by Chu Feng's spear.

Thus, it was not only Linghu Tiemian and the others. Many of the bystanders were completely astonished too.

Linghu Hongfei's frontal confrontation against Chu Feng actually ended so quickly?

Furthermore, it was Chu Feng who had won?

"Brother Chu Feng, you're very skillful."

Suddenly, a voice was heard.

It was only after that voice was heard that the crowd noticed that a figure had appeared on the other end of the fighting stage.

As for that person, he was none other than Linghu Hongfei.

"What's going on here? Why would Linghu Hongfei be there?"

"Then, who is it that Chu Feng pierced?"

Thinking of that, the crowd looked back to the Linghu Hongfei whose chest was pierced by Chu Feng's spear.

Upon doing so, they discovered that the pierced Linghu Hongfei turned into body of flames.

It was as if that was a man composed of magma.

That magma-man began to expand in size. Furthermore, it was expanding faster and faster.

“Chu Feng, quickly throw the spear in your hand away.”

A voice transmission entered Chu Feng’s ears, warning him.

Furthermore, the person who had warned him was actually Grandmaster Liangqiu, a person who possessed an extraordinary status.

“Bang~~~”

However, it was already too late. Before Chu Feng could react, a loud explosion was heard. Magma poured down from the sky and engulfed Chu Feng!!!

“That’s the Immortal Taboo Martial Skill: Magma Double!!!”

Many such voices of astonishment sounded from the crowd.

Martial God Asura #Chapter 3490 - The Unrivaled Chu Feng - Read Martial God Asura Chapter 3490 - The Unrivaled Chu Feng

Chapter 3490 - The Unrivaled Chu Feng

“Immortal Taboo: Magma Double?”

Many people came to an understanding upon hearing those words.

There was no need to mention what Immortal Taboo Martial Skills were.

Even the weakest Immortal Taboo Martial Skill would be stronger than a rank three Immortal Technique.

As for the Immortal Taboo: Magma Double, it was known to be an extremely powerful Immortal Taboo Martial Skill.

Furthermore, it was one of the Linghu Heavenly Clan's Clan Protection Martial Skills.

The characteristic of the Immortal Taboo: Magma Double was that it could swap with one's body in a moment of crisis and save one's life.

After swapping bodies, the clone that was left behind would turn into magma and explode.

Furthermore, the power of the explosion would be extremely strong!!!

Because of the fact that it could not only save one's life in a crisis, but also counterattack, it made it so that the Immortal Taboo: Magma Double was extremely difficult to learn.

Although it was a martial skill that Martial Immortal-level experts could learn, it was deemed to be a martial skill that one could only learn should one reach the Exalted realm.

This was also the first time that the crowd had witnessed Linghu Hongfei use the Immortal Taboo: Magma Double.

That said, that was not the important aspect. What was important was the fact that the Immortal Taboo: Magma Double was very powerful to begin with. Furthermore, its power would differ based on the strength of its user.

Currently, Chu Feng was enveloped by the magma. His life might even be in danger.

“Bang~~~”

Suddenly, the magma that had sealed Chu Feng away burst apart.

Following that, boundless black gaseous flames erupted out of the scattered magma, soared into the sky and pierced into the clouds.

However, after the black gaseous flames soared into the sky, they quickly fell back down.

When the black gaseous flames descended to the ground again, Chu Feng also reappeared before the crowd. He was still clad in black armor, and holding a black spear.

Not only was he completely unharmed, but his aura appeared to be even stronger.

“He’s actually able to escape unscathed after being enveloped by the Immortal Taboo: Magma Double?!”

“Although Asura World Spiritists are rare, I have seen them before. However, never have I encountered one this powerful. How extraordinary of an ability is this?”

The crowd were astonished by Chu Feng’s performance.

“Roar~~~”

Right at that moment, a dragon’s roar sounded from the sky.

Following that, thunder started to rumble as darkness sealed the sky.

“Roar~~~”

The dragon’s roar sounded once again. Many people of the younger generation revealed frightened looks.

Surging golden dragons were present all over the black clouds. The golden dragons were a thousand meters long, and there were over a hundred such golden dragons galloping about in the black clouds.

This sight was truly spectacular and exceedingly terrifying.

“Roar~~~”

At the moment when the crowd took notice of the golden dragons in the sky, they reacted as if they’d received an order. They opened their ferocious mouths and flew down from the sky.

Over a hundred enormous golden dragons were all focused on one location, Chu Feng’s location.

The golden dragons were extremely fast. In the blink of an eye, they landed where Chu Feng stood.

Due to the fact that the golden dragons were truly fast, the people of the younger generation were simply unable to catch sight of the dragons’ descent.

By the time they managed to react, the golden dragons had turned into golden light, and brought forth overflowing energy ripples that continued to wreak havoc as they extended outward.

Those energy ripples were extremely powerful. Had it not been for experts containing them within the stage, had they been allowed to wreak havoc at will, not only would they have engulfed the entire Nine Dragons Abnormal Sign Mound, but the spectators outside would also likely be implicated by them too.

“That’s the strongest Immortal Taboo Martial Skill of the Linghu Heavenly Clan, Immortal Taboo: Descent Of A Dragon Herd!!!” exclaimed an expert of the older generation.

“So that’s the Immortal Taboo: Descent Of A Dragon Herd. No wonder it’s so powerful. Its might surpass the Immortal Taboo: Magma Double by several times.”

The people of the younger generation gasped in admiration. The Linghu Heavenly Clan’s strongest Immortal Taboo Martial Skill? That would mean it was one of the Ancestral Martial Starfield’s strongest Immortal Taboo Martial Skills!

Immortal Taboo Martial Skills were very difficult to learn to begin with. It would even be more so for an Immortal Taboo Martial Skill of such caliber.

“Roar~~~”

However, right at that moment, an explosive roar was suddenly heard.

“What is that?!”

The roar was extremely eerie-sounding. It was not only the people of the younger generation that became filled with fear; even among those of the older generation, many were frightened by the roar.

As that roar was heard, the golden energy ripples formed by the hundred plus golden dragons instantly disappeared.

At that moment, the crowd were able to see that Chu Feng’s body was not only covered by overflowing black gaseous flames, but the black gaseous flames had also turned into an enormous face.

One could not tell if that was a human's face or a monster's face. However, it was extremely horrifying. Seeing that face, unease would emerge in one's heart.

Likely, it was that face that had roared.

That said, the face disappeared in an instant. Soon, the boundless black gaseous flames returned to Chu Feng's body. They turned into the black armor and covered him again.

“Even a martial skill like the Immortal Taboo: Descent Of A Dragon Herd is unable to cause any harm to Chu Feng?!” Many people of the older generation felt utter disbelief.

The Immortal Taboo: Descent Of A Dragon Herd was known to be one of the most powerful Immortal Taboo Martial Skills of the Ancestral Martial Starfield.

Once that martial skill was unleashed, a herd of dragons would emerge in the sky. The dragons would look down on their target. Regardless of whether their target might be human or demon, no one would be able to escape death.

The Asura World Spirit power that enveloped Chu Feng made him appear like a demon incarnate. Linghu Hongfei's martial skill created a clear-cut contrast of good and evil when faced against the sinister-looking Chu Feng.

Unfortunately, who would've expected that after the herd of dragons descended, they were unable to cause any harm to the demon?

Oh what irony was this?

“Woosh, woosh, woosh~~~”

At the moment when the crowd were all gasping with astonishment, a transformation occurred in the sky again.

Although the black clouds had dispersed, golden gaseous substances had covered the sky.

Linghu Hongfei did not bother to spout any superfluous words before unleashing his next attack.

“That is the rank nine Immortal Technique, Great Golden Celestial Immortal Transformation!!!”

The crowd recognized the attack merely by seeing the sky. After all, the Great Golden Celestial Immortal Transformation was a clan-protection Immortal Technique of the Linghu Heavenly Clan.

Furthermore, it was a rare top quality rank nine Immortal Technique.

“Buzz~~~”

In the next moment, the golden radiance that covered the sky began to shine gloriously and started to sprinkle down from the sky, enveloping the entire fighting stage.

“What mighty power!”

“But, Chu Feng’s aura is still present. Furthermore, his aura is still very stable.”

“Could it be that not even a rank nine Immortal Technique is able to do anything against him?”

Although Linghu Hongfei’s Immortal Technique possessed overflowing might, Chu Feng’s aura remained as stable as ever.

Because of that, the crowd were not astonished by the rank nine Immortal Technique’s might. Instead, they became even more terrified of Chu Feng’s might.

“Don’t be so anxious just yet. This is absolutely not the Great Golden Celestial Immortal Transformation’s true power,” someone said as the crowd were all terrified by Chu Feng’s power.

“Look! The power of that Immortal Technique is shifting directions. They’re all gathering onto Linghu Hongfei!”

Not only did all of the power from the Immortal Technique gather upon Linghu Hongfei, it also transformed into a giant golden humanoid.

The golden humanoid was over a thousand meters tall. It stood towering over the stage, holding a pagoda in its left hand and a sword in its right.

Not only was it very awe-inspiring, but it was also emitting an unparalleled aura.

This was simply the descent of the Great Celestial Golden Immortal!!!

“Could it be that this is the true power of the Great Golden Celestial Immortal Transformation?” asked the confused younger generations.

That person’s question was naturally met with many answers. The people were all trying to clear up the confusion for the asker, while at the same time, show off their knowledge.

Even the Gong Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief was answering questions.

“To possess both offensive and defensive capabilities in perfect unison, that is the true power of the Great Golden Celestial Immortal Transformation.”

“Seeing that Linghu Hongfei’s Great Golden Celestial Body is over a thousand meters tall, which should be the complete size, he should’ve fully mastered the Great Golden Celestial Immortal Transformation,” the Gong Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief said.

“Amazing! Linghu Hongfei is truly amazing!”

“Although it is unknown where Chu Feng obtained that strange power from, his true form will be unmasked before absolute power. He will not be able to escape death.”

The Gong Heavenly Clan’s younger generations all gasped in admiration repeatedly after hearing their Clan Chief’s words. Those that felt hatred toward Chu Feng even seized the opportunity to humiliate him.

“Woosh~~~”

Right at that moment, Chu Feng moved. He turned into a black shadow and flew toward Linghu Hongfei.

This time around, Chu Feng took the initiative to attack.

Linghu Hongfei was obviously prepared for Chu Feng’s attack. He controlled the Great Golden Celestial Body and made it throw down the golden pagoda in its hand.

Immediately, the golden pagoda began to expand. It turned into an enormous pagoda a hundred meters tall and smashed onto Chu Feng.

When the pagoda landed, it shook heaven and earth fiercely. Although they were very far away from the pagoda, many of the people of the younger generation were unable to stand firm.

As for the fighting stage, cracks appeared from the trembles.

Most importantly, after being struck by the golden pagoda, Chu Feng's aura actually became extremely weak.

“Chu Feng?”

Sensing the change in Chu Feng's aura, Liangqiu Chengfeng and the others immediately revealed worried looks.

“Sure enough, no matter how strong Chu Feng might be, he will still not be able to resist absolute power.”

“Evil is no match for good. No matter how strong a demon might be, it will still become an ant before the Great Golden Celestial Immortal.”

Seeing that the insufferably arrogant Chu Feng was finally suppressed, the people that detested him all began to smile with great satisfaction.

“Bang~~~”

However, all of a sudden, an explosion was heard as golden light splattered everywhere.

In the next moment, everyone was stunned. Those from the younger generation were completely dumbstruck.

A black spear had shot out from the golden pagoda. Not only did it pierce through the golden pagoda, but it had even pierced through the so-called Great Golden Celestial Body!!!

Chapter 3491 - Unleash The Female World Spirit

There were hundreds of millions of people gathered in that vast region.

Yet, at that very moment, those people were all absolutely silent.

After a short moment of silence, the crowd immediately burst into a complete uproar, exclaiming in admiration.

Shock filled the crowd's faces. Even the experts from the older generation were stunned.

They did not dare to believe what they were seeing. Yet, that unbelievable sight was clearly happening before their eyes.

Even the rank nine Immortal Technique, the Great Golden Celestial Immortal Transformation, was unable to withstand a single attack from Chu Feng!!!

In that case, how exactly must one fight against Chu Feng? Exactly what sort of technique would be able to defeat him?

Likely, within the same level of cultivation, no one would be able to defeat Chu Feng.

“Amazing.”

“They all say that Asura World Spiritists are the most powerful world spiritists. In the past, I didn't believe it. Today, I have truly learned.”

“This sort of power is truly worthy of reverence.”

“Chu Feng, you are truly fortunate to possess such power.”

A voice transmission sounded from the Great Golden Celestial Body.

It was Linghu Hongfei's voice.

“Crack~~~”

“Crack~~~”

After Linghu Hongfei's voice was heard, cracking sounds began to ring out. Soon, the Great Golden Celestial Body shattered like glass. However, the shattered pieces turned back into golden gaseous flames that drifted in the sky.

As the Great Golden Celestial Body shattered, the golden pagoda that was pressing down on Chu Feng also shattered.

Soon, Chu Feng and Linghu Hongfei appeared before the crowd again.

Although Chu Feng's black spear had managed to pierce through the Great Golden Celestial Body, it did not manage to cause any harm to Linghu Hongfei.

It was not that the black spear had strayed from its target. Rather, it was because Linghu Hongfei had dodged the spear.

The reason why Linghu Hongfei was able to avoid the black spear was due to the cyan gaseous flames that he was emitting from his body. The cyan gaseous flames were very faint. If one did not look carefully, one would not even notice them. That said, Linghu Hongfei's eyes had become cyan-colored. His cyan-colored eyes were comparatively distinct.

Although his eyes did not appear to have changed much apart from the color turning cyan, his gaze had changed enormously.

That gaze does not resemble a human's gaze. Instead, it seemed more like a beast's, an extremely ferocious beast's gaze!!!

Furthermore, at that moment, Linghu Hongfei's cultivation had increased from rank three Exalted to rank four Exalted.

That was the reason why he was able to dodge Chu Feng's black spear.

"He has finally used the Cyan Nethersoul!!!"

Actually, many people knew about the ability that Linghu Hongfei was using at that moment.

In the Ancestral Martial Starfield, many of the younger generations would, apart from relying on their own bloodline's power, use external power to increase their cultivation or battle power.

Although it was very difficult to accomplish, there were still many people of the younger generation that managed to accomplish such a feat. For example, the people of the younger generation that stood on the fighting stages practically all possessed that sort of ability.

That said, it remained that treasures were, in the end, treasures. They were not one's own power. Thus, the amount of the treasure's power that one could unleash would be limited. For example, treasures that were capable of increasing one's cultivation at Heavenly Immortal realm might become

unusable in the Martial Immortal realm. The same holds even more true for treasures capable of increasing one's cultivation in Martial Immortal realm; they would definitely lose their effectiveness at the Exalted realm.

In other words, treasures capable of increasing one's cultivation or battle power would only be able to help those geniuses temporarily, and not forever.

That said, Linghu Hongfei's Cyan Nethersoul was somewhat different.

The Cyan Nethersoul was the soul of an Ancient Era's Monstrous Beast. The monstrous beast was called the Cyan Netherbeast. It was extremely powerful, even in the Ancient Era.

However, as it had committed too many evils, it was killed by a peak expert of the Ancient Era. However, that expert did not kill the Cyan Netherbeast completely. Instead, he had sealed its soul inside a formation.

After being refined for tens of thousands of years, the sealed soul became a treasure. That was the origin of the Cyan Nethersoul.

According to the inheritance left behind by that Ancient Era's expert, the Cyan Nethersoul was extremely powerful, and capable of fusing with a martial cultivator. n))O(.v)-e)-I/-B./1--n

Should one successfully fuse with it, it would become that martial cultivator's greatest assistance!!!

However, one must attempt to fuse it with the martial cultivator at the time of the martial cultivator's birth. Furthermore, the fusion process had to be done with meticulous care. The reason for that was because if one failed in the fusion process, the Cyan Netherbeast would seize the body of the newborn to be reborn.

After the Linghu Heavenly Clan obtained the Cyan Nethersoul, they immediately stored it away with the intention of leaving it for an outstanding member of the younger generation to use.

On the day of Linghu Hongfei's birth, he gave rise to an abnormal sign. One should know that even though Heavenly Bloodline possessors were people with outstanding talent, very few would actually manage to give rise to an abnormal sign at their birth.

Before Linghu Hongfei, only two Heavenly Bloodline possessors had managed to give rise to abnormal signs at their birth.

As for those two people, they were the genius father and son who had stunned the entire Ancestral Martial Starfield, Chu Hanxian and Chu Xuanyuan.

Thus, once Linghu Hongfei gave rise to an abnormal sign on the day of his birth, the Linghu Heavenly Clan immediately determined that he would become the hope of their clan.

Just like that, the Linghu Heavenly Clan assimilated the extremely precious Cyan Nethersoul into Linghu Hongfei.

The Cyan Nethersoul was extremely powerful. If an error was made during the fusion, it would devour his consciousness and seize his body to be reborn.

Fortunately, Linghu Hongfei performed outstandingly in the assimilation process. Although the Cyan Nethersoul showed signs of a backlash, it was merely a slight reaction, and was immediately suppressed by his consciousness.

From that point on, the power of the Cyan Nethersoul became his power. It became the other bloodline power that he possessed.

It was precisely because everyone knew of the existence of the Cyan Nethersoul that, although Chu Feng gave an astonishing performance, they were only astonished by his performance; they felt that he was very powerful, yet did not feel that Linghu Hongfei would lose.

After all, Linghu Hongfei still possessed his trump card, Cyan Nethersoul.

“To be able to force Linghu Hongfei to use the power of the Cyan Nethersoul, Chu Feng is truly capable too.”

“Unfortunately, since the Cyan nethersoul has been used, this match will come to an end now.”

At that moment, the crowd all felt that the outcome of the match was already determined.

Faced with Linghu Hongfei who had unleashed the power of his Cyan Nethersoul, although the black gaseous flames were still present on Chu Feng's body, although his aura did not decrease, he was no longer confident in victory.

Chu Feng's battle power was only akin to a rank three Exalted. No matter how strong he might be, he would not be able to contend against a rank four Exalted.

This could already be seen from how Linghu Hongfei was able to dodge his fatal spear strike.

Right at that moment, that female world spirit's voice sounded in Chu Feng's ears, "Since I am lending my power to you, the amount that you can utilize is ultimately limited."

"Release me. I will take care of him."

Chapter 3492 - Truly The Embodiment Of Heaven-defying

"Girl, you're planning to personally help me?" Chu Feng asked.

"Lending my power to you will make it so that your own power is sealed."

"Thus, you are unable to use any of your abilities. The only thing that you're capable of using is the power that I lend you. However, even then, you will only be able to display a limited amount of that borrowed power."

"If you trust me, release my seal. I can defeat him for you," that female world spirit said.

"Very well, I trust you," After saying those words, Chu Feng removed the seal on the female world spirit.

After being released, the female world spirit stood there, stunned.

She was slightly confused.

She didn't know if Chu Feng truly trusted her, or was overly foolish.

That said, none of that was important. What was important was the fact that she did not plan to deceive Chu Feng. She really planned to help him.

As for Chu Feng, he was actually uncertain as to how powerful the female world spirit was. However, since the power that she had lent him was already that powerful, she herself must be even stronger.

Although the female world spirit was very dangerous, he had no alternative at the moment.

If the female world spirit tried to do anything, he would be able to restrict her. However, if he was to be defeated by Linghu Hongfei, how was he supposed to save Bai Liluo?

Thus, although he knew that it was very dangerous, Chu Feng still decided to give it a try.

.....

The bystanders all had no idea of the conversation between Chu Feng and the female world spirit. They also did not know what they were planning to do.

Of course, after Linghu Hongfei unleashed the power of the Cyan Nethersoul, everyone felt that the outcome of the match was already decided. Even Linghu Hongfei himself felt that way.

“Brother Chu Feng is truly worthy of being senior Chu Xuanyuan’s son. Although your talent in terms of martial cultivation is a little lacking, your world spirit techniques have reached a level that even I, Linghu Hongfei, feel myself to be inferior by comparison.”

Although Linghu Hongfei’s words sounded very humble, he was indirectly praising himself.

No matter how strong Chu Feng might be, wasn’t he still defeated by him, Linghu Hongfei?

No matter how strong Chu Xuanyuan’s son might be, he was still inferior to him, Linghu Hongfei.

“I feel truly ashamed due to young master Linghu’s praises. Thus, in order to not fail to live up to your praises, I, Chu Feng, am afraid that I will have to use my trump card too,” said Chu Feng.

“He still has a trump card?!”

Chu Feng's words not only shook the crowd, but they caused even Linghu Hongfei's heart to tighten, and his brows to furrow

Chu Feng's performance was already sufficient to cause everyone to exclaim in admiration. Even Linghu Hongfei felt envy toward all the abilities that he possessed.

This was especially true earlier when, Chu Feng was clad in black armor and held a black spear. At that time, he was simply invincible.

Everyone thought that this would be Chu Feng's limit. After all, it was more than heaven-defying enough.

Never did anyone expect that Chu Feng would have another trick up his sleeve.

For Chu Feng to still remain so confident after Linghu Hongfei unleashed the power of his Cyan Nethersoul, what sort of technique could it be?

Although astonished, the crowd were all looking forward to it. They all wanted to see exactly what sort of technique Chu Feng would use to confront Linghu Hongfei.

"Buzz~~~"

Under the anticipating gazes of the crowd, a world spirit gate opened. Following that, a female world spirit walked out from the world spirit gate.

"That... that is Chu Feng's final trump card?"

The crowd looked to one another with confusion.

Right at that moment, that female world spirit suddenly said to Linghu Hongfei, "From this point forward, I shall be your opponent."

"!!!"

Astonished. The crowd were all astonished.

Originally, the crowd wasn't certain. However, after hearing that female world spirit speak, they all became certain of their guess.

They had verified that this was truly Chu Feng's final trump card.

However, that female world spirit was clearly only emitting the aura of a rank one Exalted. That aura was weaker than Chu Feng's. How exactly would she be able to contend against Linghu Hongfei?"

"It would appear that that world spirit is rather remarkable," Grandmaster Liangqiu exclaimed.

Liangqiu Chengfeng, Wuming Xingyun and the others nodded in agreement.

The others were only able to see the surface level, whereas they had noticed that the black gaseous flames that surrounded Chu Feng had disappeared after that female world spirit appeared.

This meant that the power that Chu Feng was using earlier was most likely that female world spirit's power. Thus, that female world spirit was most definitely much stronger than she appeared to be.

"Woosh~~~"

Right at that moment, the female world spirit moved. A black shadowy figure flashed past and arrived before Linghu Hongfei. She raised her palm and shot it straight at Linghu Hongfei's face.

The speed of the palm strike was shockingly fast, turning all the crowd speechless, and even causing Linghu Hongfei's heart to tense up.

In this sort of situation, Linghu Hongfei was unable to dodge the incoming strike. He could only raise his hand to block the incoming palm strike with his forearms.

"Bang~~~"

Although Linghu Hongfei managed to block the palm strike using his forearms, he was shot flying by the enormous impact, and only managed to stabilize himself when he reached the edge of the stage.

"A rank one Exalted actually possesses such power?!"

"It's heaven-defying battle power! Furthermore, it's capable of surmounting three levels of cultivation!"

At that moment, everyone managed to sense that female world spirit's power.

Although she was a rank one Exalted, she possessed a heaven-defying battle power capable of surmounting three levels of cultivation.

This was the reason why she was able to beat back Linghu Hongfei, a rank four Exalted, even though her cultivation was only that of a rank one Exalted.

“What terror! Is this what Asura World Spirits are?!”

“To possess such powerful heaven-defying battle power at the Exalted realm, exactly what sort of existences are they?!”

Many people of the younger generation were completely terrified.

They’d all possessed heaven-defying battle power not too long before.

However, as their cultivation and power increased, their heaven-defying battle power was sealed off.

Although their current cultivation surpassed their former cultivation, they no longer possessed heaven-defying battle power.

The reason for that was due to the rules of the path of martial cultivation.

The reason why heaven-defying battle power was called heaven-defying battle power was because it went against the rules of the martial cultivation path. n//D.)v.(e-/ℓ)-b--l./n

Unfortunately, before even stronger martial cultivation rules, heaven-defying battle power was unable to keep itself from being sealed away.

Yet, that female world spirit, even at the Exalted realm, still possessed a heaven-defying battle power capable of surmounting three levels of cultivation.

Without a doubt, she was truly the embodiment of heaven-defying!!!

Chapter 3493 - Terrifyingly Powerful

“Young lady, you’re very powerful.”

“It would appear that the power Chu Feng was using earlier belonged to you?”
Linghu Hongfei asked.

“So it’s actually her power? No wonder, no wonder.”

Linghu Hongfei’s words brought enlightenment to many people.

However, the female world spirit completely ignored Linghu Hongfei’s question. Instead, she waved her arm, and boundless black gaseous flames burst forth from her body like a volcanic eruption.

After the black gaseous flames appeared, a very disturbing aura was immediately felt.

The crowd were unable to determine exactly what sort of black gaseous flames those were. They were simply unable to keep themselves from feeling fear toward it. *noVE-LB*.In

Even the monstrous beasts present, whose nature was more vicious than humans, started to have goosebumps when confronted with the female world spirit’s black gaseous flames.

“Roar~~~”

In a manner capable of toppling mountains and overturning seas, the black gaseous flames pounced toward Linghu Hongfei, who stood at the edge of the fighting stage.

The sight simply looked like a gigantic demonic being, about to devour a lowly human.

However, Linghu Hongfei showed no fear when facing the female world spirit’s attack.

“Woosh~~~”

Suddenly, Linghu Hongfei waved his arm, and a slash of light swept forth. The slash of light actually managed to forcibly slash the incoming black gaseous flames in two, making them fly past him.

At that moment, the crowd noticed that the weapon in Linghu Hongfei’s hand had changed.

He had put away the Immortal Armament sword he was using previously.

At that moment, he was holding a silver blade in his hand. That blade was very long, measuring three meters and three centimeters. The blade's edge took up half of the entire length of the blade.

Although the blade was not excessively adorned, it was incomparably sharp, and emitted an extraordinary aura.

"Isn't that?!"

Many people's expressions changed upon seeing the blade.

The blade was named Silverlight Heaven-splitting Blade. It was an Incomplete Exalted Armament.

Although the number of Utmost Exalted-level experts in the Ancestral Martial Starfield could be counted with one's fingers, there were quite a lot of Exalted-level experts.

True Immortal-level experts were capable of using Incomplete Immortal Armaments and strengthening their own battle power using the power of the Incomplete Immortal Armament.

Likewise, Exalted-level experts were capable of using Incomplete Exalted Armaments.

Unfortunately, Incomplete Exalted Armaments were simply too precious. They were so precious that every one of them was deemed to be a priceless treasure capable of creating a bloody storm where people killed one another fighting over it.

The people that were capable of possessing Incomplete Exalted Armaments were all renowned existences. They were all excellent and well-known individuals, even among Exalted realm experts.

The reason why Incomplete Exalted Armaments were so precious was because they were weapons ordinary world spiritists were incapable of forging.

Reportedly, only Dragon Mark Saint-cloak World Spiritists were capable of forging Incomplete Exalted Armaments. Furthermore, they would have to spend an enormous amount of effort in order to forge a single Incomplete Exalted Armament.

However, as everyone knew, even the strongest world spiritist of the Ancestral Martial Starfield, Grandmaster Liangqiu, was only a Snake Mark Saint-cloak World Spiritist not long ago.

Because of that, it was thought that there was simply no one in the entire Ancestral Martial Starfield that was capable of forging Incomplete Exalted Armaments.

Precisely because of how incomparably precious Incomplete Exalted Armaments were, practically all the Incomplete Exalted Armaments in the Ancestral Martial Starfield had extraordinary origins. Many of the experts from the older generation could recognize them all, and knew their names.

The Incomplete Exalted Armament that Linghu Hongfei was holding, the Silverlight Heaven-splitting Blade, was an Incomplete Exalted Armament kept in collection by the Linghu Heavenly Clan.

Originally, the Silverlight Heaven-splitting Blade was a weapon used by a peak expert of the Linghu Heavenly Clan. Yet, at this moment, it had actually appeared in Linghu Hongfei's possession.

The crowd were astonished by the Linghu Heavenly Clan giving such a precious weapon to a person of the younger generation to keep and use.

However, although they were astonished, they were capable of understanding the Linghu Heavenly Clan's decision. After all, Linghu Hongfei was not an ordinary person of the younger generation. Besides, to the Linghu Heavenly Clan, what could possibly be more precious than Linghu Hongfei himself?

"Incomplete Exalted Armaments are weapons beyond measure."

"With that weapon in hand, Linghu Hongfei's battle power will inevitably increase enormously. How is that woman going to contend against him now?"

Many people began to feel that Linghu Hongfei would have a greater chance of victory.

Although the female world spirit's initial attack had made him suffer a major loss, after seeing the renowned Incomplete Exalted Armament, the crowd felt that the battle had turned against the female world spirit.

“Since young lady is not fond of words, I, Linghu Hongfei, will no longer speak excessively. Merely, the weapon in my hand is somewhat extraordinarily powerful. Even I find it very difficult to control it. If young lady is unable to withstand it later, I hope you’ll be able to voice your concession, so that I can stop before harming you,” Linghu Hongfei said to the female world spirit while holding the Silverlight Heaven-splitting Blade in hand.

“Huu~~~”

Right at that moment, the black gaseous flame emitted by the female world spirit began to return to her.

Soon, the black gaseous flames turned into black armor that covered her completely. A black spear also appeared in her hand.

That armor and spear looked very familiar.

Wasn’t that the same armor and spear Chu Feng was using earlier?

However, that was understandable too. After all, that power belonged to the female world spirit to begin with.

“Woosh~~~”

Suddenly, the female world spirit unleashed her attack again.

Seeing that, Linghu Hongfei stopped hesitating. He held his Incomplete Exalted Armament and soared into the sky toward the incoming female world spirit.

The two of them were both extremely fast, practically evenly matched. In the blink of an eye, they collided.

Due to the fact that their speed was too fast, all of the younger generations present, including Chu Feng, were unable to see their movements.

They could only hear the sound of weapons colliding, see the sparks from the collision and the energy ripples that wreaked havoc throughout, filling up the entire stage.

“Grandfather, what’s the situation like?”

Gong Qing looked to the Gong Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief.

Once she spoke, practically all of the Gong Heavenly Clan's younger generations, including Gong Mingyue, turned to look at the Gong Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief.

They all wanted to know what the situation of the battle was like at that moment. They wanted to know who was winning.

The Gong Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief's aged eyes were filled with astonishment. When he raised his hand to stroke his beard, his arm was actually trembling slightly.

"Amazing. Chu Feng's world spirit is simply terrifyingly powerful."

"Even though that black spear of hers is clearly formed with her power, even an Incomplete Exalted Armament like the Silverlight Heaven-splitting Blade is unable to gain any superiority over it."

Astonishment filled the Gong Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief's voice.

At that moment, that expert of the older generation, the chief of a clan, was no longer able to watch the battle before him with a calm mind.

Chapter 3494 - Sealed Power

"Grandfather, could it be that Linghu Hongfei is at a disadvantage?" Gong Mingyue asked.

"That's not the case. They're merely equally matched," the Gong Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief answered.

"To be able to be equally matched against Linghu Hongfei, that is simply too unimaginable. After all... she's only a rank one Exalted, whereas Linghu Hongfei's actual cultivation is that of a rank two Exalted."

"Judging from this, should the two of them possess the same cultivation, wouldn't it mean that Linghu Hongfei would not be a match for that world spirit?"

"A world spirit this powerful is simply too terrifying, no? Oh, how enormous of a talent must one possess to have this sort of power. While that world spirit is not the strongest world spirit that I've met, she is the most terrifying one," an old acquaintance of the Gong Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief said.

“Yet, such a powerful world spirit was actually subdued by Chu Feng,” Gong Mingyue suddenly added.

Once Gong Mingyue said those words, all the surrounding people expressed their agreement.

That said, many of the Gong Heavenly Clansmen revealed complicated expressions upon hearing those words.

This was especially true for the Gong Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief. There was a trace of heartache in his eyes as he looked to Gong Mingyue.

He knew very well how prideful his granddaughter was.

The reason why she looked down on Chu Feng so much, and even went so far as to publicly reject him, was because she felt that he was too weak, and unable to match her.

However, she now had no choice but to recognize how powerful Chu Feng was.

The attitude that she held toward him had experienced such an enormous shift. What she had experienced in her heart was something that others would find very difficult to imagine.

“Boom~~~”

“Boom~~~”

“Boom~~~”

Right at that moment, rumbles began to sound in succession.

The rumbles were particularly ear-piercing. With every rumble, it felt like heaven and earth were going to cave in.

Cultivators around Gong Qing’s cultivation immediately covered their ears with their hands as pained expressions appeared on their faces.

Seeing that, the Gong Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief had no choice but to release his own martial power to create a barrier to protect the Gong Heavenly Clan’s younger generations.

The experts from the other powers were also forced to release their own martial power to protect their younger generations.

Had it been before, the Starfield Master Realm would definitely not allow bystanders to release their martial power.

However, this time around, they did not act against the experts that released their martial power.

After all, the battle between Linghu Hongfei and the female world spirit had surpassed everyone's expectations. It was no longer a battle that the people of the younger generation could withstand.

In fact, even the Starfield Master Realm was forced to use stronger methods to seal away the powers wreaking havoc on the fighting stage.

Although they were able to seal away the destructive energy ripples, they did not seal away the sounds of the battle, for the sake of allowing the bystanders to witness it more thoroughly.

Merely, they never imagined that merely the sound of the battle would reach such a devastating state that it could injure the bystanders. The rumbles were so powerful that many people of the younger generation were unable to endure them.

Due to the situation being like that, the Starfield Master Realm had no choice but to quietly accept the bystanders releasing their martial power to protect the people of the younger generations present.

After the Gong Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief unleashed his martial power, Gong Qing immediately obtained relief. As for Gong Mingyue, she immediately rushed up to her to help treat her injury.

"Lil Qing, your ears."

Upon reaching Gong Qing, Gong Mingyue discovered that a large expanse of blood was flowing from Gong Qing's ears.

Judging from Gong Qing's pained look, that was most definitely not a mere physical injury. Likely, her soul was also injured.

It was not only Gong Qing who was in such a state. The other Gong Heavenly Clan's younger generations, as well as many others of the younger generation present, were also showing the same symptoms.

Those who had suffered more serious injuries had already fainted. It was unknown if they were even still alive.

"Big sister, I'm fine," Gong Qing smiled and shook her head. Then, she turned her gaze to the fighting stage again.

The stage had been completely sealed away by strong martial power. Although the martial power was transparent and one could still see the stage, powerful energy ripples were wreaking havoc all over the stage, with black gaseous flames and golden radiance all over the place. Thus, for people of Gong Qing's cultivation, they were simply unable to see what the actual situation of the battle was. Nevertheless, they were able to sense how powerful it was.

"So powerful. Had I not witnessed it myself, I would definitely not believe that a battle between people of the younger generation could reach such a level."

"The battle for the Ancestral Martial Starfield's strongest member of the younger generation is truly marvelous beyond my imagination," Gong Qing exclaimed with admiration.

It was not only the people of the younger generations that agreed with her words; even those from the older generation agreed with her.

"I have seen a lot of matches in the selection for the Ancestral Martial Decastars. Today's battle is indeed the most marvelous." The Gong Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief and many other people from the older generation also sighed with admiration.

"That is?" Suddenly, the Gong Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief's expression became extremely serious.

The reason for that was because he had noticed that the female world spirit had summoned a black warhorse.

After that black warhorse appeared, the female world spirit's heaven-defying battle power increased from being able to surmount three levels of cultivation to four.

After the female world spirit unleashed such an ability, in addition to the Gong Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief, the great majority of the people present were also unable to maintain their calm. *novE(lb.1n*

Although the crowd were shocked earlier when Chu Feng unleashed heaven-defying performances repeatedly, they were never worried about Linghu Hongfei.

The reason for that was because they knew very well that Linghu Hongfei still possessed hidden trump cards. No matter how powerful Chu Feng might be, he would still not be able to defeat him.

However, things were now substantially different. All of Linghu Hongfei's hidden trump cards that the crowd knew of were already used. Yet, in such a situation, the female world spirit actually once again gained another level of heaven-defying battle power. With that, how could Linghu Hongfei take her on?

The female world spirit was extremely decisive. Once she summoned her black warhorse, she immediately launched an attack at Linghu Hongfei.

At that moment, many people's hearts tensed up. They felt that Linghu Hongfei would not be able to withstand the incoming attack.

"Zzzzz~::~"

However, when the female world spirit's attack approached Linghu Hongfei, dazzling lightning blossomed magnificently on the fighting stage covered by energy ripples.

"Heavens! That power!!!"

"This old man is not mistaken, right?"

At that moment, the people that were able to see the battle revealed even greater astonishment in their eyes.

In fact, even Chu Feng revealed a look of astonishment.

"Grandfather, what is happening?" Gong Qing and Gong Mingyue asked at the same time.

“Chu Feng’s world spirit summoned a black warhorse. Riding that black warhorse, her heaven-defying battle power increased by another level,” said the Gong Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief.

“Ah? Another level of heaven-defying battle power? Then, wouldn’t it mean that Linghu Hongfei...?”

All of the people of the younger generation felt their hearts sink upon hearing those words. This result was not what they were expecting at all.

“Linghu Hongfei is not yet defeated. He will also not be defeated,” the Gong Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief added.

“Grandfather, why do you say that?” Hearing the Gong Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief’s words, Gong Qing and Gong Mingyue became even more puzzled.

“That’s because Linghu Hongfei has managed to awaken his sealed bloodline power and unleash the Lightning Armor,” said the Gong Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief.

“Ah? The Lightning Armor?!!!”

At that moment, Gong Mingyue, Gong Qing and the other people of the younger generation all revealed astonished expressions.

As possessors of Heavenly Bloodlines, they knew extremely well what the Lightning Armor was.

Chapter 3495 - Ranked First

“It’s the Lightning Armor. It is indeed the Lightning Armor. Amazing! He’s actually able to unseal the power of his Heavenly Bloodline at such a young age.”

“Child beloved by the heavens. Linghu Hongfei is truly worthy of being the Ancestral Martial Starfield’s child beloved by the heavens.”

“That talent of his is simply unparalleled, simply unparalleled!! Who would possibly dare to be unconvinced, possibly dare to be unconvinced?!!!”

After verifying that the power Linghu Hongfei had unleashed was that of the Lightning Armor, the sea of people that filled the sky and ground immediately burst into a complete uproar.

Before the True Immortal realm, practically all Heavenly Bloodline possessors were capable of using the Lightning Armor.

However, after reaching the True Immortal realm, the power of the Lightning Armor was sealed.

There were countless experts in the Ancestral Martial Starfield that possessed Heavenly Bloodlines. However, even for those peak experts, not a single one of them was capable of unleashing the Lightning Armor.

From this, one could imagine how difficult it was to unseal its power.

Yet, Linghu Hongfei succeeded in doing so. In the eyes of the crowd, he had done something that no one else in the Ancestral Martial Starfield was capable of.

As such, how could they not be astonished by his talent?

In fact, at that moment, many people were no longer only looking at Linghu Hongfei as if they were looking at a genius. Instead, they were looking at him as if he was their hope.

That said, at the moment when the crowd were all astonished, Wuma Shengjie turned her gaze to where Chu Feng stood.

Even though the fighting stage was sealed away by devastating energy ripples, and it was impossible for Wuma Shengjie, with her level of cultivation, to see Chu Feng, her gaze was filled with deep meanings as she looked at the stage.

The reason for that was because she knew that, compared to Linghu Hongfei, who had managed to unseal the power of the Lightning Armor at the Exalted Realm, Chu Feng had long ago unsealed it at the cultivation of rank two Martial Immortal. It was merely that the crowd did not know about it.

At that moment, it was not only the crowd outside that were astonished. Even the female world spirit was quite surprised. She actually stopped her offensive, and even put a distance between herself and Linghu Hongfei. A trace of seriousness appeared in her eyes as she looked at him.

“Young lady, to be able to force me to such a state, you are truly powerful.”

“However, since I’ve used this ability, it would mean that I, Linghu Hongfei, have no choice but to take this match seriously too.”

“Young lady, are you prepared?” Linghu Hongfei was implying that he was not serious at all earlier, and that he would only be taking the match seriously from that moment onward.

Faced with Linghu Hongfei’s provocative words, the female world spirit remained ice-cold. She merely said, “Bring it on!”

“Woosh~~~”

“Woosh~~~”

Suddenly, two rays of gaseous flames soared into the sky. Linghu Hongfei and the female world spirit practically unleashed their attacks simultaneously, colliding with one another again.

In that very instant, heaven and earth started to quake violently. The energy ripples that surrounded the fighting stage were many times fiercer than before. Even the martial power that was containing the energy ripples wreaking havoc on the stage started to totter, seemingly on the verge of collapse. The people from the Starfield Master Realm were forced to strengthen the martial power seal again.

Everyone knew that both Linghu Hongfei and the female world spirit were completely serious this time around.

That said, even with that being the case, the crowd were all confident in Linghu Hongfei. The great majority of the crowd felt that Linghu Hongfei would win.

After all, the power that Linghu Hongfei had unsealed was power that no one else in the Ancestral Martial Starfield was capable of unsealing.

It was only later on that the crowd discovered that the power of the female world spirit surpassed their expectations.

The reason for that was because the fighting between Linghu Hongfei and the female world spirit ended up lasting for a total of seven days and seven nights.

Seven days and nights passed with energy ripples wreaking havoc throughout the fighting stage. Yet, the outcome of the battle still hadn't been determined.

Under those conditions, Wuming Ken also returned to the Starfield Master Realm's warship to discuss what to do.

After Wuming Ken exited the warship, he immediately announced that the participants on the four other fighting stages should begin their matches.

Another day passed.

Apart from the match between Chu Feng and Linghu Hongfei, all the other participants had fought one another and determined victory and defeat.

Their rankings, from strongest to weakest, were Linghu Yueyue, Tantai Xing'er, Linghu Tiemian, Linghu Mingye, Linghu Lun, Mengyan Wushuang, Tongtian Yuanming and Tang Zhenghao.

Apart from the change in ranking between Tantai Xing'er and Linghu Tiemian, all the other rankings remained the same as before.

No, to be exact, all of the other rankings had changed too. For example, Tang Zhenghao had dropped from ninth to tenth.

Linghu Yueyue had also dropped from second to third.

The reason for all that was naturally because Chu Feng's strength had attained everyone's acknowledgement.

Regardless of what the outcome of the battle between Chu Feng and Linghu Hongfei turned out to be, the first two rankings were already locked in by the two of them.

As matters stood, the selection for the Ancestral Martial Decastars had practically come to a close.

The spectators were simply waiting for the match between Linghu Hongfei and Chu Feng to conclude. Once their match concluded, the final rankings would be determined.

Merely, no one expected the match between Linghu Hongfei and the female world spirit to still continue.

In the blink of an eye, two more days had passed. Furthermore, their match would soon reach the ten day mark.

In such a situation, the crowd was becoming more and more restless, more and more uneasy.

This was especially true for the Linghu Heavenly Clan's younger generations and the people that detested Chu Feng. They became especially panicked.

The reason for that was because there was a rule to the selection for the Ancestral Martial Decastars. If the two competitors could continue to fight for ten days without a conclusion, the match would end in a draw.

Merely, such a thing had never happened before.

However, that exact thing now seemed very close to happening right before their eyes.

"Is Chu Feng really going to be able to tie with Linghu Hongfei?"

Many people grew nervous. This included the people that supported Chu Feng, the people that had bet on Chu Feng, and the people that detested Chu Feng. Of course, this also included the Linghu Heavenly Clansmen.

If Chu Feng really ended up drawing with Linghu Hongfei, the two of them would take the first ranked spot simultaneously.

For Chu Feng and the Chu Heavenly Clan, this would be an enormous honor.

However, for Linghu Hongfei and the Linghu Heavenly Clan, this would be a disgrace.

The reason for that was because Linghu Hongfei would no longer be the Ancestral Martial Starfield's strongest younger generation should that happen.

"Buzz~~~"

Suddenly, a ray of light appeared in the air and enveloped the entire fighting stage.

After that ray of light appeared, everything on the fighting stage was restricted.

Linghu Hongfei and the female world spirit that were originally fighting were forced to stop.

The energy ripples wreaking havoc throughout the fighting stage also dissipated.

At that moment, the crowd were able to see that both Linghu Hongfei and the female world spirit were drenched with blood and covered in wounds. Their complexions were pale with cold sweat rolling down their skin.

While their injuries might be minor, the two of them seemed to have reached the limit of their stamina.

Actually, martial cultivators of their caliber should possess very abundant stamina. For them to appear so exhausted could only mean one thing -- the two of them were giving their all in the battle, holding nothing back for the sake of victory, and ultimately ended up exhausting themselves.

“Has the ten day time limit been reached?”

“That world spirit reached a tie with Linghu Hongfei? Are Chu Feng and Linghu Hongfei really going to jointly take first place?”

“Or could it be that since Chu Feng has relied on the power of a world spirit, even if they end up in a tie, he can only be ranked second?”

The crowd all turned their eyes to Wuming Ken. They were all waiting for him to announce the answer.

“I hereby announce that in this year’s selection for the Ancestral Martial Decastars, Linghu Hongfei is ranked first,” said Wuming Ken.

“Well done!”

Once those words were spoken, all of the Linghu Heavenly Clansmen, regardless of age or gender, all became extremely excited.

It was not only the Linghu Heavenly Clansmen. Those who detested Chu Feng were also rejoicing. They reacted as if the person who had obtained first place was them.

“Sure enough, no matter how powerful that female world spirit might be, she is not Chu Feng’s own strength. Even if they reach a tie, Chu Feng will still not be able to enjoy the honor of first place with Linghu Hongfei.”

“After fighting for a total of ten days and nights, after giving his all, in the end, he still only obtained second place?”

In that sort of situation, voices mocking Chu Feng began to sound from the crowd nonstop.

While some people were feeling joyous, others were feeling sad...

After Wuming Ken made his announcement, it meant that a conclusion had been reached. The people that supported Chu Feng, to a greater or lesser degree, revealed disappointed expressions.

This was especially true after they heard the voices mocking Chu Feng. Hearing those voices, they felt even more uncomfortable, more strifling.

Unfortunately, as the victor was king and the loser the thief, they could not say much about the matter, and could only choose to endure everything silently.

However, right at that moment, Wuming Ken opened his mouth again.

He only said four words. His voice was not very loud. Yet, they were like a sudden clap of thunder that exploded in everyone’s hearts!!!

The words spoken by Wuming Ken caused everyone’s expressions to transform in an instant.

“Chu Feng, ranked first!!!”

Chapter 3496 - Questioning The Outcome

“I object!”

Suddenly, a voice sounded from the direction of the Nine Dragons Abnormal Sign Mound.

It was Linghu Tiemian.

Many people were displeased by Wuming Ken's decision. Linghu Tiemian, as Linghu Hongfei's older brother and someone who detested Chu Feng greatly, would naturally feel even more displeased by the decision.

With his reasoning clouded by rage, he actually voiced his objection, publicly questioning Wuming Ken's decision.

Wuming Ken looked at Linghu Tiemian. He was not angered. Instead, using a very calm tone, he said, "Speak your objection."

"Even if they ended up in a tie, the one who tied with Linghu Hongfei is that world spirit, and not Chu Feng. Chu Feng merely borrowed the strength of another. How is he qualified to be equal to Linghu Hongfei?" Linghu Tiemian asked loudly. Not only were his words powerful, but he was also filled with confidence.

He was acting as if he represented justice against this unfair decision.

"Another's help?"

"Mn, what you've said is very reasonable."

Wuming Ken nodded. Then, he said to Linghu Tiemian, "How about this. If you're able to seal someone stronger than Linghu Hongfei and Chu Feng in your world spirit space and then make that person listen to your orders to fight for you, I will give today's Ancestra Martial Decastars' first ranked place to you. What say you?"

"....."

Wuming Ken's words immediately made Linghu Tiemian speechless.

To find someone stronger than him to help him was a very easy task for someone like him.

However, to have someone stronger than him enter his world spirit space was impossible for him to accomplish. As he himself was also a world spiritist, he knew very well that only world spirits were capable of entering one's world spirit space.

However, summoning a world spirit stronger than him would be very difficult, and practically impossible for him. As for summoning a world spirit stronger than Chu Feng and Linghu Tiemian, it would be absolutely impossible.

“The strength of a world spiritist depends on only two things. One is their world spirit techniques, and the other is their summoned world spirit.”

“Since when did summoning a world spirit become seeking outside help?”

“If summoning a world spirit cannot be considered to be one’s own strength, then you might as well stop using your Heavenly Bloodline’s powers, your martial skills, and your weapons. Best of all, you should stop using your martial power too,” Wuming Ken’s tone became stern. His voice also grew louder and louder. Like thunder, it shook the air.

In that sort of situation, Linghu Tiemian was at a loss for words. It wasn’t that he was afraid of Wuming Ken. If he were truly that afraid of Wuming Ken, he would not have dared to question him, even if he had lost his reasoning with rage.

The reason why he was left at a loss for words was because he could not find any grounds to refute Wuming Ken.

“I know that many of you are dissatisfied with the outcome of Chu Feng being ranked first,” suddenly, Wuming Ken turned his gaze to the younger generations present.

As for those people of the younger generation, they did not even dare to look him in the face. No one was willing to offend a grand character like Wuming Ken.

“However, you all need to be certain of one thing. You have all used treasures to increase your cultivation. Yet, this old man never said that you all were cheating. Do you know why?”

“That’s because a certain amount of strength is required for you to control those treasures, making them into your own strength. It’s not something that anyone could accomplish.”

“Those with insufficient strength, even if they are to possess treasures, would not be able to unleash the power of said treasures.”

“Thus, treasures are the same as weapons. As long as you’re capable of controlling them, I will turn a blind eye to it.”

“Even when this shameless individual used a treasure to plot against others, this old man also turned a blind eye to it.”

Suddenly, Wuming Ken pointed to Linghu Tiemian.

At that moment, Linghu Tiemian’s expression became very ugly.

Indeed, him plotting against Chu Feng using a treasure was the behavior of a vile, lowly character. He himself knew very well how humiliating that was.

Because no one had bothered to look further into the matter, he had already forgotten about it. However, after being publicly called out by Wuming Ken, Linghu Tiemian felt extremely ashamed.

“Since the treasures that you all are using are not against the rules, how is it against the rules for Chu Feng to use his own ability to summon a world spirit that’s stronger than him?” Wuming Ken asked loudly.

The crowd became absolutely quiet.

However, Wuming Ken did not plan to stop just yet. He turned his gaze to Linghu Tiemian again, “Linghu Tiemian, do you know why this old man did not look further into the matter when you went against the rules in using a treasure to attack another?”

“Milord, you wanted to give this junior a chance to turn over a new leaf,” Linghu Tiemian hurriedly replied. His voice was actually trembling slightly.

He was originally not afraid of Wuming Ken. However, he had suddenly grown afraid.

He had only dared to openly question Wuming Ken earlier because he had lost his reasoning to anger, and possessed the backing of his clan.

However, after confronting Wuming Ken and having his own behavior pointed out, he realized the disparity between him and Wuming Ken, and started feeling afraid. After all, Wuming Ken was the person who possessed the authority to make decisions in the competition, whereas he was merely a competitor.

It was only at that moment that he realized how foolish his decision to question Wuming Ken was.

Thus, Linghu Tiemian started to submit to Wuming Ken in hopes of being given another chance.

That said, Wuming Ken remained indifferent towards Linghu Tiemian's submission.

"That's right. What you said is extremely correct. Just because I pretended to not see it doesn't mean that you weren't in the wrong. I merely knew that you are a talent, and thus decided to give you another chance."

"Your decision to plot against another is something that I can ignore."

"However, you were unwilling to accept that another might obtain better results than you after your failed plot, and decided to question our Starfield Master Realm's decision and rules because you were displeased by the results. You never even bothered to think about why this old man has decided to ignore your actions. Your behavior and conduct is truly one of a low and vile individual."

"Since you are one to continue to fuss over minor matters like these, you force this old man to have no choice but to fuss over things with you too," Wuming Ken looked to Linghu Tiemian with an anger-filled face.

"Milord, this junior knows his mistake now. This junior was merely ignorant and puzzled before. After milord's explanation, I have come to a sudden realization, and have realized my own mistake."

"Milord, please give this junior another chance."

Linghu Tiemian finally realized how serious the situation was. Seeing that the situation had turned extremely bad, he hurriedly begged for forgiveness.

However, Wuming Ken did not even bother to take a glance at him. Instead, loudly, he announced, "I hereby announce that Linghu Tiemian, due to his despicable nature, is unbecoming of being an Ancestral Martial Decastar. Today, his title of an Ancestral Martial Decastar shall be stripped. Furthermore, he shall forever be banned from participating in the selection for the Ancestral Martial Decastars again!"

“This...”

The crowd immediately looked to one another after hearing that announcement. Restaining fear and complicated expressions appeared in their eyes.

Even if Linghu Tiemian had openly questioned Wuming Ken, he shouldn't have been punished so severely, no? To ban him from participating in the selection for the Ancestral Martial Decastars was simply too excessive.

However, suddenly, the crowd came to realize the reason why Wuming Ken made such a decision.

He was determined to give Chu Feng the first ranked spot. If anyone dared to question his decision, he, Wuming Ken, would not be willing to let matters go.

Linghu Tiemian served as the best example for this.

At that moment, Linghu Tiemian began to beg, and even knelt down to apologize to Wuming Ken. He was truly incapable of accepting this result.

He had already failed in his public plot against Chu Feng, and had suffered humiliation. His reputation had already reached rock bottom. If he failed to maintain his title as one of the Ancestral Martial Decastars too, how would he have the face to stand before anyone anymore?

He, Linghu Tiemian, would likely become a topic of ridicule for everyone in the Ancestral Martial Starfield.

Unfortunately, all of his begging was useless. Wuming Ken had made his decision. After he finished his announcement, people from the Starfield Master Realm immediately dragged Linghu Tiemian out of the Nine Dragons Abnormal Sign Mound.

The people from the Linghu Heavenly Clan did not say anything about the decision.

Since the Starfield Master Realm was the overlord of the Ancestral Martial Starfield, it was only natural that no one would possibly dare to disobey them.

“Is there anyone that objects to this old man's decision?” Wuming Ken asked loudly.

Once he voiced that question, the surroundings grew even quieter.

Such quietness served to show the answer of the crowd.

No one dared to object.

Wuming Ken currently represented the Starfield Master Realm. If anyone dare to object to his decision, it would mean that they were objecting to the Starfield Master Realm's decision. Anyone doing that would simply be digging their own grave.

Likely, apart from the Linghu Heavenly Clan, no one would dare to voice any objections.

However, at that moment, not even the Linghu Heavenly Clan dared to voice an objection. With this, how could anyone else possibly dare to voice an objection?

Besides, what Wuming Ken had said was very correct too. It was Chu Feng's own ability in being able to summon a world spirit stronger than himself.

That world spirit represented Chu Feng.

Since it was a fact that the world spirit managed to reach a tie with Linghu Hongfei, Chu Feng would naturally be qualified to enjoy the title of first place together with him.

It was his capability that earned him this right. Who could possibly question it?

Chapter 3497 - Yu Sha

While the Ancestral Martial Decastars could be changed, having ten people was a must.

Thus, after Linghu Tiemian was eliminated, a new person had to take his spot.

Thus, after another series of matches, the ultimate rankings of the Ancestral Martial Decastars was finally determined.

Ultimately, Chu Feng and Linghu Hongfei were ranked first place.

Linghu Yueyue was still ranked third. Tantai Xing'er was still ranked fourth. As Linghu Tiemian, the fifth ranked, was eliminated, the people ranked below him were all able to rise a rank.

Thus, Linghu Mingye was ranked fifth, Linghu Lun was ranked sixth, Mengyan Wushuang was seventh, Tongtian Yuanming was eighth and Tang Zhenghao was ninth.

As for the reason why Linghu Yueyue was ranked third, it was because Wuma Shengjie earned the opportunity to compete for the rankings in the new series of matches.

Wuma Shengjie revealed her capability, and defeated Linghu Yueyue to seize her second ranked spot.

Wuma Shengjie was originally a rank six Martial Immortal. The reason why she was able to defeat Linghu Yueyue, a rank seven Martial Immortal, was not because Linghu Yueyue was too weak. Instead, it was because she had gained martial comprehension when exiting the hidden path of certain death.

While in the middle of the competition, she had, before the crowd's very eyes, made a breakthrough to rank seven Martial Immortal. It was because of that that she was able to challenge Linghu Yueyue.

Of course, Linghu Yueyue was absolutely not a pushover either. Although the match between the two of them could not compare to that of Chu Feng and Linghu Hongfei, it remained a very world-shaking confrontation.

Even though Wuma Shengjie ultimately gained victory, her victory was won by a narrow margin.

If the two of them were to fight again, not even Wuma Shengjie could be certain that she would be able to defeat Linghu Yueyue again.

Although she had won, she had to admit that Linghu Yueyue was a very powerful opponent.

However, at the very least, she managed to win the match, and gain second place in the Ancestral Martial Decastars.

Although everyone already felt that the legendary prophesied child was not Wuma Shengjie, but rather Chu Feng, her performance had made it so that everyone remembered her.

That genius from the Wuma Heavenly Clan was inferior to only Chu Feng and Linghu Hongfei. With her talent, she would definitely gain extraordinary accomplishments in the future.

Although the selection for the Ancestral Martial Decastars had concluded, the curtains had yet to drop on the grand occasion.

Every time a selection concluded, the host of the venue would entertain all of the guests by holding a supersized banquet.

The Tantai Heavenly Clan, the host of that year's Ancestral Martial Decastars, was naturally not an exception.

Furthermore, the Nine Dragons Abnormal Sign Mound was the place where the banquet was being held.

That said, the banquet was held at different sites.

The important people would not stay there. Instead, they were invited to the Tantai Heavenly Clan by the Tantai Heavenly Clansmen, and entertained with their grandest hospitality.

Of course, many people refused the invitation to the banquet. After all, many of the grand characters were very busy individuals. They were generally not fond of that sort of tacky matter that would squander their time.

For example, Grandmaster Liangqiu and Liangqiu Chengfeng had long since left.

In fact, it was not only the grand characters, as many of the younger generations also refused the invitation.

They included Linghu Hongfei, Linghu Yueyue, Linghu Mingye, and Linghu Lun, as well as Liangqiu Hongyue and Liangqiu Lanyue.

In fact, had it not been for the fact that he wanted to know about Bai Liluo's whereabouts, Chu Feng would not have accepted the invitation to go to the Tantai Heavenly Clan again either.

However, for Bai Liluo's sake, Chu Feng had no choice.

On the way to the Tantai Heavenly Clan, the crowd were all celebrating. As for Chu Feng, he gave the reason that he needed to cure his injuries and found a room in the Tantai Heavenly Clan's warship to spend time alone.

Chu Feng was actually not injured. Instead, he was casting his consciousness into his world spirit space because he wanted to have a proper conversation with that female world spirit.

Upon entering his world spirit space, the first person Chu Feng looked to was Her Lady Queen.

This had become a habit for him.

Although Her Lady Queen was still not awake, he felt at ease after seeing that her aura was stable.

Then, Chu Feng turned his gaze to the female world spirit, and discovered that she was sitting cross-legged on the ground with her eyes closed. Black gaseous flames were encircling her. Likely, she was treating her injuries.

That said, Chu Feng's first reaction was not to survey her injuries. Instead... he felt that she was very beautiful.

That female world spirit was truly beautiful. This was especially true when she wasn't moving. Even though Chu Feng had seen countless beauties, he was unable to keep himself from taking a couple more glances at her.

Although she was not astonishingly and devastatingly beautiful like Her Lady Queen, and not gorgeously dazzling like Xue Ji, beauties capable of causing one's heartbeat to accelerate just by seeing them, that female world spirit possessed her own distinct beauty.

It was an air of pride, a noble air that repelled others thousands of miles away. She was untainted by anything, and possessed a heroic air that usually belonged to men.

Compared to Her Lady Queen and Xue Ji's seemingly illusory and unrealistic beauty, this female world spirit's beauty appeared very real.

She looked more like a female warrior, an exceedingly beautiful, heroic, valiant and extraordinarily powerful female warrior.

In the world of martial cultivators, there were a lot of beauties that looked like saintesses and celestial fairies.

However, very few were like that female world spirit. Thus... she gave off a special sort of attractiveness.

“What are you looking at?”

Suddenly, the female world spirit’s voice sounded. A pair of cold eyes were staring at Chu Feng.

“Eh... cough cough, let me help you,” said Chu Feng.

“No need,” The female world spirit immediately stood up. There was a trace of alertness in her gaze as she looked at Chu Feng.

Chu Feng understood that female world spirit’s temperament. Since she was unwilling to accept his help, it would be meaningless for him to try to force himself on her. Thus, he said, “Thank you for today.”

“Don’t bother thanking me. I merely made a decision,” the female world spirit said.

“What decision?” Chu Feng asked.

“Since I am unable to return, I’ve decided to cooperate with you in searching for my young lady.”

“I will help you with your growth before finding my young lady. You will also have to help me with my growth. After you’ve gained sufficient power, you must go search for my young lady.”

“Well then, that’s all I wanted to say. You can go now,” After the female world spirit finished saying those words, she turned her sharp gaze to Chu Feng again. She asked, “Why are you still here? I do not wish to be disturbed while I’m treating my injuries.”

“While I will not ask you why you suddenly changed your opinion, but since you’ve decided to cooperate with me, we should have an understanding of one another, no?” said Chu Feng.

“No need. We are merely using one another. There is no need for understanding,” the female world spirit said in a very cold manner.

“I should at least know your name, no? Otherwise, how am I supposed to address you?”

“You already know my name, It wouldn’t be fair for me to not know your name, no?” Chu Feng said.

Hearing those words, the female world spirit cast a cold glance at Chu Feng. Then, she said two words, “Yu Sha.”

“Yu Sha?”

“Very well, I got it. In that case, miss Yu Sha, rest yourself properly. Oh, that’s right, don’t disturb Milady Queen,” After saying those words, Chu Feng left his world spirit space.

While Chu Feng was accompanying the Tantai Heavenly Clansmen to the Tantai Heavenly Clan to participate in the banquet, Linghu Hongfei was accompanying the Linghu Heavenly Clansmen to their Linghu Heavenly Clan.

Merely, at that moment, Linghu Hongfei’s situation was not very good.

He... was injured. Furthermore, his injury was very serious, much more serious than the injury suffered by that female world spirit, Yu Sha.

Inside a room in the Linghu Heavenly Clan’s warship. Only Linghu Hongfei and his guardian Linghu Yuhua were present.

“To be able to shatter your Cyan Nethersoul, that female world spirit is truly remarkable,” said Linghu Yuhua.

“It wasn’t her,” Linghu Hongfei gently shook his head.

“Not her?” Linghu Yuhua’s expression changed. “Could it be... Chu Feng?!”

Chapter 3498 - The Terrifying Chu Xuanyuan

When Linghu Yuhua mentioned the name Chu Feng, Linghu Hongfei’s expression suddenly twisted. He immediately grabbed his chest.

At that moment, not only did he have an extremely pained expression on his face, but his body was also shivering violently.

“Hongfei,” Seeing that, Linghu Yuhua hurriedly supported Linghu Hongfei.

A faint light was being emitted from Linghu Hongfei’s chest. When the light disappeared, bean-sized beads of cold sweat covered Linghu Hongfei’s face. His complexion was paper pale, and his aura extremely weak.

That said, both Linghu Hongfei and Linghu Yuhua had anticipated this.

Linghu Hongfei finally released his hand that was tightly grabbing his chest. There was actually a stone in his palm.

That stone was only the size of a fingernail. Yet, it was pulsing and flickering with a faint blue light, as if it were alive. From a glance, one could tell that the stone was not an ordinary item. Unfortunately, the stone was currently shattered.

“Snap~~~”

Suddenly, Linghu Hongfei clenched his palm and crushed the stone completely.

His body started to tremble even more violently. It was no longer caused by his injury. Instead, he was trembling from anger, endless anger.

Seeing Linghu Hongfei like that, Linghu Yuhua revealed a look of pain.

It was common knowledge that the Linghu Heavenly Clan had assimilated the Cyan Nethersoul with Linghu Hongfei when he was born.

However, they didn’t know that the Linghu Heavenly Clan had assimilated another item into Linghu Hongfei’s body before the Cyan Nethersoul.

The worth of that item was not at all inferior to the Cyan Nethersoul. As for that item, it was the stone that Linghu Hongfei took from his chest and then crushed to pieces. Its name was the Life-protector Soulstone.

The Life-protector Soulstone was capable of saving Linghu Hongfei’s life once.

The reason why the Linghu Heavenly Clan had assimilated the Life-protector Soulstone with Linghu Hongfei before the Cyan Nethersoul was because they were worried that he might fail the assimilation with the Cyan Nethersoul and end up having his consciousness seized by it.

Merely, no one had expected for his willpower to be so strong that he would easily subdue the Cyan Nethersoul.

Thus, from the day he was born, not only did he possess the Cyan Nethersoul, a power from the Ancient Era, but he also had an extra life.

Merely, no one would've imagined that the Life-protector Soulstone that had accompanied Linghu Hongfei all his life since the moment he was born would be shattered.

Furthermore, it was shattered by a person of the younger generation with a cultivation that was much weaker than his own.

As for that person, he was Chu Feng.

Linghu Yuhua was able to imagine how Chu Feng was capable of such a feat. Likely, it was that grand formation Chu Feng had set up, the spirit formation that Chu Feng called the Octoforms Lightning Sealing Formation.

After that spirit formation was used, Linghu Hongfei was completely sealed and thoroughly suppressed. He was simply incapable of breaching that spirit formation.

In that situation, he had only had two options. He could either admit defeat, or enter a life and death struggle.

Linghu Hongfei had chosen the latter.

Thus, he had sacrificed the extra life that had accompanied him since birth, the Life-protector Soulstone.

To Linghu Hongfei, that was an extremely painful decision.

However, he had no choice but to do it. He couldn't possibly allow himself to be defeated by Chu Feng like that before all those people. If that were to happen, he would not be able to establish himself in the Ancestral Martial Starfield anymore.

Furthermore, Linghu Hongfei felt that he was merely careless, and that he would definitely be able to defeat Chu Feng should he be given another chance.

Although the price for a second chance would be the Life-protector Soulstone, he had felt that it was worth it.

Merely, he had never imagined; no one had ever imagined, that Chu Feng's world spirit techniques would have reached such a terrifying level.

His world spirit techniques had far surpassed his martial power.

A rank one Exalted-level world spirit was actually able to force Linghu Hongfei to unleash all the abilities that he had. Yet, in the end, he was still unable to gain victory.

A tie?

That was not the result that Linghu Hongfei wanted. Yet, it was the ultimate outcome of the match.

After paying the price of the Life-protector Soulstone, he was only able to gain a tie in the match. To Linghu Hongfei, it was no different than being defeated.

"Senior, please tell me the truth. Am I truly inferior to Chu Xuanyuan?" Linghu Hongfei asked.

"Hongfei, it is not necessary for one to compare oneself to another person one's entire life. It would serve as the best progress as long as you continue to make breakthroughs nonstop," said Linghu Yuhua.

"While it is possible for me to not compare myself to others, if I want to become the strongest person in the Ancestral Martial Starfield, I cannot avoid being compared to him," Linghu Hongfei said.

"Senior, please tell me the truth. Back then, was Chu Xuanyuan really stronger than me?" Linghu Hongfei looked to Linghu Yuhua with a gaze filled with longing for an answer.

He not only wanted an answer, he also wanted to remove the knot in his heart that had troubled him for many years.

Seeing Linghu Hongfei like that, Linghu Yuhua was unable to lie to him anymore.

“Chu Xuanyuan’s performance back then surpassed even his father, Chu Hanxian. His son, Chu Feng, is also unable to compare to him.”

“Not to mention the entire Ancestral Martial Starfield, likely in the entire Holy Light Galaxy, there has never been a person as powerful as Chu Xuanyuan,” Linghu Yuhua said.

Hearing those words, Linghu Hongfei did not say anything. However, the light in his eyes had instantly disappeared. He seemed to have lost his soul.

However, immediately after, Linghu Hongfei heaved a long sigh of relief.

It was as if he had finally let go of an enormous stone that has been crushing him, and became much more relaxed.

“Sure enough, I had been deceiving myself the entire time,” Linghu Hongfei smiled bitterly and shook his head.

“Hongfei, within a hundred years of age, no matter what you do, you will not be able to surpass Chu Xuanyuan. However, the future is long, and it is still hard to say what will happen then.”

“After all, Chu Xuanyuan is not as fortunate as you are. Like him, you shine brilliantly, and have long been seen as a thorn by the Starfield Master Realm.”

“However, standing behind you is the Linghu Heavenly Clan, Even the Starfield Master Realm does not dare to touch you.”

“Yet, it was different for Chu Xuanyuan. Although he was matchlessly brilliant, the Chu Heavenly Clan is unbearably weak.”

“Because he did not have any backing, Chu Xuanyuan was forced to escape from the Ancestral Martial Starfield at a young age. Upon his return, he was immediately met with threats from the Starfield Master Realm. Helpless, he ended up being imprisoned by his own clan.”

“Reportedly, the Chu Heavenly Clan’s forbidden area is capable of weakening his cultivation. Chu Xuanyuan is no longer a threat to the Starfield Master Realm.”

“While it is true that he was born with matchless brilliance, and that no one could even be compared to him, he ended up suffering a miserable end.”

“His martial cultivation path has long since reached its end, whereas yours is just starting.”

“Thus, Hongfei, you do not have to cling to his past achievements. After all, in the future, you will definitely surpass Chu Xuanyuan,” Linghu Yuhua said.

“Senior, you don’t have to try to deceive me. Is Chu Xuanyuan really not a threat to the Starfield Master Realm anymore?”

“If that really were the case, Lord Clan Chief would not have dispatched people to the Ancestral Martial Lower Realm to search for him, no?” said Linghu Hongfei.

Hearing those words, Linghu Yuhua’s expression changed slightly, “Hongfei, where did you learn of this matter?”

“Senior, not only have I heard about it, but I have also heard that after our clansmen reached the Chu Heavenly Clan’s forbidden area, they were unable to even meet Chu Xuanyuan.”

“As for the reason why, it was because there was a barrier there. That barrier was so powerful that not a single person from our clan could breach it,” said Linghu Hongfei.

Chapter 3499 - Lightning-fire Bloodline Formation

Linghu Yuhua felt very surprised. After all, the matter of the Linghu Heavenly Clan seeking out Chu Xuanyuan was a secret. Very few people in the entire Linghu Heavenly Clan knew about that matter. *noVe(lb(ln*

Thus, she asked, “Hongfei, who told you those things? Could it be Lord Clan Chief?”

As Linghu Hongfei’s guardian, Linghu Yuhua had been protecting him from the shadows the entire time. Thus, she knew all about the people and things that he had encountered.

However, when Linghu Hongfei came in contact with a specific individual, even she would have to withdraw.

As for that person, it was their Linghu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief.

Actually, their Linghu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief had also arrived at the selection for the Ancestral Martial Decastars.

Furthermore, he had personally seen Linghu Hongfei before the selection began.

Thus, she suspected that it was most likely their Lord Clan Chief that had told Linghu Hongfei those things.

"It was indeed Lord Clan Chief who told me," Linghu Hongfei nodded. Then, he added, "That said, I believe that it must actually be because of you senior, that Lord Clan Chief specifically mentioned this matter to me."

"Senior, you must've mentioned the grudges between Chu Feng and I to Lord Clan Chief. Likely, Lord Clan Chief mentioned this matter to me because he didn't want me to kill Chu Feng," Linghu Hongfei said.

Linghu Yuhua did not give an answer. However, she had silently acknowledged his guess. Indeed, she was the one who had told their Lord Clan Chief about the conflict that occurred between Chu Feng and Linghu Hongfei.

That was part of her obligation. Not only was she tasked with protecting Linghu Hongfei, but she would also have to report everything he experienced to their Lord Clan Chief.

"Thus, senior, as long as that Chu Xuanyuan remains alive, I truly cannot kill that Chu Feng, isn't that right?" Linghu Hongfei asked.

"Hongfei, since Lord Clan Chief has already mentioned it to you, you should understand that in the Ancestral Martial Starfield, apart from the Starfield Master Realm, only Chu Xuanyuan poses a threat to our Linghu Heavenly Clan."

"Based on his personality, the chance that he will ally with us against the Starfield Master Realm is extremely slim. However, we also cannot touch his reverse scale."

“Otherwise, not to mention starting a war against the Starfield Master Realm, a single Chu Xuanyuan would serve as an enormous headache for our clan,” said Linghu Yuhua.

“I understand,” Linghu Hongfei nodded. Then, he said, “Senior, I want to enter the Lightning-fire Bloodline Formation.”

“Hongfei, you must not let yourself be affected by your emotions. With your talent, even if you do not enter the Lightning-fire Bloodline Formation, you’ll still be able to make steady progress in your cultivation. There’s no need for you to take such a risk,” said Linghu Yuhua.

“If I don’t take such a risk, how am I supposed to handle that Chu Feng once he summons an even more powerful world spirit?” asked Linghu Hongfei.

Linghu Yuhua was left stunned. She did not know how to respond.

Although Chu Feng was not as powerful as Chu Xuanyuan from back then, his performance had caused her to have a whole new level of respect for him.

Even if Chu Feng could not compare to his father from back then, he was sufficiently dazzling amongst the Ancestral Martial Starfield’s current younger generations.

What Linghu Hongfei was worried about was not something that couldn’t happen.

After all, demon-level geniuses were unreasonable people capable of accomplishing the impossible.

“Senior, you should know that what I, Linghu Hongfei, want to become is not one of the strongest, but rather the strongest.”

“Besides, Exalted Heavenly Fate had already prophesied that Chu Feng and I are destined to battle one another. While I can spare his life, I cannot allow myself to lose to him.”

“This is my fate. I can either live like a dog or take on the challenge from him,” Linghu Hongfei said.

Linghu Yuhua felt very pained. She had accompanied Linghu Hongfei since his childhood. Very few people knew him as well as her.

She knew that he was a very obsessive and competitive person.

It was due to his obsession to become the strongest and his competitiveness in not being defeated by anyone that he would try to win by fair means or foul. It was due to his obsession and competitiveness that he became a hypocrite. Yet, at the same time, it caused him to work extremely hard, frantically hard even.

While Linghu Hongfei's demon-level talent was definitely indispensable in his being able to gain his current level of cultivation and techniques, the hard work that he had put forth was also not something that ordinary people could match up to.

At the very least, of all the Linghu Heavenly Clan's younger generations, not a single person worked as hard as Linghu Hongfei.

"Since you've made your decision, you should discuss it with Lord Clan Chief," Linghu Yuhua knew very well that she could not change his mind.

If anyone could change his mind, it was only one person -- their Linghu Heavenly Clan's Lord Clan Chief.

"Lord Clan Chief has already agreed to it," said Linghu Hongfei.

Linghu Yuhua immediately revealed a look of surprise upon hearing those words.

However, she soon felt relief. After a short moment of being shocked, she had come to a realization, and was able to make a guess as to what was happening.

"Senior, you should know better than me that our clan actually already possesses the strength to wage war against the Starfield Master Realm. Originally, we were planning to wage war against the Starfield Master Realm in the Nine Dragons Upper Realm. The reason for our delay was because Lord Clan Chief was waiting for me," said Linghu Hongfei.

"Sure enough," Linghu Yuhua had guessed correctly.

Sure enough, the reason why their Linghu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief had postponed the war that they were already prepared for was to wait for Linghu Hongfei.

Why were they waiting for Linghu Hongfei? It was because he was their Linghu Heavenly Clan's future. He was the person held with the greatest importance in their Linghu Heavenly Clan.

But, why would they decide to wait for him at such an important time?

It was because he was about to enter the Lightning-fire Bloodline Formation.

The Lightning-fire Bloodline Formation was an ancient and powerful formation originating from the Ancient Era.

No one knew who had created the Lightning-fire Bloodline Formation. In fact, at a glance, it looked more like a place formed by nature. There was no trace of it being modified by anyone.

Yet, it was of enormous assistance to people that possessed Heavenly Bloodlines.

Although the Linghu Heavenly Clan were very strong to begin with, their clan would likely only be one of the Ten Great Heavenly Clans and not the strongest among them had it not been for their ancestor finding and seizing the Lightning-fire Bloodline Formation for their clansmen to use to train with.

From this, one could imagine how powerful the Lightning-fire Bloodline Formation was.

That said, the Linghu Heavenly Clansmen would generally only train right outside the Lightning-fire Bloodline Formation. The reason for that was not merely because the Lightning-fire Bloodline Formation's interior was sealed, making it impossible for them to enter it to train, but most importantly, it was because the Lightning-fire Bloodline Formation would only open once every millennium.

When the power outside the Lightning-fire Bloodline Formation was already sufficient to allow the Linghu Heavenly Clansmen to become so strong, one could well imagine how strong the power inside of it was.

Unfortunately, the power inside the Lightning-fire Bloodline Formation was extremely berserk in nature. Ordinary people were simply incapable of enduring the power inside.

Over the ten thousand years since the Linghu Heavenly Clan had discovered and occupied it, countless of their clansmen had entered it. However, only a single person was able to leave it alive.

As for that person, it was their current Lord Clan Chief.

It was precisely because he had been tempered inside the Lightning-fire Bloodline Formation that the Linghu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief was deemed to be the only man in the current Ancestral Martial Starfield truly capable of contending against the Starfield Master Realm.

In terms of talent, although the Linghu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief was also a genius, he was not the most talented amongst his peers. Compared to Linghu Hongfei's talent, the disparity between them would be enormous.

Should he have been allowed to progress normally, the Linghu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief might become one of their clan's experts. However, it would definitely be impossible for him to become the strongest amongst the Linghu Heavenly Clansmen.

The reason why he was able to gain his current success was all due to the Lightning-fire Bloodline Formation.

This was the reason why the Lightning-fire Bloodline Formation was so powerful. It was capable of truly transforming a person.

If Linghu Hongfei was able to exit the formation alive, the accomplishments he would be able to attain in the future would be beyond measure.

Furthermore, it just so happened that the Lightning-fire Bloodline Formation would have its once-in-a-millennium opening, the exceptional opportunity, in the upcoming days!!!

Chapter 3500 - Chu Feng Cannot Be Touched

On the Tantai Heavenly Clan's warship. Chu Feng had managed to get some time alone, with the excuse that he needed to treat his injuries.

That said, at that very moment, the voice that was heard from outside made Chu Feng realize that it would be very difficult for him to continue to enjoy his time in peace.

“Young friend Chu Feng is still treating his injuries and resting. If Lord Clan Chief needs to see him, it would not be too late to discuss matters with young friend Chu Feng after his injuries are healed.”

That voice was from Wuming Xingyun.

Wuming Xingyun had also received the Tantai Heavenly Clan’s invitation. That was the reason why he was on the warship. However, he was originally going to be on the same warship as the Tantai Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief and the other grand characters.

Yet, he insisted on staying on Chu Feng’s warship. The reason for that was simply because Chu Feng was there.

Wuming Xingyun was doing that to protect him. Thus, he stayed outside of his room while Chu Feng was treating his injuries.

Had it been others that had come to seek him out, Chu Feng could ignore them. However, he could not do so at that moment. The reason for that was because the person who had come to find him was the Tantai Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief, Tantai Xiangnan.

Facing a grand individual like Tantai Xiangnan, if he were to act forcibly, not even Wuming Xingyun would be able to protect Chu Feng.

Furthermore, Chu Feng was a person of the younger generation. As such, he should not put on airs before a grand character like Tantai Xiangnan.

Thus, Chu Feng walked out of his room.

“Junior Chu Feng pays his respects to Lord Clan Chief.”

“Chu Feng, why did you come out?” Wuming Xingyun was surprised to see him.

“Senior, my injuries have been healed,” Chu Feng replied with a smile.

“That’s great. Clan Chief Tantai just so happened to want to chat with you,” As Wuming Xingyun spoke, he planned to enter Chu Feng’s room.

However, right at that moment, the Tantai Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief smiled at Wuming Xingyun, “Milord, would it be possible for you to allow young friend Chu Feng and I some personal time to chat?”

“Why?” Wuming Xingyun revealed a look of caution.

“I wish to talk to young friend Chu Feng about some things that concern our clan,” said the Tantai Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief.

“Senior, please,” Chu Feng raised his hand to show the way for the Tantai Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief. As he spoke, he cast a meaningful glance at Wuming Xingyun.

Chu Feng was informing Wuming Xingyun that things were alright, and that he could deal with it.

Seeing that, Wuming Xingyun no longer said anything, and allowed the Tantai Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief and Chu Feng to be in the room together. That said, he continued to stand guard outside the door.

As for what the Tantai Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief wanted to discuss with Chu Feng, it was naturally the matter regarding the Nine Dragons Abnormal Sign Mound.

Chu Feng and Wuma Shengjie had entered the Nine Dragons Abnormal Sign Mound’s hidden path of certain death. Yet, not only did the two of them manage to exit it alive, but they were also accompanied by an abnormal sign.

As such, how could the Tantai Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief not question them about what they’d experienced.

After all, the Nine Dragons Abnormal Sign Mound was rumored to be an entrance leading to the depths of the Nine Dragons Upper Realm.

That said, Chu Feng and Wuma Shengjie had both anticipated the coming of such a day. Thus, they had discussed what they were going to say before they exited the hidden path of certain death.

The two of them had decided to lie, and not say what had truly happened in the depths of the Nine Dragons Abnormal Sign Mound.

They merely mentioned that there were frightening creatures inside the Nine Dragons Abnormal Sign Mound. However, they were uncertain as to what those creatures were. They merely knew that they were very powerful. When they were escaping from those creatures, they inadvertently entered a tunnel. To their surprise, the tunnel possessed a very powerful attractive force, and sucked the two of them into a completely different space. Then, through the tunnel, they returned to the Nine Dragons Abnormal Sign Mound.

After hearing what Chu Feng said, the Tantai Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief did not say much.

The reason for that was because he had already sought out Wuma Shengjie before going to see Chu Feng. What Chu Feng had told him was exactly the same as what Wuma Shengjie had told him.

Furthermore, both Chu Feng and Wuma Shengjie were very calm and composed when they spoke of the matter. Their behavior was very natural, and simply did not resemble that of people who were lying.

Even if the Tantai Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief suspected that they were lying, there was nothing he could do about it.

Thus, the Tantai Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief asked Chu Feng something else. "Young friend Chu Feng, how is your father doing?"

"Lord Father is imprisoned in our clan's forbidden area. I am unable to meet him either," Chu Feng said.

"I've heard that your Chu Heavenly Clan was able to enter the forbidden area at will," the Tantai Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief said.

"That is indeed the case. However, I am unqualified to use that teleportation formation," After saying those words, Chu Feng asked, "Senior, why are you suddenly asking me about this? Could it be that you're acquainted with my father?"

"Chu Xuanyuan is someone known by everyone in the Ancestral Martial Starfield. I was fortunate to possess a slight friendship with your father."

"Thus, I am rather concerned about his situation. I've heard that the place that your father is imprisoned in is currently being sealed off by a very powerful barrier. Because of that barrier, no one is able to enter that place."

"Because of that, I was worried about whether some sort of unforeseen event might've occurred," the Tantai Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief said.

"Ah? There's such a thing?"

"Senior, where did you hear about that? Is the information reliable?"

Chu Feng reacted with great astonishment. It was as if it was the first time he had learned of the matter.

"The news is definitely reliable. Young friend Chu Feng, I think that some sort of unforeseen event must've happened. After you return to your clan, you should go and ask your clansmen. Perhaps you will get an answer from them," the Tantai Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief said.

"I hope that my Lord Father has not met with any mishaps," Chu Feng was shaking. His performance of panic and worry was done brilliantly. It simply did not appear to be a pretense at all.

“Senior, I am truly thankful for your magnificent hospitality in inviting me. However, this Chu Feng cannot disregard my father’s safety. Thus, I am afraid that I cannot stay for long,” he added.

“Young friend Chu Feng, I am able to understand your frame of mind. Actually, I’ve already heard about your business from Xing’er. You must be concerned about your friend’s disappearance, right?”

“Rest assured, I will personally investigate this matter. I will definitely give you a satisfactory answer,” the Tantai Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief said as he patted Chu Feng’s shoulder.

Then, he had a brief chat with Chu Feng before leaving.

After he left, the Tantai Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief returned to another warship of the Tantai Heavenly Clan.

There was a palace present on the warship. Inside the palace were gathered all of the Tantai Heavenly Clan’s upper echelons.

They were all waiting for their Clan Chief’s return.

After the Tantai Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief returned, he informed everyone about everything that he had learned from Chu Feng and Wuma Shengjie.

Those were the things that the people present wanted to know about too.

“Lord Clan Chief, that Chu Feng and Wuma Shengjie must be lying.”

“We all know how dangerous the Nine Dragons Abnormal Sign Mound is. For them to be able to return alive, they must’ve experienced some sort of extraordinary experience. However, they deemphasized their experience in such a manner. It is obvious that they are lying to us.”

“Lord Clan Chief, since they are refusing a toast, our Tantai Heavenly Clan must teach them a lesson,” said an elder.

“Chu Feng absolutely cannot be touched,” said the Tantai Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief.